

ABT. 1874

*E. F. Peters*

1893

CHARLESTOWN, MASS.

# Peters of New England

A Genealogy, and Family History

Compiled by

Edmond Frank Peters

and

Eleanor Bradley Peters

(Mrs. Edward McClure Peters)

Author of "Hugh Peter: A Mosaic"

THE  
PETERS

---

OF  
NEW ENGLAND

New York  
The Knickerbocker Press  
1903

CS 71  
P 48  
1903

14616  
'02

14616  
'02



TO THE MEMORY  
OF  
EDMOND FRANK PETERS  
AND OF  
THOMAS McCLURE PETERS, S.T.D.



## CONTENTS

|  | PAGE |
|--|------|
| LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS AND SIGNATURES . . . . . | iii  |
| THE MAKING OF THE BOOK . . . . .               | vi   |
| TRADITION . . . . .                            | ix   |
| INFERENCE . . . . .                            | xv   |
| CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS . . . . .            | xvii |
| EXPLANATION . . . . .                          | xxi  |

### GENEALOGY

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| MASSACHUSETTS: IPSWICH AND ANDOVER . . . . .        | I   |
| READING AND WAKEFIELD . . . . .                     | 53  |
| THE REVD. ANDREW OF MIDDLETON . . . . .             | 56  |
| MEDFIELD . . . . .                                  | 63  |
| ANDOVER . . . . .                                   | 102 |
| MAINE: BLUE HILL . . . . .                          | 112 |
| ELLSWORTH . . . . .                                 | 127 |
| BOSTON . . . . .                                    | 137 |
| CONNECTICUT: HEBRON . . . . .                       | 152 |
| COLONEL JOHN OF THE QUEEN'S LOYAL RANGERS . . . . . | 186 |
| GENERAL ABSALOM . . . . .                           | 241 |
| THE REVEREND SAMUEL . . . . .                       | 257 |
| NEW YORK STATE . . . . .                            | 267 |
| LITCHFIELD . . . . .                                | 282 |
| LOST TRIBES . . . . .                               | 304 |
| OHIO . . . . .                                      | 311 |
| NEW HAMPSHIRE: SEBORNE . . . . .                    | 314 |
| ANDREW . . . . .                                    | 349 |



|   | PAGE |
|---|------|
| APPENDIX :  |      |
| BEAMSLEY . . . . .  | 357  |
| MY NATIVE LAND, GOOD-NIGHT! . . . . .                                   | 361  |
| AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF COLONEL JOHN OF THE QUEEN'S<br>LOYAL RANGERS . . . . . | 366  |
| PETERS TRAITS . . . . .   | 387  |
| DIVERS FAMILIES . . . . .   | 394  |
| MILITARY SERVICE . . . . .  | 408  |
| ALLIED FAMILIES . . . . .   | 412  |
| GENERAL INDEX . . . . .   | 420  |

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS AND SIGNATURES

|   | PAGE |
|---|------|
| TITLE-PAGE, EDMOND FRANK PETERS (ABOUT 1874),<br>SIGNATURE 1893 (see page 203)            |      |
| GRAVESTONE OF ANDREW PETERS, 1713 (1901) . . . . .  | 27   |
| WILL OF ANDREW PEETERS, 1702 . . . . .  | 28   |
| GRAVESTONE OF PHEBE PETERS, 1702 . . . . .  | 41   |
| SITE OF HOUSE OF ANDREW PEETERS (1901) . . . . .  | 43   |
| COMMON AND POND ADJOINING HOUSE OF ANDREW<br>PEETERS (1902) . . . . .                     | 43   |
| SIGNATURE OF SAMUEL PEETERS, 1703 . . . . .   | 43   |
| GRAVE OF THE REVD. ANDREW PETERS OF MIDDLETON,<br>1756 (1901) . . . . .                   | 61   |
| SIGNATURE OF JOSEPH PETERS (43), 1781 . . . . .   | 63   |
| SIGNATURE OF CAPT. ADAM PETERS, 1781 . . . . .  | 63   |
| BEULAH LOVETT, WIFE OF Lt.-COL. ANDREW PETERS . . . . .                                   | 81   |
| LT.-COL. ANDREW PETERS (FROM AN OIL PAINTING);<br>SIGNATURE, 1779 . . . . .               | 82   |
| LOVETT PETERS, WESTBOROUGH, MASS. . . . .   | 84   |
| GRAVESTONE OF JOHN PETERS OF ANDOVER, MASS. (17).<br>1797; SIGNATURE, 1767 . . . . .      | 102  |
| PORTRAIT OF JOHN PETERS OF ANDOVER (213), (FROM<br>A MINIATURE), 1836 . . . . .           | 106  |
| SIGNATURE OF JOHN PETERS OF ANDOVER (213), 1815 . . . . .                                 | 106  |
| SARAH PETERS (MRS. LEOPOLD GROZELIER), 1857; SIG-<br>NATURE, 1901 . . . . .               | 108  |
| NATHANIEL PETERS OF NORTH ANDOVER, MASS. (242),<br>188-; SIGNATURE, 185- . . . . .        | 110  |
| MONUMENT TO JOHN PETERS OF BLUE HILL, 1821; SIG-<br>NATURE, 1813 . . . . .                | 112  |
| PORTRAIT OF CHIEF-JUSTICE JOHN ANDREW PETERS OF<br>MAINE, 1884; SIGNATURE, 1902 . . . . . | 133  |

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| PORTRAIT OF EDWARD DYER PETERS OF BOSTON (FROM AN OIL PAINTING, 1839); SIGNATURE, 1834 . . .     | 137 |
| COUNTRY RESIDENCE OF EDWARD DYER PETERS (BUILT 1799, TAKEN ABOUT 1861 ?) . . . . .               | 138 |
| PORTRAIT OF THE REVD. THOMAS McCLURE PETERS (ABOUT 1885); SIGNATURE . . . . .                    | 140 |
| PORTRAIT OF THE REVD. JOHN PUNNETT PETERS, 1897; SIGNATURE, 1902 . . . . .                       | 143 |
| PORTRAIT OF EDWARD DYER PETERS, 2d, 1901; SIGNATURE, 1903 . . . . .                              | 146 |
| GRAVESTONE OF COLONEL JOHN PETERS, GILEAD, CONN., 1804 (TAKEN 1902) . . . . .                    | 157 |
| SIGNATURE OF COLONEL JOHN PETERS, 1783 . . . . .   | 157 |
| RESIDENCE OF COLONEL JOHN PETERS, HEBRON, CONN. (BUILT ABOUT 1740), 1902 . . . . .               | 160 |
| PORTRAIT OF JUDGE JOHN THOMPSON PETERS . . . . .   | 164 |
| PORTRAIT OF JOHN SAMUEL PETERS, GOVERNOR OF CONNECTICUT (ABOUT 1845); SIGNATURE, 1844 . . . . .  | 180 |
| MONUMENT TO GOVERNOR PETERS (TAKEN IN 1902) . . . . .  | 182 |
| MONUMENT TO THE REVD. SAMUEL PETERS (TAKEN 1902) . . . . .                                       | 182 |
| RESIDENCE OF GOVERNOR PETERS (TAKEN 1902), BUILT 1806 . . . . .                                  | 182 |
| PORTRAIT OF GENERAL ABSALOM PETERS . . . . .   | 241 |
| PORTRAIT OF JOHN ROGERS PETERS; SIGNATURE . . . . .  | 244 |
| PORTRAIT OF LT.-COL. DE WITT CLINTON PETERS; SIGNATURE . . . . .                                 | 249 |
| PORTRAIT OF THE REVD. ABSALOM PETERS; SIGNATURE, 1858 . . . . .                                  | 250 |
| SIGNATURE OF MAJOR GEORGE PIERCE PETERS, 1814 . . . . .  | 250 |
| PORTRAIT OF GEORGE ABSALOM PETERS, M.D., (FROM AN OIL PAINTING); SIGNATURE . . . . .             | 253 |
| PORTRAIT OF HANNAH PETERS (MRS. WILLIAM JARVIS), FROM A WATER-COLOR (ABOUT 1787?) . . . . .      | 257 |
| PORTRAIT OF THE REVD. SAMUEL PETERS, FROM A WATER-COLOR (ABOUT 1787?); SIGNATURE, 1822 . . . . . | 258 |
| GRAVES OF THE REVD. SAMUEL PETERS' THREE WIVES (TAKEN 1902) . . . . .                            | 260 |

# List of Illustrations and Signatures

v

PAGE

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| · PORTRAIT OF THE REVD. SAMUEL PETERS (FROM A<br>MINIATURE ON IVORY, by PURCELLO, TAKEN JUNE,<br>1824) . . . . . | 262 |
| · PORTRAIT OF SAMUEL JARVIS PETERS (FROM A DA-<br>GUERREOTYPE, 185-?); SIGNATURE . . . . .                       | 264 |
| · PORTRAIT OF THE REVD. GARRET EBER PETERS, DE-<br>TROIT, 1903; SIGNATURE, 1902 . . . . .                        | 294 |
| · PORTRAIT OF JOHN PETERS OF HENNIKER, N. H. (ABOUT<br>1862) . . . . .   | 335 |
| · WILL OF WILLIAM BEAMSLEY, 1658 . . . . .   | 359 |
| · PORTRAIT OF THE REVD. CHARLES RUSSELL TREAT,<br>1899 . . . . .   | 387 |
| · PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM HENRY PETERS, OF NORFOLK,<br>VA., 1898; SIGNATURE, 1899 . . . . .                          | 388 |

## THE MAKING OF THE BOOK

TWENTY-THREE years ago Andover was visited by the present compiler, and for the first time the correct family descent was ascertained. The work, however, was abandoned almost as soon as begun, to be resumed only in 1895. In the meantime, Edmond Frank Peters, a descendant of the Tory colonel, as he is commonly called (Colonel John of the Queen's Loyal Rangers), started on his labors, and for six years toiled unceasingly on a Peters history and genealogy, which at his death, in 1893, was practically finished. His papers were left to his relative, the Rev. Thomas McClure Peters, who had been greatly interested in and had given every encouragement to the work, but his death also taking place the same summer, the entire material passed into the hands of the present compiler. For the past eight years she has been correcting, adding to, and perfecting the book. Sections of family history collected by some six or eight different individuals have been studied and copied. At least sixty towns have been visited for the personal inspection of town and parish records, probate, and sometimes deeds, being investigated as well. Between forty and fifty graveyards have been visited, which in nearly every case means the inspection of each stone. The genealogy has been rewritten from end to end, the form and system completely changed, and a number of separate articles on subjects of family interest have been added. Portraits, views, and signatures have been collected, and, although very far from complete, the work is believed to be in sufficient shape to justify its printing in



the hope that, by publishing what there is, in time an almost perfect history may be obtained. Far more could have been accomplished had individuals shown more interest in the matter, it being in many cases almost, or quite, impossible to obtain even the common courtesy of a reply, or if information was sent it was often done with so little interest as to be of no value.

To all those who have in any way aided or encouraged the compiler, her heartiest appreciation is due, especially to the Hon. John Andrew Peters, of Bangor, Me., whose active sympathy and generous assistance are most gratefully acknowledged. To Miss Augusta Peters of Blue Hill, Miss Elizabeth Sewall of Medfield, Mrs. Grozelier of North Andover, Mrs. Annis Welles of Hebron, Mr. Jesse S. Reeves of Richmond, Ind., Mr. George Albert Taylor of Albany, and Mr. F. C. Bissell of Hartford; to Miss Charlotte Abbott of Andover, who is a mine of information on all town matters; and to Mrs. Almira Clarke of Woodville, Conn., whose sensible and valuable letters have been of the greatest service, the compiler wishes also to express her thanks, as well as to the Essex Institute for the loan of a copy of Edmond Frank Peters' papers. Town histories have often been quoted and have been found of great value.

Distant members of the family, in many instances total strangers, have loaned valuable papers, autographs, portraits, etc., and have sent information which, in some cases, they procured at the cost of much time and trouble to themselves. It is impossible to name all whom the compiler would thank, in person if possible, but she assures them that their kindness is fully appreciated.

The present compiler has again, in person, gone over much of the ground already carefully studied by Edmond Frank Peters, and can hold herself responsible for the sections entitled Ipswich and Andover, Middleton, An-

dover, Maine, General Absalom, The Revd. Samuel, Lost Tribes, Andrew in New Hampshire, nearly all of Reading and Wakefield, and portions of other sections. The articles before and after the genealogy and the illustrations and signatures are furnished by the present compiler. Nearly the whole of Medfield, all of Colonel John, most of Seborne, and the greater part of the sections unmentioned are wholly due to Edmond Frank Peters, and the present compiler has everywhere been greatly assisted by his thorough and conscientious labors.

The enormous amount of material he amassed in the six years of his toil would have been remarkable had he devoted his entire time to the work, but when one realizes that it was the result of his leisure hours only, it seems little short of a miracle. His system of collecting matter was most elaborate, painstaking, and complete, and was undoubtedly the principal cause of his remarkable success. Were it not for him this work would doubtless never have been written, certainly not by the present author. Even in the portions more especially her own he has been an ever-present guide, counsellor, and friend, often presenting her with some curious bit of information, or warning her of some rock or shoal. In short, the entire work is founded upon and permeated by Edmond Frank Peters, and as his face is the first one sees upon opening the book, so is his guiding and sustaining spirit the last one leaves upon closing the volume.

## TRADITION

A WELL disseminated tradition causes our family history to begin in Boston, in 1634, with one William Peters, a merchant, who was educated at Leyden, was a brother of the Revd. Hugh Peters of Salem, and of the Revd. Thomas Peters of Saybrook, and removed to Andover, where he built a church and was buried under the pulpit.\* This attractive fiction emanates from the Revd. Samuel Peters, a gentleman of whom it may be truly said that he was indebted to his imagination for his facts, the facts necessarily changing with the amount of imagination temporarily at his command, and thus producing varied versions of one and the same event. For instance, he in one letter says that William Peters came to Boston in 1634, in another that his great-grandfather went from London, a merchant, in 1640.† Now he supposes his

\* "William Peters Esq., of Boston, in 1634, was rich and noble, did good in his day, built a meeting-house in Andover about twenty miles from Boston for the Puritans and ordered his body to be buried under the pulpit and turned his soul to God, to sing Praises with the pious and venerable fathers who settled New England."—(Letter from the Revd. Samuel Peters to Gen. Absalom Peters, dated New York, Oct. 10, 1821.)

† In the rough draft of a letter he is composing in London, November 14, 1775, to Lord Petre of Writtle, the Revd. Samuel says: "My Lord, I lately came from New England to which country my Great-grandfather went from London, in the year 1640, a Merchant, his son bore his name William Peters, his Grandson bore the name of John, his great Grandson bears the name of Samuel who is a clergyman of the church of England. The family have ever lived in Affluence in America and with the Honorable Tradition that William who first went to Boston was a nigh Relation of the then Lord Petre. I had a manuscript copy of my great-grandfather giving an Account of his Pedigree but the Rebels have Seized it and all my Property."

great-grandfather to be William, and always so designates him; but in fact his great-grandfather was Andrew (of whose existence the reverend gentleman apparently had never heard), born in 1634 (we always find some substratum of truth at the bottom of the reverend gentleman's assertions) and of him we have no record before 1659. (Curiously enough there is record of a William Peters in Virginia in 1634.) Nor has any record of any William Peters been found in New England prior to that date, or of any one there who could be Andrew's father. Andrew did remove to Andover (about 1686), but there is no mention of any of the family building a church or being interred in any part of it, and if such an event had occurred it is almost certain there would be some record or recollection of it. As for William (who if he existed would necessarily be the father of Andrew) being educated at Leyden, again there is no record there of any such person being in any way connected with that university.\*

\* LEIDEN, 1 April, 1896.

MY DEAR PROF. PETERS.

I have gone over our Album Academicum and compared all students of the name of W. or G. Peters, Peter, Petri, Petrijii, Petraeus, inscribed between 1614 and 1634, but all of them were either Dutchmen, by the name of Gerardus or Godofredus, or Danes, Swedes, or Germans. Dickwood, Dirkwood or Duykwood, nor anything coming near, is to be found among the students of our University. No Professor, Lector or Master of a College of either name has taught at Leiden. I am sorry that this is only a negative result, and though I have no idea in what other way your forefather could be connected with our University I will ask the Recorder of our Senatus if he can give any light. He is just recovering from a serious illness, so I cannot trouble him for the moment, but I hope to have his advice after a couple of weeks. I don't think there will be any expense; only if we should be so happy as to find some documents relating to Peters or Dirkwood, there might be wanted a small remuneration for copying. I thank you very much for your kind intention to send me an off-print of your last article the subject of which most interests me. Believe me dear Sir, Yours truly,

C. P. TIELS.

(Letter to the Revd. J. P. Peters.)



As to William's being a brother of the Revd. Hugh and of the Revd. Thomas, and simultaneously "a nigh relation of the then Lord Petre," he might have been one or the other, but hardly both, for Hugh and Thomas Peter (not Peters) had parents whose names were, respectively, Thomas Dirkwood and Martha Treffry \* the former descending from ancestors who fled from Antwerp on account of religious persecution in 1543. The name of Dirkwood was changed to Peter between 1599 and 1610, for cause unknown, unless it might be from the marriage of Deborah Treffry (sister of Martha, who married Thomas Dirkwood), in 1609, to Henry Peter, M. P. for Fowey, and descendant of a sister of Sir William Peter, who was "secretary and of the Privy Council to four Kings and Queens of this realm and seven times ambassador abroad in foreign lands," said Sir William being also ancestor of the Barons Petre of Writtle, Essex, which seat the Revd. Samuel Peters persistently places in Devonshire. Now if we descend from the Dirkwood family, it is difficult to see how we are closely related to the family of Lord Petre, unless it might be through the female side, several Peters having married Treffrys; but this is not what the reverend gentleman intends. † Even at the present day there are Peters who will insist, unblushingly,—though Hugh Peter left but a daughter—that they derive the name of Peters from the fourth pastor of the First church in Salem. Being closely connected with two families of such consequence as that of Treffry and of Peter, it is not impossible that lands and the coat-of-arms may have been given to the descendants of the Flemish merchant to place them on an equality with their relatives by marriage,—but even here there is little hope for us. There is record of a William,

\* Parish records, Fowey.

† "William, fourth son of Sir John Petre, Knt. of Exeter, is said to have been father of Hugh."

(Letter from the Revd. Samuel Peters.)



“son of Thomas Dirkwood,” born in Fowey in 1600, but there is also the burial of William, “son of Thomas Peter,\* 17th October, 1609.” It certainly is self-evident that we could not descend from William, brother of Hugh, and yet have the ancestry claimed for us by the Revd. Samuel Peters.† Personally the compiler is of the opinion that we descend from some branch of the Peter family formerly of Devonshire and Cornwall, and that the relationship to the Revd. Hugh Peter—if relationship there be—comes through the Treffrys and not through the Peters. It might be worth the while of some one, with idle pence and hours, to investigate the claim of descent from “the fourth son of Sir John Petre, Knt. of Exeter, in Devon” (this is the usual version), who actually did live and did have four sons, the youngest being named William. In the face of what has here been said it seems unnecessary to make any comment upon the pedigree given in the Revd. Samuel Peters’ *Life of Hugh Peters*, or to do more than remark that the Revd. Thomas Peter was not the first Englishman to arrive at Saybrook (in fact there is no evidence of his being there

\* The names of Peter and of Dirkwood appear to have been used interchangeably.

† In a letter dated New York, Oct. 10, 1821, to his nephew Gen. Absalom, he says: “You are the oldest surviving son of my oldest brother Col. John Peters, the honest man, and son of John Peters the good man, who was the grandson of William Peters Esq. of Boston in A.D. 1634, who was the fourth son of the Right Honorable Lord John Peters, Lord of Writtle in Devonshire, England, and one of the sixteen Peers who educated King Edward VI and governed England during the minority of that good King.‡ By the Herald’s office of London you know now the rock from which you descend, you cannot boast of Royal blood in your veins, but you can boast of Noble Blood running in your veins and arteries.”

‡(At the period mentioned there was no Lord Petre; this title not existing until 1603, when Sir John Peter was made baron. Our reverend relative means Sir William, father of the first lord. That he is often confused as to his own belief on the subject, these various quotations from his writings sufficiently prove.)

before the summer of 1645; a few months later he was certainly at the Pequot Plantation, now New London, and he returned to England in December, 1646); that he did not found an academy in Saybrook which later became Yale College, nor did he die after the restoration of Charles II; neither did he "bequeath his library"\* to that College, all his books being left in his will to his only son, John.

That the Revd. Samuel Peters, while in England, did actively interest himself in the family pedigree is evident from the following letter†: but he did not possess an exact mind, and as years accumulated his impressions, at least upon this subject, became greatly confused, until we finally come upon this astonishing statement: "Therefore King William in 1066, gave Sir John Peters, his secretary of State, this motto in his Coat of Arms, Sans Dieu rien!" (Letter from the Revd. Samuel Peters, dated Harsimus, July 6, 1822.)

Another tradition, emanating from Mary Peters, daughter of Col. John and Lydia Phelps, and wife of

\* *History of Connecticut*, p. 51.

† HARLYN, 26th August, 1776.

DEAR SIR:—Your last favor I received and am much obliged to you for your friendly invitation sent. As I find you are not so happy as to enjoy a good state of health perhaps a journey into Cornwall may be of service to you and I will do myself the pleasure of meeting you on any part of the Road to conduct you to my house where you may be sure of meeting with a sincere welcome. I live in the country on my Estate which is situated on a dry healthy spot near the sea. I am a young man and had the misfortune of losing a very good father in January last. My Mother and six sisters live with me and I have a brother at a Latin school. I have made all the inquiries into our ancestors and make not the least doubt but that you and myself came from Padestow as five of the most capital Estates in that Parish were in the possession of the Peters, viz., Treator, Trenarse, Tregewin, Trengho and Trebouza. The latter is my possession and a Mr. William Peters lives at Treator; the three other Estates are not in the family. I see by a deed dated the 2nd year of the Reign of Queen Elizabeth [which would be in 1560] wherein Mr. John Peters conveys Trebouza to

Joseph Hosford of Thetford, Vt., is incorrect from end to end, and is not worth quoting. It is said she left to each of her children a paper entitled "Genealogy of the Ancestors of Molly Gillette by her mother and written by her own hand in the 66th year of her age."

his father John Peters of Trenara. My father's name was William and I had three uncles named Samuel. There was a family in the Parish (St. Merryn) there were four brothers John, Hugh, Walter and William Peters and they are extinct. My mother and sisters join me in best comp'ts to you and am, Dear sir, your most obedient humble servant,

HENRY PETERS.

To the Revd. Mr. Samuel Peters.

A somewhat curious paper in the handwriting of the Revd. Samuel and inscribed "Veritas March 25, 1792, London. Kipha Bar Iona Cedras Libani Galilae" gives his pedigree as follows:

1736 Samuel Peters Hebron. 1696 John Peters, Hebron, Conn.

1640 William Peters, Boston, N. E. 1598 William Peters, Fowey, Cornwall.

1574 William Peters, Fowey, Cornwall. 1550 John Petre, Exitor, Deron.

## INFERENCE

HAVING shown in tradition what does not exist in our family history, we now come to what does: this is soon disposed of. We know nothing whatever of the antecedents of Andrew Peeters, barring certain safe inferences. From the date of his death and of a deposition made in Salem, we find him to have been born in 1634 or 1635. He came to this country a young man, well educated, as his will shows,—somewhat remarkably so for those days, in fact; for if, after a life of farming and distilling (some sixteen years of these being largely taken up with fighting Indians), his hand and mind were still so docile to the pen as to write and spell as he does in his will, it seems probable that he possessed a liberal education. It is also evident that he came to this country well provided with money and that he possessed, or acquired, a social position which gave him the title of *Mr.*, a word of meaning in those days. Inferences point to a residence in Holland; some have consequently inferred him to be Dutch. It is safe, flatly, to contradict this theory. If in law a man is judged innocent until he is proved guilty, so among the early settlers of New England it is safe to assert that a man is English until he has been proved a foreigner. Were he the latter he would be referred to as the Dutchman, would not be *persona grata* among his neighbors, and his spelling and writing—arts which he would be little called upon to exercise after his emigration—would assuredly not be of the character found in his will. His education was certainly all European, whether Continental or British. The spelling of his name, Peeters, is or, was, a recognized one in the west of England. It is by no means impossible, as Miss Charlotte Abbott suggests, that he came to New England from New York, from Virginia, or even from the West Indies, and not directly from Europe. The compiler is of the opinion that, being



a distiller by trade, he would probably be a member of that guild in England, and that his ancestry might thereby be traced on the other side of the water. Being unable to contradict the Revd. Samuel Peters' statement that Andrew (or his father) was the fourth son of John Peters, or Peter (Knt., or otherwise), of Devon, this or something approximate may be found to be correct, and those of the family who now yearn for a coat-of-arms may be blessed with satisfied, and, what is more, justified, aspirations. We may be entitled to a coat-of-arms, even to that so long used by some branches of the family, but the compiler has done her best to produce a correct and exact history, based only upon facts known and proved to be such. Some one—probably the Revd. Samuel—is responsible for a number of colored engravings of Peters coat armor, all made at the same time, and which have spread from Maine to California. It will be hard for many of the family to part with these should they be proved to be incorrect; but there is no trace of arms until our reverend relative gave his attention to the subject. Old Andrew's seal is a very different affair, and to the compiler's mind is far more interesting and valuable than any number of European crests. An American heraldry we might surely have; then why not take his seal, which the compiler believes to mean so much, and to tell of that terrific fight in the Narragansett country and of long years of border warfare,\* and make that the father of a new heraldry—a heraldry all our own?

\* During his residence in Andover Andrew appears to have been certainly once, perhaps twice, burned out by the Indians. (Page 22.) "1692 Mr Andrew Peeters (now an inhabitant in Andover), being lately burnt out by ye Indians." This may have occurred in 1689, or it may have been more recent, but certainly his son Samuel was too young to be his partner at that time, and he says in his will: "whereas I was Burnt out bij ye heathen Enemij hee ye said Samuell Peeters hath been mij Copartner Euer Since." This second burning may have been the one referred to in 1698 (see note at foot of page 28).



## CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS

P. 8 (line 8), quarter musters, not quarter masters.

P. 23 (note), 24 (line 5), 26 (note), Carleton, not Carlton.

P. 23 (line 8), John Aslebe was great-great-uncle, not great-grandfather.

P. 36 (lines 15, 16), Andrew Allen was brother, not father; this is proved by reference to the "widdowe Allen."

P. 54 (line 19), 25, not 55 miles.

P. 60 (line 24), 4/, not 44/.

P. 67 (line 13), July, 1780, not July 17, 1780.

P. 104 (line 14), Nancy Carney died in 1865. Her first husband is said to have been drowned at sea. She was married to Andrew Peters Oct. 14, 1798.

William (216 VI) died in Oakland, Cal., June 15, 1885; md. in Parish of Portsea, Hampshire, Eng., , 1835. Cicely, dau. William Silver, and Frances Nyren, his wife; she died in 1839.

Cicely Frances (226), born in Le Hâvre, was md. in Washington, D. C., to Francis Boarman. No children.

Andrew Vincent died in Eugene, Ore., 1901.

Mary Harriet, born in Ingouville, France, died unmd.

Ignatius Kemble, born in Georgetown, D. C., died Jan. 12, 1901, in Eugene, Ore.; md. in Eugene, Ore., Eudora, dau. Richard Henderson. No children.

Joseph Chrysostom, born in France, living 1903; md. in San Francisco, Cal., Alice, dau. Edward Cain and Alice his wife, born in Eng. ,

and had 9 children.

Arthur Silver, born in Lavana, N. Y.; md. in San Francisco, Cal., Agnes, dau. Lucas Lancaster, and had 7 children.

William Bonaventure, died in Oakland, Cal., 1875; md. in Washington, D. C., 1864, Margaret, dau. John Major, born in

Ireland, died in 1876, and had 3 children, one of whom, Cecile von Sieberlich, now lives in San Francisco.

William J. (233) has been connected with the U. S. Geographical Survey, and is now (1903) second in command of the Ziegler Arctic expedition, being the representative of the National Geographical Society.

Nancy Peters McNally died 1889.

Sarah Carney (217) died in 1888.

P. 113 (lines 17-19), reverse notes. Andrew 271 (8), see Ellsworth, not Boston. Dyer 272 (9), see Boston, not Ellsworth.

P. 118 (line 7), Simeon Blanchard (md., ch.).

P. 144 (line 28), Vt., not Va.

P. 161, lines 18 to 27 do not belong to this Samuel, but to Samuel 1107, on p. 309; line 26 is uncertain.

P. 161, Jan. 1, 1781, Samuel is in Capt. Betts' Co., Light Infantry, under the Marquis de La Fayette, marched to the southward.

P. 166 (line 9), may be William who enlisted from Norwich, Conn., in the 6th Reg., Aug. 23, 1861-July 5, 1863.

P. 186 (line 4), Ann Barnet, dau. Robert Barnet of Windsor, Conn.

P. 187 (line 25), Hublenston, not Hubleston.

P. 237 (line 9), Ellen, born in Portland, Me., md. in Portland, John Franklin Purinton, son John Purinton and Mary Sweat, his wife, died Feb. 14, 1899. No children.

Susan Tucker (line 21), born in Portland, Me., Jan. 6, 1836, living 1903; md. in Portland, Nov. 22, 1872, George Clinton Fobes, son Charles Fobes and Hannah Webster, his wife, born in Portland, died in Baltimore, Md., June 14, 1892. No children.

Caroline Robison (line 29), born in Portland, Me., July 28, 1839, living 1903; md. Edward A. Bailey, son Joseph S. Bailey and Isabel Dix his wife, born in Portland, July 28, 183-, living 1903, and had 2 sons.

P. 239 (line 4), Charles Thomas, born in Portland, Me., March 31, 1866, living in Portland, 1903; md. in Portland, Jan. 20, 1892, Cora Belle, dau. Benjamin Whitehouse and

Georgiana Webber, his wife, born in Portland, Dec. 20, 1869, living 1903, and had one son, Walter Nauman, born in Portland, Oct. 2, 1893.

P. 244 (line 21), Abby Louisa, died in Portland, Ore., Jan. 7, 1893; was md. in New York, Sept. 10, 1851, to Arthur Cook, son Harry Cook and Anne Bradwin Wright, his wife, born in London, Eng., Oct. 10, 1819, died Mar. 24, 1879, near Pueblo, Col., and had 6 children.

P. 282 (addition to notes), copy of a letter, July 12, 1896:

“ . . . the enclosed is a copy from my history of Hugh Peters amended as my mother and your mother told me. William Peters, son of John Peters of Hebron, Conn., A.D. 1717, a planter, married Ruth Capel, and by her had one daughter, Mary, wife of Philip Judd, and two sons. William, his son, married Deborah Strong, and had six children. Eber S. Peters, our grandfather, was one of the two sons.—Wm. B. Rogers.”

P. 298 (line 33), Clemons, not Clemens.

P. 314 (note to line 15), 1726, the proprietors in a town meeting in Andover, Mass., voted to build a block-house for a fort and a meeting-house (in Concord, N. H.). 1730, Nov. 18, the first church was organized with nine members (Concord, N. H.).

The name of Sibbons, Seborne, Seaborn, etc., has been spelled exactly as found in each instance.

P. 338 (line 1), Joseph, perhaps son of James, and Rhoda (see pages 318, 319).

P. 340 (line 19), John, perhaps son of James, and Elizabeth Farnham (see p. 317).

Pages 346, 347, 348, death of Obadiah quoted from *History of Hopkinton*.

P. 352, Simon, born Feb. 20, died in Bath, Me., Ap. 18, 1890.

Susan, died Feb. 4, 1890.

Benjamin, died in East Pass, Fla., Sept. 22, 1885.

Sarah, died Feb. 26, 1901.

Mary, died Oct. 22, 1892.

Lydia, died March 1, 1888.

Benjamin E., md. in Bath,

Mary J. Hinckley, dau. Enoch H. Hinckley and Elizabeth  
Small, his wife, born in Bath, 18, 1830,  
living 1903, and had two sons, George H., living in Bath,  
1903, unmd., and Albert J., born in Bath, 1857, died in  
Bath, Oct. 11, 1862, aged 5 yrs. and 5 mos.

P. 356 (line 20), John Peters, not John Peter Peters.

## EXPLANATION

LARGE Arabic figures to the left of a name give the individual number; smaller figures in parentheses give the order of birth. Roman figures indicate the generation. The first Andrew Peeters being a generation by himself has the Roman, and not the Arabic, numeral. A number repeated, accompanied by an *A*, indicates discovery of individuals too late for them to receive individual numbers.

Md. Married.

Dau. Daughter.

Ch. Children.

Int. mar. Intention of marriage.

Unk. Unknown.

Enl. Enlisted.

This being a Peters history only, the descendants of female Peters are not given. A name in capitals indicates the ancestor of all those in that subdivision, or section, of the work. Names in italics indicate all the males of the second generation in that particular subdivision or section. Every numbered individual is a Peters by birth. Old style and new style have been avoided as much as possible. Before 1752, March was the first month. Prior to 1752, eleven days should be added to make a date correspond to the new style. There are, however, exceptions to this rule.

*Illustrations and Signatures.*—The date to the right of the portrait or picture indicates the year when it was taken. The date to the left of the signature gives the year when it was written.





GENEALOGY



# MASSACHUSETTS

## IPSWICH AND ANDOVER

I. ANDREW PEETERS. No record of birth (born probably in England, in 1634-35), died in Andover, Mass., December 14, 1713, in the seventy-ninth year of his age; md. (no record of marriage, probably in Boston, Mass., early in 1659) Mercy, dau. of William Beamsley \* and Anne his wife and widow of Michael Wilbourn, † born in Boston, the ninth day of the tenth month (December), 1637; died in Andover, Mass., November 6, 1726, and had seven children.

*Children of Andrew Peeters, "Church and Parish Records of the Town of Ipswich," Mass.:*

1 (1). "John, son of Andrew Peeters, borne 28th of February 1659-60."

2 (2). "Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew Peeters, borne 26 of August 1662"

3 (3). Andrew

4 (4). "Mary, † daughter of Andrew Peeters borne the 12 of June, 1668"

5 (5). "Mercy, daughter of Andrew Peeters borne the 27 of January, 1670."

6 (6). "Wry (William) son of Andrew Peeters, borne the 7 of February 1672"

7 (7). Samuel."

\* See article on Beamsley.

† It has been stated that they were md. in Ipswich, April 16, 1658.

‡ This made Mercy, the wife of Andrew, the mother of two living Marys.

No record can be found of the birth of Andrew or of Samuel, but the former is said to have been born in 1664, and Samuel's date must be 1674 or 1675.

**Boston Marriages.** Michael Wilbourne and Mercy Beamsley, daughter of William Beamsley of Boston, were married the 17th day of the 8th month (Oct.), 1656, by Richard Bellingham, Deputy Governor.

**Boston Births.** Mary of Michael and Mary Wilborne, born October 30, 1657.

Michael Wilbourne was a carpenter. There is no record of his death, but Mercy appears to have been a widow in September, 1658, when her father's will was made. It will be seen that Mercy and Mary are used interchangeably; probably the old pronunciation, and consequent spelling "Marcy," are responsible for this error.

THE FIRST RECORDED MENTION OF ANDREW \* IS IN BOSTON  
IN 1659. SUFFOLK CO. DEEDS, III, 358.

This Indenture made the eighteenth day of November in the yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred fifty and nine Betweene Andrew Peters of Boston in the county of Suffolk in NEW England, Distiller and mercje

\* The Wilson manuscript gives us the first glimpse of our earliest ancestor in this country. Mercy Beamsley was one day standing at her window to watch the people wading through the trails, which then served as streets, when her attention was attracted by "a young Holland" picking his way through the mud. Andrew Peeters had just arrived, and looking up he saw her watching. He then and there resolved to marry her, it is said. This version calls Andrew a Dutchman. It is certain that he was an Englishman though he probably lived, and possibly was born in Holland. He appears in this country as a young man with sufficient worldly possessions and a good education, especially for those days,—witness his will written by himself and in which the spelling is quite remarkable and the writing that of a man thoroughly used to the pen. For account of the Wilson manuscript see note following the description of the deaths of John and Andrew Peeters in 1689.



his wife of the one parte and Martha Beamesley of the same—Boston Widdow of the other part Witnesseth that Andrew and Mary Peters hath on or before the day of the date hereof, Received of said Martha Beamesley widdow (mother of said Mercy) the full and whole summe of tenn pounds sterling by the value thereof in Currant of and In NEW England: and for and in Consideration of the sayd summe Received The sayd Andrew Peeters and Mercy his wife jointly and either of them particularly for him and herself and the executors and Administrators of either of them Doeth remise release and forever quit clayme unto the sayd Martha Beamesley, her heires executors and Administrators all and all manner of Actions cause and causes of Actions and suites bills, bonds, Writings and accompts debts dutjes, legatje or legatjes—reconings summe or summes of money and demands whatsoer and howsoeuer to be made or demanded which he the sayd Andrew or she the sayd Mercje or the Executors Administrators or Assignes of either of them in tyme to come Cann or may haue to for or Against the said Martha Beamesley her heires executors or Administrators for or by reason of any legatje guift matter cause or thing whatsoeuer from the beginning of the world untill the day of the date hereof.

And further this Indenture, Witnesseth, That the said Andrew Peeters and Mercy his wife for the Great Goodwill & lowe on his part and the motherly affection on hir part, wch they beare unto Mary Wilbourn Daughter of the said Mercy—by hir former husband Michael Wilbourn late of boston aforesajd, Carpenter, as also for and In consideration of the aforesajd sume of tenne pounds which he the said Andrew hath received and doth enjoy wth and by the said Mercy his wife. Itt is Cowenanted, Graunted, Condisended and fully agreed upon by & between the said—Beamesley partjes to these Indentures.

That at the end of three yeeres from after the date hereof the sajd Andrew Peeters his executors or Administrators shall repay the afore sajd sume of Tenn pounds sterling by the value there of in Current pay of and in NEW England vnto the sajd Martha Beamesley her executors, Administrators or Assignes for & to the use and behoofe of the sajd Mary Wilbourn, furthermore It is Concluded Condesended and fully Agreed unto by the partjes to these presents That in Case the sajd Mary decease before she be married or be of fitt years to take the sajd sume into her own Coustady and disposall—That then the sume of tenn pounds shall be pajd by the value thereof in Current pay in New England by the sajd martha beamesley her heires Executors or Administrators vnto the Eldest Child of the sajd mercy—whether male or female Issue of the body of the sayd Andrew Peeters and remaine to be his or her vse for euer. In wittness where of the partjes aboue named to these Indentures, Interchangeably theire hands & seales have putt the day & yeere first aboue written.

Signed, Sealed &  
delivered in the  
presence of vs

Andrew Peeters \*  
and a seale

Humphrey Atherton  
Thomas Clark

Endorsed

I the wthin named Martha Beamesley, Widdowe Doe hereby Assigne all my right and power in point of Receiving the sayd sume wthine named of tenn pounds, the same to be received by Mr John ffownell of Charlestowne & by

\* He spells it "Peeters" in all his signatures I have ever seen.

him to be Employed for the benefitt & behoofe of the  
wthin named Mary Wilbourn wthin written

Witness my hand ye day & yeere wthin written  
ye mark of Martha Beamsley

Witnessed by vs

Thomas Clark

Willjam Pearse

Entred & Recorded at Request of marth Beamesley  
14, 2m 1660

Edw. Rawson, Recorder

1661 Sept. 20—Record of Andrew Peeters as a witness.

Essex County Deeds

Bridgett Varney for £40 deeds to Andrew Peters “ all  
that my dwelling-house wherein the sayd Andrew now  
dwelleth, together with the shop, outhouses, yards, gar-  
dens, Orchards & all the appurtenances thereunto be-  
longing; bounded S.E. on land & house of Mr. William  
Norton; abutting on the street towards the north-east;  
having a lane towards the N.W. and pasture-land of Mr  
William Norton toward the S.W.

November 2, 1663

Simon Tuttle  
Robert Lord, Marshall } Witnesses

*Volume ii of Old Ipswich Records—Salem*

1664 Andrew Peters has one share \* in Plum Island,  
Castle Neck and Hog Island. No. of lot 19 Feb, 14,  
*Town Records.*

1665 May 20 Andrew Peeters, Ipswich, for 66£ buys  
of Richard Shatswell of Ipswich 15½ acres of upland &  
marsh at a place called Reedy Marsh, bounded N.W. and  
N.E. on land of Thomas French Sr, & Thomas Lovell,  
S.E. and S.W. on Mr Wm Norton and Joseph Quiller

Witt

Richard Hubbert

Thomas Lovell

\* The shares were according to amount of property taxed.

1665 May 29 Land sold by Richard Shatswell to Thos. Lovell bounded by Andrew Peters marsh toward the south—

Witness

Richard Hubbert

Andrew Peeters

1665-6. A petition to the General Court in Boston, protesting against certain aspersions cast upon them relative to their feelings for the king and declaring their loyalty; signed among others by Andrew Peeters. *Mass. Hist. Coll. 1st series vol. viii, page 107.*

1667 Jan 24. *Deeds Conto*—Andrew Peeters, Ipswich, in consideration of a Barne for me alreedy built and finished neare my dwelling house in Ipswich,—deeds to Ezekiel Woodward carpenter, my two small lots on Plum Island containing 7 acres more or less.

Town Records, Ipswich.

1667 Granted to Andrew Peters timber for a lean-to.

1668 To Andrew Peeter for a leanto to his Barne (timber)

1668 To Andrew Peeters, to fell for a cyder-mill.\*

1668 Jan 22 Simon Tuttle for 6£ deeds to Andrew Peeters, Ipswich, distiller one and one half acres bounded East on Simon Tuttle and north west on Muddy river and the common, on the south side by the highway leading to Rowley.

Suffolk Deeds, Book V, page 518.

Bee it knowne unto all men by these presents that I Andrew Peters of Ipswich stiller for and in consideration of a six acree Lott lying in the Common fence, on the north side of the River in Ipswich aforesayd, bargained sold and confirmed unto mee the sayd Andrew Peters by Samuell Graues of Ipswich aforesayd and for Other ualluable Considerations mee thereunto moving, haue

\* The Revd. Augustine Caldwell informs me that the "cyder-mill" indicated that Andrew had a large orchard.

fully freely and cleerly bargained sold Enfeofed and Confirmed, & doe by these presents fully freely and cleerly, bargaine sell enfeofe & Confirme unto the aboue mentioned Samuell Graues of Ipswich ffeltmaker, all my right Title and interest into any inheritance or part of Inheritance, Giuen or bequeathed by will & Testament, of William Beamsley late of Boston deceased vnto Mercy the wife of mee the sayd Andrew Peters, & the sayd Samuell Graues To Hold possess & enjoy all my sayd shaire or portion in the sayd Inheritance of Houses & Lands with all the priuiledges & Appurtinences thereto belonging, to him the sayd Samuell his heires Executors Administrators & assignes foreuer, Giuing & granting to the sayd Samuell all my right & Titlepower & interest, to ask require demand recouer, by suite of Law or other wise, all my sayd right of inheritance in the sayd houses, Lands, Tenements or heriditaments, To haue hold possess and enjoy all the sayd premises, without let hinderance or molestation from mee the sayd Andrew my heires Executors Administrators or assignes for euer.

In wittnes whereof I the sayd Andrew Peters haue hereunto set my hand & seale this: 13th of April: 1668

Subscribed sealed & deliuered in the presence of

Andrew Peters

Richard Hubbert

(a seale)

Thomas Clarke

This was Acknowledged by the sayd Andrew Peters to bee his Act and deed vpun the 16th day of Aprill 1668.  
Before me

Samuell Symonds

And at the same time mercy the wife of the sayd Andrew Peters did yeald vp her right of Dowre & possibility of right in the premises.

Entered and Recorded word for word & Compared with the Originall this 19th of Decem: 1668

As Attests Edw. Rawson Recordr



## Town Records, Ipswich:

1671 To Andrew Peeters for house over his cyder-mill.  
(This was a grant of timber.)

1671 At a meeting of the selectmen the 26 of January—Ordered that the Clerke informe the Court that the Selectmen of Ipswich “doe concieve that Andrew Peeters (upon consideration of his carriage at mile brooke, his miscarriage at quarter masters, his miscarriage to the Constable and before the Selectmen) is not fitt to have any licence for to sell any liquor.” \*

1673 Upon the petition of Andrew Peeters about Sarah Ross living at his house. The Selectmen gave him the liberty to entertain her till eleven weeks be expired for her coming to Towne from Boston. She declaring some inclination to live with her husband as a wife, and to goe to him when he comes to Towne.

## Essex Co. Deeds

1673 Andrew Peters of Ipswich in acct with the estate of Thomas White

1673 Petter Andrew (91) in acct with est. of Thomas White

## New Hampshire Court Files. 1674-1677.

1673 Know all men by these presents yt I John pickerin of Strawberry bank † for and upon good Consideration doo owne myselfe to be indebton to Andrew peters of Ipswich ye full and just sume of nine pounds to be paid in good mutble ‡ Codfish upon the Isles of Shoals to be delivered at ye next Spring ensuing at waying season fitt to be shipped aboard and to be paid at the price Currt as marchts § take it and I John Pickerin doe by these

\* His carriage at Mile Brooke was a fight between himself and a friend on one side and two of his fellow-townsmen on the other. They were all returning home from Wenham and Andrew and Bridges refused to let the others pass.

† Now Portsmouth, N. H.

‡ Merchantable.

§ Merchants.

presents engage to fulfill this obligation to ye said peter or his assignors, and for ye true performance hereof I bind myself my heirs and assignors as witness my hand this 7th of November, 1673.

John pickerin

I doe assign this bill and all ye within mentioned mchtble \* Cod ffish vnto Francis Wainwright his heirs, executrs Administ and assignors as witness my hand this 23d Decem 1673. Andrew peters.

Witness Tho Burnham Senr James Burnhams hands Thomas Burnham Senr and James Burnham ye witnesses sworne say they were present and saw Andrew peters sign and deliver ye aboue written assignmt to mr Wainwright as his act and deed before me

Daniel Dennison. Sept. 25, 1674.

*(Copy of Records of Court of Associates, held in Dover, Sept. 29, 1674.)*

1675 Andrew Peeters of Ipswich hath a browne bay horse, a star in the forehead, mealy belly, browne nose, noe ear-marke, nor brand that is seen, dock, alsoe a sorell mare a white slip over the nose & white in the forehead mealy under the belly, a little piece cut, a snip neare eare doct & lame; prized both of them at 40s by Simon Tuttle.

#### SOLDIERS IN KING PHILIP'S WAR

(Military Service), by G. M. Bodge

From ledger accounts of Treasurer John Hull, closing with Sept. 28, 1676.

Later grants for military service

Ipswich, January 24 1676-7

Andrew Peters 02 14 00

List of Grantees, Heirs and later Proprietors of Narragansett No 3, Souhegan West, now Amherst N. H.

\* Merchantable.

1728 Andover Andrew Peters — — Andrew, son Andrew Peters, Andover.\*

HISTORY OF AMHERST, NEW HAMPSHIRE, by D. F. Secomb.

"In the house of Representatives 19 Jan. 1731-32.

Whereas there have been several endeavours to accomodate the Narragansett Soldiers and their Descendants with a suitable Quantity of Land for the Settlement as an Acknowledgement & Reward for their great Service to this Country which have failed hitherto of the desired

\* The Rev<sup>d</sup> Andrew, who inherited the land from his military ancestor, was son of Samuel, and grandson of Andrew who fought in the Narragansett campaign. The following letter from the Revnd. George Madison Bodge, author of *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, a most exhaustive work and the authority on the Narragansett campaign, is of great interest and value to us:

WESTWOOD, Feby 26, 1900

DEAR MRS PETERS

I have just come upon a letter of yours dated Sept. 25, 1898, which I fear has never been answered, but got covered up with some other papers and forgotten. In regard to the questions contained I will say that (1) The soldiers who served in the Narragansett Campaign from Dec. 10, 1675, to Feb'y 21 (or thereabouts), 1676 received a grant of Land,—each equal to every other in value.

The seven townships were supposed to be of equal value and were assigned to 840 (about) the number of Claimants either the soldiers *themselves* or *their* heirs, then known to be in the country.

The companies of claimants were made up according to the residences of the men at the time of the assignment about 1733-1735. This assignment took in the Plymouth Colony soldiers as Plymouth had then become a part of Massachusetts. An officer who served the whole war had no more than a private who served a week.

As to *Andrew Peters*. The sum with which he is credited would indicate that he served from Dec. 10 to the end of the campaign. His name in the list of Soldier Grantees is positive proof that he was in the Campaign. My own ancestor John Harmon was in the same Township allotment. (P. 24.)

I do not think the seal had any reference to the capture of the fort.

I have no further information about Andrew Peters, which would assist you and I presume this is all too late to be of interest.

Yours very truly

GEORGE M. BODGE.

Success, His Honor have thought it might tend to promote a good understanding & Harmony in this Court to lay before the Hon'ble Board wherefore it is that the Representat'ves have come into the Grant of a Tract of six miles square to each number of one hundred & twenty persons which they have made this Session, in answer to the Petition of Thomas Tileston & others, a Comm'tee in behalf of themselves and the rest of the Soldiers & their Descendants who were in the Narragansett War, And one great Reason is that there was a Proclamation made to the Army in the name of the Governm'nt,—as living evidences very fully testify,—when they were mustered on Dedham Plain where they began their March, that if they playd the Man, took the Fort and Drove the Enemy out of the Narragansett Country, which was their great Seat, that they should have a gratuity in Land beside their Wages; and it is well known that this was done; and as the Conditions have been performed, certainly the Promise, in all Equity and Justice ought to be fulfilled; and if we consider the Difficulties these brave Men went thro' in Storming the Fort in the Depth of Winter and the pinching wants they afterward underwent in pursuing the Indians that escaped, thro' a hideous wilderness, famously known throughout New England to this day by the name of the hungry March; and if we further consider that until the brave tho' small army thus played the Man, the whole Country was filled with Distress & fear & we trembled in the Capital, Boston, itself, and that to the Goodness of God to this Army we owe our Fathers and our Safety & Estates, We cannot but think yt those Instrum'ts of our Deliverance and Safety ought to be not only justly but also gratefully and generously rewarded & even with much more than they prayed for. If we measure w't they receive from us by w't we enjoy & have received from them, we need not mention to ye Hon'ble Board the



Wisdom, Justice & Generosity of our Mother Country & ye ancient Romans on such occasions, Triumphs, Oration, Hereditary Honors & Privileges; All the Riches, Lands & Spoils of War & Conquest have not been thought too great for those to whom they have not owed more, if so much as We do to those our Deliverers, & we ought further to observe what greatly adds to their merit that they are not vagabonds & Beggars & Outcasts, of wh'ch Armies are Sometimes considerably made up, who run the Hazards of War to avoid the danger of Starving; so far from this, that these were some of ye best of Our Men, the Fathers and Sons of some of ye greatest & best of Our famil'es and could have no other view but to serve ye Country, & whom God was pleased accordingly in a very remarkable manner to Honor & Succeed Of these things the Hon'ble the General Court of the Late Colony of the Massachusetts in those days was not insensible and accordingly gave to ye Soldiers, being upward of Five Hundred, abt Two Thirds of the Army that went from ye Massachusetts & the Late Colony of Plimouth, a tract of abt forty thousand acres in the Nipmug Country, this or the value of it these Soldiers would be contented with, & take in their Brethren of Plimouth too, tho' that sh'd take away two thirds of w't was granted them and would after that have more in value than w't they now ask for them all, for every one must own that 40,000 acres in the Heart of the Country, as the Nipmug country is, is of more value than five times that quantity in the Borders, & in Danger if there should be a French war, as is & would be the case with all the unappropriated Lands of the Province w'ch they now ask for.

*It is hoped that* the neglect of these petition'rs so long, or the provinces having disposed of the Nipmug Country to others & so defeated their ancient Grants, will not be thought to wear out any more than it reveals



their merit. The Grant seems to be made in acknowledgement both of ye promise & of ye fulfilling ye conditions & being well entitled to it, & there is great Reason to fear that public Guilt w'd ly upon the Country if we should neglect & continue in the Breach of this Promise, after it has been made & omitted for above fifty years.

As to the late Grant of two Townships to Seven or Eight Hundred of these Soldiers, It is so far below the value of the Land they conquered, & the Price the province had for it when it was sold, & the money divided In the Colonies that carried on the War, It is such a Pittance of w't they obtained for us, so exceedingly beneath w't the Province has defeated them of, which was granted to about Two thirds of them in the Nipmug Country, that it is rather mocking and deriding them to offer it. Beyond w't has been offered, it sh'd be considered that to grant the present petition and give such a quantity of Land as may be worth Settling, & upon Conditions of bringing forward Townships, is much more agreeable to Charter & for the publick Good than to Give away Tracts of Land & suffer & even tempt men to let them ly waste & unimproved, for in the way that has been proposed & in which some Progress has been made the Lands will be divided into such scraps that they will not be worth receiving.

In Council: Read''

Jan 19- 1731-32. The House ordered that further grants be made so that each 120 persons should have a township six miles square.

June 30—1732 The claims of 840 persons having been allowed a grant of 5 additional townships was made to the Narragansett soldiers by the House of Representatives.

April 26, 1733 Governor Belcher gave his approval to the new grant

Andover Lot No. 106 was drawn by the Rev. Andrew Peters for his father (should be grandfather).

Andrew Peters, lot exchanged.

1678 Feb. 18, A list of ye Names of those persons yt have right of commonage according to law and order of this town (Ipswich) Andrew Peeters (among others)

Richard Shatswell, formerly of Ipswich now of Dracut, near Chelmsford, conveys  $1\frac{3}{4}$  acres to Andrew Peeters, adjoining to that land said Andrew bought of Simon Tuttle, running upon a straight line to take in two crooks of Muddy River, which river is the division bettwixt me the said Shatswell & Simon Tuttle. Also my part of a parcel of land lying without the common fence on south east side of muddy river containing 1-4 acre. April 4, 1679

Andrew Peeters,\* Ipswich, aged 50 years his deposition, that he being pr'sent at the bargain of saile of a p'cell of marsh that Mr Richard Hubbard bought of Rich'd Shatswell & the sd Hubbard was to pay the said Shattswell, fifty shillings for the sd land to old Goodm Hart or Deacon Knowlton & the said deponent did see the land delivered & staked out for the bounds of it this was in Ipswich

Andrew Peters made Oath in Court to the truth of this March 31, 1684.

Attest Jo. Appleton Cler

1686 Ipswich Town Records The Particulars which the town rate is lay for And. Peeters & Capt. Appleton for Bulls 3-08-00

1686 To Andrew Peters rate abated 00-05-07

Andrew Petters Ips. for 80£ conveys to Philip Fowler †

\* This places his birth in 1634.

† Great-great-grandfather of Phebe Carleton, who married John Peters (1705-1797).

Ips. land with an old barn thereon and an orchard & other appurtenances adjoining to the dwelling house of said Andrew bounded on one side by Petters lot, bounded on the other side by the high St and land of Mr Wm Norton which is one acre all the land Petters bought of Richard Hubbard, that ye said Hubbard enjoyed on the South side of the said high St

9 April 1685 (The same deed is witnessed Ap 21 1685)

*From Old Ipswich Records, Vol. v. Salem.*

1687 By Andrew Peters rate allowed 00-05-01

*Ipswich Town Records.*

Andrew Peeters to William Baker, Deed

1687 Andrew Peeters, Ipswich, and wife Mercy, for £65 deed to Wm Baker glover, "all my dwelling House with all ye land about it and all ye other housing orchards, yards, &c. in all containing 1 acre, with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging, excepting and reserving to myself the cyder mill and the house that is over the same. The said house and land being situated in the called Hill street, bounded on the orchard of Mr John Whittingham dec'd, now Phillip Fowler toward ye east, and a lane or highway toward ye west, abutting at the one end upon the street above toward the North, at the other end abutting upon pasture land of Mr Wm Norton Nov. 22-1687

This probably indicates his departure for Andover which we know occurred about this time. That town had first been called Cochichawick, and was settled about 1640-42, principally by Newbury and Ipswich men.

#### ANDOVER TOWN RECORDS

1689 Layd out to Andrew Peeters three Acres and sixty rods of land, adjoining to the Land of Walter Wright where it is thirty-three Rod in length; and from Walter Wright corner to a swamp walnut tree marked, it is

seven Rods, which is the south end of sd \* and then we run Northward to a groat white Oak eighteen Rods, which La \* so far makes a gore; And then wee run from sd white Oak Northward to a great old stump by the swamp, and from that stump we ran westward sixteen Ro\* to Walter Wright's corner fence next the street This land was sold by the\* and they have received pay for it. Layd out by Thomas Chandler Stephen Osgood ffeb. 19-1689.†

1689 Jan 6—Sold to Mr Andrew Peters what land lyeth on ye south side of what land he bought of ye towne formerly, up to ye highway leading to John Abbotts, he paying after ye rate of thirty shillings per acre. Capt. Chandler and Steven Osgood to measure it to him.

“Deaths having occurred either in the wars abroad or by savage violence at home

John Peters killed by the Indians Aug 14th, 1689

Andrew Peters killed by the Indians Aug 14-1689

1690-91 Mar 2—Sold to Mr Andrew Peters a parcell of land as it shall appear by measure for thirty shillings acre sd land to lye on ye north side of Capt Chandlers lott and joyning to ye westerly side of some of Corpll Thomas Johnson's land; goe in a straight line from Walter Wright notherly bounds to ye lower end of Corpll Johnson's swamp.

FROM HUTCHINSON'S "HISTORY OF MASSACHUSETTS BAY,"

VOL. II, PAGE 44:

“To the honoured Court of Assize held at Salem

The humble address of several of the inhabitants of Andover.‡ May it please this honoured court,

\* Illegible.

† In land laid out to Walter Wright there is mention of “Mr Andrew Peeters” about this period.

‡ This was probably in August of 1692, but no date is given.

We being very sensible of the great sufferings our neighbours have been long under in prison and charitably judging that many of them are clear of that great transgression which hath been laid to their charge, have thought it our duty to endeavour their vindication so far as our testimony for them will avail. The persons, in whose behalf we are desired and concerned to speak something at present, are Mrs. Mary Osgood,\* Eunice Frye,† Deliverance Dane,‡ Sarah Wilson§ and Abigail Barker, ||, who are women of whom we can truly give this character and commendation, that they have not only lived among us so inoffensively as not to give the least occasion to any that know them to suspect them of witchcraft, but by their sober, godly, and exemplary conversation have obtained a good report in the place, where they have been well esteemed and approved in the church of which they are members.

We are surprised to hear that persons of known integrity and purity were accused of so horrid a crime, not considering, then, that the most innocent were liable to be so misrepresented and abused. When these women were accused by some afflicted persons of the neighbourhood, their relations and others, though they had so good grounds of charity that they should not have thought any evil of them, yet through a misrepresentation of the truth of that evidence that was so much credited and improved against people, took great pains to persuade them to own what they were, by the afflicted, charged

\* Wife of Capt. John Osgood, daughter of the Rev. Robert Clemens, of Haverhill.

† Eunice Potter, wife of Deacon John Frye, who was uncle of Phebe, who md. Samuel Peters.

‡ Deliverance Hazeltine, wife of Nathaniel Deane.

§ Sarah Chandler Wilson, aunt of Thos Chandler who md. Mary Peters.

|| Abigail Wheelock, wife of Ebenezer Barker.



with; and indeed did unreasonably urge them to confess themselves guilty, as some of us who were then present can testify. But these good women did very much assert their innocence; yet some of them said they were not without fear lest Satan had some way ensnared them, because there was that evidence against them which then was by many thought to be a certain indication and discovery of witchcraft, yet they seriously professed they knew nothing by themselves of that nature. Nevertheless, by the unwearied sollicitations of those that privately discoursed them, both at home and at Salem, they were at length persuaded publickly to own what they were charged with, and to submit to that guilt which we still hope and believe they are clear of. And it is probable, the fear of what the event might be, and the encouragement that it is said, was suggested to them, that confessing was the only way to obtain favour, might be too powerful a temptation for timorous women to withstand, in the hurry and distraction that we have heard they were in. Had what they said against themselves proceeded from conviction of the fact, we should have had nothing to have said for them, but we are induced to think that it did not, because they did soon privately retract what they had said, as we are informed; and while they were in prison, they declared to such as they had confidence to speak freely and plainly to, that they were not guilty of what they had owned, and that what they had said against themselves was the greatest grief and burden they laboured under. Now, though we cannot but judge it a thing very sinful for innocent persons to own a crime they are not guilty of, yet, considering the well ordered conversation of those women while they lived among us, and what they now seriously and constantly affirm in a more composed frame, we cannot but in charity judge them innocent of the great transgression

that hath been imputed to them. As for the rest of our neighbours, who are under the like circumstances with these that have been named, we can truly say of them, that while they lived among us, we have had no cause to judge them such persons as, of late, they have been represented and reported to be, nor do we know that any of their neighbours had any just grounds to suspect them of that evil that they are now charged with.

|                         |                        |
|-------------------------|------------------------|
| o Dudley Bradstreet     | 11 Wm. Peters          |
| 1 Francis Dane, Sen.    | 12 Samuel Peters       |
| 2 Thomas Barnard        | 13 Walter Wright       |
| 3 Thomas Chandler, sen. | Hooker Osgood          |
| John Barker             | Benja. Stevens         |
| Henry Ingalls, sen.     | Ann Bradstreet         |
| 4 Wm Chandler, sen.     | Joanna Dane            |
| Samuel Martin           | Eliza. Stevens         |
| Samuel Ingalls          | Eliza. Barnard         |
| 5 Ephraim Stevens       | Phebe Robinson         |
| Daniel Poor             | 14 Hannah Chandler     |
| John Ingalls            | 15 Hannah Dane         |
| John Abbot, sen.        | Henry Ingalls, jun.    |
| Samuel Blanchard        | 16 John Frie, sen.     |
| Wm Ballard              | 17 James Frie          |
| Thomas Hooper           | 18 John Aslet (Aslebe) |
| John Hooper             | 19 Samuel Holt         |
| Wm Abbot                | Joseph Robinson        |
| James Russell           | Thomas Johnson         |
| Oliver Holt             | Tho. Johnson, jun.     |
| John Presson            | 20 Andrew Peters       |
| 6 Francis Dane, jun.    | 21 Mary Peters (Mercy) |
| 7 George Abbot          | 22 Bridget Chandler    |
| 8 Wm Chandler, jun.     | Mary Johnson           |
| 9 John Chandler         | Robert Russel          |
| 10 Elizabeth Rite       | Mary Russel "          |

- o Captain and son of Simon Bradstreet.
- 1-2 Clergymen of Andover.
- 3 Father-in-law of Mary Peters Chandler.
- 4 Uncle of Thomas Chandler who married Mary Peters.
- 5 He married Sarah, daughter of Hannah Chandler and George Abbot. She was own cousin to Mary Peters Chandler's husband.
- 6 Son of the Revd. Francis Dane, and step-son to Hannah Chandler, widow of George Abbot, and third wife of the Rev<sup>d</sup> Francis Dane. She was own aunt to Thos. Chandler, jun.
- 7 Son of Hannah Chandler and George Abbot, and own cousin to Thomas Chandler, husband of Mary Peters.
- 8 Brother of Thomas, Jr. and John Chandler.
- 9 Brother of Thomas and William Jr.
- 10 Oldest daughter of Andrew Peeters who married Walter Wright for her second husband.
- 11-12 Sons of Andrew Peeters.
- 13 Son-in-law of Andrew Peeters.
- 14 Hannah Abbot, wife of John Chandler sister-in-law of Mary Peters.
- 15 Hannah Chandler, aunt of Thomas, Jr., widow of George Abbot, and third wife of the Revd. Francis Dane.
- 16 Father of Deacon John and James Frie, and grandfather of Phebe who three years later married Samuel Peters.
- 17 Son of John Frie, Sen.
- 18 Lieut. John Aslebe, brother-in-law of Samuel Frie and maternal uncle of Phebe who later married Samuel Peters.
- 19 He married a sister of John Allen who married Mercy Peters.
- 20-21 Our earliest ancestor and his wife Mercy.
- 22 Bridget Henschman, second wife of William Chandler, senior.

John Allen was brother of the well-known Martha (Allen) Carrier, who was hanged as a witch. It will be seen that the Peters family was in the very midst of those accused as witches. The paper was a bold one to draw up and it must have taken great courage to sign it.

## FILES OF COURT PAPERS.

“Know all men by these presents, That we William Chandler as principle & Andrew Peters & George Herrick Suretyes do acknowledge ourselves to owe & be justly Indebted unto our Sovereign Lord & Lady King William and Queen Mary, their Heirs and Successors, for the Support of their Majesties’ Government here, the sum of Fifty pounds, for the true performance of which payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves each of us and each of our Heirs Executors and Administrators firmly by these Presents, Sealed with our Seals, dated in Salem, this 17 day of Janry 1692.

The condition of this Obligation is such, That whereas the aforesaid William Chandler is admitted and allowed by their Majesties Justices at a General Sessions of the Peace to keep a common house of entertainment and to use common selling of ale, beer, syder &c till the General Sessions of the Peace in . . . next in the now Dwelling-house of said Chandler in Andover commonly known by the sign of the horse-shoe,\* and no other, If therefore the said William Chandler during the time of keeping a Publick House shall not permit suffer or have any playing at *Dice, Cards, Tables Quoits, Loggets, Bowles, Ninepins, Billiards* or any other *unlawful Game or Games* in his house, yard, Garden or Backside; nor shall suffer to be or remain in his House any person or persons not being of his own family *upon Saturday nights after it is Dark*, nor at any time on the *Sabbath Day* or Evening after the

\* He was a blacksmith.

Sabbath, nor shall suffer any person to *lodge* or *stay* in his House above one day and one night; but such whose Name and Surname he shall deliver to some one of The Selectmen or Constables or some one of the officers of the Town unless they be such as he very well knoweth and will answer for his or their forthcoming; nor shall sell any Wine or Liquors to any *Indians* or *Negroes* nor suffer any servants or apprentices or any other persons to remain in his house Tippling or drinking after nine of the clock in the night time; nor buy or take to Pawn any stolen goods, nor willingly harbor in his said House, Barn, Stable or otherwise any Rogues, Vagabonds, Thieves, nor other notorious offenders whatsoever nor shall suffer any person or persons to sell or utter any *ale*, *beer*, *cyder* &c by Deputation or by colour of this License and also keep the true assize and measure in his Pots, Bread and otherwise, in uttering of *ale*, *beer*, *cyder*, *wine*, *rum*, &c, and the same sell by sealed measure. And in his said House shall and do use and maintain good order and Rule: Then this present obligation to be void or else stand in full Force Power and Virtue.

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of

Jonathan Putnam

Stephen Sewal

William Chandler

George Herrick

Andrew Peeters”

#### Files of Court Papers

1692 This may certifie any that may be concerned yt Mr Andrew Peeters, (now an inhabitant in Andover) being lately burnt out by ye Indians & put by his husbandry & being a stiller of strong liquors by his calling & having sett up his still house in ye towne of Andover we ye subscribers being ye selectmen of Andover doe desire &



judge it a benefit to ye towne yt he may have liberty to retaile his liquor by ye quart out of his owne house to the householders of ye Towne or others which he may think have need of it. We judging him a man carefull of observing law & good order in those matters.

Dudley Bradstreet

John Abbot

John Aslebe \*

Samuel Frie †

John Chandler,                      Selectmen of Andover

Andover, ye 21 December 1692

1692 "Granted to Mr Andrew Peters ‡ to build a seat in ye east gallery & to Joseph Wilson to build a seat over ye north stairs."—*Church Records, Andover.*

1692 A rate made for ye minister in the year 1692 for the South end of the town of Andover (*Assessors' Records,*) Andrew Peters is one of those assessed.

1692-3 Mar 6 Left. Christopher Osgood § moderator for the day, Capt. Dudley Bradstreet, Capt. Osgood, || John Chandler & Christopher Osgood are chosen selectmen for the year ensuing

1693-4 Jan. 1 Report of towne meeting, signed by Dudley Bradstreet, Thomas Chandler Senr, Andrew Peeters and others.

1693-4 Mar. 5 Report of towne meeting, Left. Christopher Osgood, § moderator, Mr. Andrew Peeters (and four others) selectmen.

\* Great-grandfather of Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Andrew<sup>3</sup> and John<sup>3</sup> Peters.

† Grandfather of Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Andrew<sup>3</sup> and John<sup>3</sup> Peters.

‡ Miss Bailey, in her *History of Andover* says that only four men, early in the settling of the town, were given the title of "Mr." Andrew, after coming to Andover is, with two or three exceptions, invariably spoken of as "Mr. Peters."

§ Grandfather of Phebe Carlton, who married John Peters, 1733.

|| This is Captain John Osgood.

1693-4 Mr. Andrew Peeters treasurer, Capt. Christopher Osgood representative for the town this year.

1694 July 30 Mr Andrew Peeters was chosen treasurer of ye townne.

1694-5 May 4 John Carleton \* & William Lovejoy constables Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer for the year ensuing.

1696 May 4 Voted & passed yt these tenn men hereafter named shall have the libertie of making a ware for ye catching of fish in Merrimack River att a place commonly called ye fishing place against Maj. Bradstreet his Ground. According to these terms following: viz, to sell to ye inhabitants of this town at any price not exceeding twelvecence ye score & ye inhabitants of this townne to be supplied before strangers. Mr Andrew Peeters, Left. John Chandler, Left. Thomas Johnson, Sergt. John Aslebe, William Chandler Senr, Andrew Foster, Walter Wright Sen, Henry Holt sr, Thomas Osgood, Daniel Bigsbee are ye sd tenn men.

This above sd ware to be erected & finished as soon as ye streame will permit upon ye forfeiture of ye grant.

1696 Aug. 13 William Peters killed by the Indians.†

#### ANDOVER TOWN RECORDS.

1696-7 Mar 1—Maj. Dudley Bradstreet, Left. John Osgood, Capt. Christopher Osgood, Left. Chandler, Mr Andrew Peeters, selectmen. Mr Andrew Peeters town treasurer.

1697-8 Mar 7 Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer.

\* Father of Phebe Carlton, who married John Peters, 1733.

† This is the same raid that was made on Haverhill, when Hannah Dustin was carried off and so many of the Haverhill people were killed. William evidently lived near the river and some of the Indians must have outstripped their companions and crossed to the south side.

Certificate to Andrew Peters, Andover, March 1, 1698-9

This informes any that are concerned yt whereas William Chandler late of Andover deceased, was the Innholder of our Towne & wee being likely to be vacant Wee desire Mr Andrew Peeters may be the person for ye next year for ye End; he having license from ye Quartr Sessions for ye same formerly, and behaved himself without offense soe farr as wee know\*; he is alsoe one of our Selectmen, And our Town Treasr.

Dudley Bradstreet

John Chandler

John Abbot

Samuel Frie, † Selectmen

1698-9 Mar 6 Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer.

1699-1700 Mar 4 Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer.

1700-01 Mar 3 Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer

1701-02 Mar 2 Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer

1702 June 3 Ensign Jno. Aslebee and Mr Andrew Peeters were chosen to goe down to Boston to manage the concerns of ye towne against a petition yt may be putt in to ye Gener Court by Mr Benjamin Woodbridge and yt company concerns wh. him and ‡ by ye town of Medford whomsoever any may thereby indeavor to intrude upon any part of our town rites and privileges, and too hereby impower them to council, advise & implace against them in ‡ matter and also yt ye Town doe hereby engage to bear their charges in ye management of the sd affair and be also hereby allowed to see an attorney to assist them Mr John ‡ by Name if he be not otherwise ingadged against us; if he another in stead of him or another to assist M C if need require; And for

\* It is evident that the taking away of his license while in Ipswich was from no serious cause.

† Father of Phebe Frie, who md. Samuel Peters.

‡ Illegible.

ever to engage him in ye civell law if they proceed against us with any process

Voted and passed by a general vote ye day above."

1702 "Rid with Mr Woodman and Smith to Andover which is a good In-land Town and of a good Prospect. Some warned us not to goe to the ordinary, because Mr Peters was dangerously sick of the Bloody Flux."—*Mass. Hist. Coll., Sewall Papers.*

1703. For nearly thirty years the inhabitants of Andover lived in garrison the greater part of the time. In 1703 the following orders were issued to the military officer of Andover, Capt. Christopher Osgood.\* "I am directed by his Excellency our Governor to build two block-houses in your town upon the brink of Merrimack river, one at the fording-place called Deare's Jump and one at a fording-place commonly called Mr. Petters wading-place." *Miss Bailey's History of Andover.*

1703-4 Mr Andrew Peeters one of the selectmen.

1706-7 Mar 3 Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer

1707 Mar 1 Mr Andrew Peeters treasurer.

1710 Nov 13 (Church Records) A committee consisting of Mr Andrew Peeters and two other are impowered to "make assessments and levy such moneys on the north precinct."

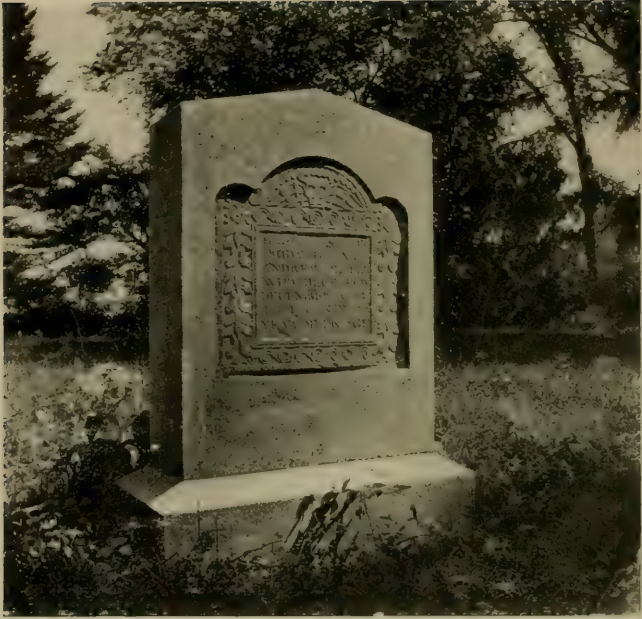
1711 Andrew Peeters assessor with two others is to "give order for ye drawing out of money out of our treasury."

1711-12 Feb 1 "Mr Andrew peeters, Richard Barker Senior and En. Samuel Frie were chosen a committee to seat the committee yt was chosen to seat people in our meeting house according to the Instructions as hath bin drawn up for seating said house."

\* Grandfather of Phebe Carlton, who married John Peters, 1733.







GRAVE OF ANDREW PEETERS

1901

1713

NORTH ANDOVER, MASS.

A minister rate made and proportioned the 21 day of November 1712 and comited to John Osgood colector to gather and pay in to ye Reuerend Mr barnard forth with—Andrew peter 1-6-0

1712 July 18 Parish taxes. "Then Mr Andrew Petters with the Rest of the assors. Agreed with Deacon Joseph Stivens for to Ring the bell one year for seventy shillings."

1713 nov. 19 Mr andrew peeters 1-6-7.

1713 April 17 "Mr Andrew Peeters, George Abbott and Richard Barker sen are chosen a committee for the year insuing that is to say to make assessments for the precinct in order to the paying our minister his salary and what other grants of money they shall haue order to levy on sd precinct and to warn precinct meetings as in time past.

1713 Nov 16 Mr Andrew Peeters and two others are assessors for the year ensuing.

"Mr Andrew Peeters dyed December ye 13th, 1713; aged about 77 years"

*Andover Town Records.*

The inscription on his gravestone in the North Andover graveyard is as follows:

Here lyes the                    body of Mr                    Andrew Peters  
who deceased                    December ye 14th                    1713 in ye 79th  
year of his age \*

Church Records "Jan 12—1713-14 Ephraim Foster was chosen assessor to serve in ye room of Mr Peeters decd for the year insuing

From the Proprietors book, Andover Town Records

1702-3 "Now the proprietors are to be stated—according to the burthen of their particular taxes—to calculate every proprietors money from 1681 to 1713."—[The proprietors had an interest in Andover town lands; we

\* His gravestone is still standing and has been carefully enclosed in a heavy granite slab.

see from this entry that Andrew Peters was rated as one of the proprietors]:

“Mr Andrew peeters paid from ye yere 1681 to 1714, as it is last represented. To be privileged by it as the Rest of the proprietors are in the common lands.” The records prior to the eighteenth century are comparatively meagre; the following vote shows why:

1698 “Voted that a committee be chosen to receive anew the records of the town lands, according to what papers may be found that have been upon record before; our town records being taken away by the enemy Indians.”\*

Andrew’s will can now be seen in the court house in Salem; it is in excellent condition and reads as follows: †

#### WILL OF ANDREW PETERS

Endorsed in his handwriting “my Will & Testament.”

“I Andrew Peeters of Andover the county of Essex in NEW England Being in Good health & memory (through ye Goodness of God) & willing to settle ye Estate the Lord hath Giuen mee after my Decease doe thus Ordaine my Last will & testamt

To my dear wiffe Mercij Peeters I will & bequeth my whole estate in houses Lands & Cattle, goods, money &c

\* Andrew Peters had the misfortune to leave a town which had never been attacked by the Indians for a place which for many years suffered from repeated raids by the “heathen enemy.”

Judge Sewall describes this attack upon Andover:

“Feb. 24—97—98. Feb 22 at Break of day Andover is surprised Lt/Col. Bradstreet’s house, rifled, his skinsman Wade slain, Capt. Chubb and his wife slain and three more. Some houses and Barns burnt and in one a considerable quantity of corn and twenty head of Cattel. Pulpit cushions taken away, fired but not quenched.”

As Andrew Peters lived not far from the church and the Bradstreet house it is probable that he suffered in this raid as well as his neighbours.

† 1900—It is in very bad condition and is no longer shown. 1902—It is still worse.

of his Body, and whereof I have taken upon me  
to maintain of Walter Wright just. I do hereby bind my  
Executor, Samuel Peckers to Take of Luke Charge Esq of  
him, according to indentures. I have made that my Father  
do with: Walter Wright Esq. I do declare this to be my  
last will, by Testament & of this I make my dear wife  
Peckers & my son Samuel persons my Executors for ever  
whereof I have hereinto set my hand & seal this  
16 Daye of Novemb: in the 4 year of our Lord God Jacobus  
hundred 1600, 1702.  
I have written This with my own hand

Andrew Peckers

Wright

Y  
d  
s  
e  
-  
t  
s  
-  
1  
I  
of  
r,  
y  
s,  
I  
of  
e  
r  
-  
n  
e  
n  
e  
&  
y  
d





In the Name of God Amen I William Beamsley  
being sicke in Body, but of a sound memory  
do hereby give, make and bequeath unto my  
last Will and Testament, in manner and form  
as following, First I bequeath my fully, unto Marshall  
and Leguante, my spiritt to God, what I owe it, first  
and afterward I make my wife full executor and  
administratrix of all my lands, tenements, goods  
and Chattels whatsomver, that she shall enjoye and  
joye for the years, unto her owne use upon wher as  
long as she shall live, Distress she shall set  
wherey, shee shall Chamber, or leaseth shee may together  
for one, and that youn shall so will all continuing  
unto the death of Cimmey, and shee to enjoye all during  
her and so onwords, And I desire that my wife, may  
take the same and charge of her, and for the old  
wills my willer make and make my willer the  
lines of her and so onwords, And further my willer that  
after my wife decease, my whole estate shall be  
then priggd, and set to sale, to be equally divided amongst all  
ie whom I left to be equally divided amongst Grace Green  
my Elizabeth Namely James Robinson Edward Sustard  
William Durbans Hamack Benjamin Edward Sustard  
Elizabeth Dey's Mary Robison, And in case any of  
these my wife's willer, by or all shall come to the  
willer's hands, shee may receive the full first account  
of the same, Thomas Parke retained Gridley and  
Alexander Young see like my willer to full first account  
to the said and so onwords the first and second of September  
to my willer's hands of the

Sold in the Suits of the  
Thomas Parke  
William Beamsley

John Beamsley  
Alexander Beamsley  
Richard Beamsley  
Richard Beamsley

28<sup>th</sup> Nov 1658  
I my wife  
James Green  
Elizabeth Dey's  
Mary Robison  
William Beamsley  
Richard Beamsley  
Richard Beamsley  
Richard Beamsley

see  
of t

"

it is  
of th  
prio  
the

It

ane  
pap  
fore  
Indi  
A  
Sale

E

NEV  
ye C  
Lorc  
my

T

who

\* A  
never  
suffer

Juc  
"F

Lt/Co  
Chub  
burnt  
Catte  
As

house  
bours

† r

It is

*For*

*11 12 13*

—Dureing her natural Liffe, or whilst Shee Remains my widdow for her Comfortable subsisting in this world, and after her decease mij will is that mij son Samuell peeters Shall haue & enioij my whole Estate in houses, Lands, Cattle, Stills, & Coppers & whatsoever I posses,—hee Paieing all mij Lawfull debts & Receiving all debts—Duw unto mee, and ye Reason is whereas I was Burnt out bij ye heathen Enemij, hee ye said Samuell Peeters hath been mij Copartner Euer Since, & also hath purchased a Great part of Said Land for himselue, of Collnl Dudley Bradstreet &c: Only I make this Exception, I Giue to my two daughters Tenne pounds in paj Each of them, that is to Say Elizabeth Wright & Mary Chandler, Itm: I Giue to my two Grand Children, Andrew & Mary Peeters, which are ye Children of my Son John Peeters, deceased, Each of them fiue pounds in pay, or ye Land I bought of Sargt Jeremiah Belcher, on ye north side of Merrimack Riuier \* aboue Major dennisons farme where their Father dwelt, Itm: I Giue to my Grandson Seberence † peeters a pajer of oxren worth Tenne pounds in paj, or tenne pounds other wise as mij Executors & he shall agree when he is of age, Itm: I Giue to my Grandson John peeters ye son of Willm Peeters deceased, Tenne pounds in paj when he shall Com to ye age of Twenty & one years, Itm: I Giue unto my daughter in Law Mary Chapman ‡ Fourty shillings in Money and To my Grand

\* Is this "Mr. Petters' wading-place"?

† We infer that this is the same as Sibbons. His brother Andrew must have died in childhood, as his name is not mentioned in the will.

‡ Mary Wilbourn "called the daughter of Andrew Peters," Andrew's stepdaughter, who December 30, 1674, was married to Nathaniel Chapman, of and in Ipswich, Mass., son of Edward and Mary Chapman.

They appear to have had children as follows:

John, born in Andover, February 13, 1685.

Hannah, born in Ipswich, February 13, 1691.

Michael, born March 1, 1694.

David, born August 14, 1695. Probably there were others.



And if it hadt finish'd I had  
out of this world as soon by the wife  
I had like begun into his name (I think  
of his body, and I think I do not know  
the maintenance of water brought out of  
beginning Samuel's letters to Peter & John  
him, according to the manner of Peter & John  
to with the letter brought to Peter & John  
wife in the year of 1702 I do not know  
Peter is my son he was born in the year  
whereof I have been made with my  
16 days of November 1702  
number 1100

This with my sons to  
I had written

Sealed  
me of

Andrew Gordon





daughter Annis Chandler, as my Executors shall see Cause, and as for my Grand Children John & hannah Allin \* haue been under my Care, I haue Reserved them that which was their Fathers that is to Say for John Allin ye farme that was his Fathers, and for hannah Allin The household stuffe, as to a lead & pewter which I Gaue to their mother, & tenne pounds in ye hands of their unckle Samuel Holt, which will appear by an Instrument under ye said Samuel Holt his hand & seal,

And if it should please God to Take my Son Samuell Peeters out of this world before my dear wiffe, my will is That my Estate shall be giuen unto his male Children lawfully begotten of his Body and whereas I haue Taken ye Care upon me for ye maintainance of Walter Wright junr I doe hereby bind my Executor, Samuell peters to Take ye Full Charge & Care of him, according to indentment I haue made with his Father to witt: Walter Wright Senr &c: I doe declare this to bee my Last will & Testament & of This I make mij dear wiffe Mercij Peeters & my Son Samuel peeters my Executors, In Witness whereof I haue here unto Sett my Hand & Seale this 16 Daye of Novembr in ye year of our Lord God seaunteene hundreded & two, 1702

I haue written this with my owne hand.

Andrew Peeters



Signed and sealed in ye Presence of Thomas Barnard  
Theophilus Cotton Mary Farnum

\* Their parents died of small-pox.

† The seal on Andrew's will is no longer in existence. When I first saw it, in 1896, it was of black wax and in good condition. It plainly represented what is given above, namely, two or three (apparently) Indian arrow-heads about the sides, a log fort with flag flying and something showing above the top,—possibly a small gun,—over all the sun shines brilliantly; to me it is undoubtedly in memory

Mary Farnum Alice Johnson declared they saw Andrew Peeters Signe & seale his last will & Testament &c Dec 29, 1713

Ipswich, May 3, 1714 Mary Farnum appeared & made oath to what is aboue written The Widow (illegible) "

Samuel Peters gave bonds in 200£ with Thomas Barnard of Andover as suretie Feb 5, 1713-14.

There is no settlement of this estate on record.

ANDOVER CHURCH RECORDS, 1686 AND LATER.

Admitted to full Communion Mrs Mary \* Peters  
Margaret Peters widow.

Mrs. Mary\*Peters widow and Relict of Mr Andrew Peters  
Died on the 5th of November 1726.

1 II. John, first child of Andrew Peeters and Mercy Beamsley his wife, born in Ipswich, February 28, 1660; killed by the Indians in Andover, August 14, 1689; married in Ipswich, May 25, 1680, Mary Edwards, daughter of John Edwards, born in Ipswich, October 16, 1661, died in Ipswich, January 11, 1733, and had two children.

of the great event of Andrew's life,—the desperate struggle and victory of the white men over the Indians, and the taking of their stronghold in the Narragansett campaign. The seal is evidently a home-made affair, but it is the more individual and valuable on that account.

"The courage displayed during the action by every part of the army, the invincible heroism of the officers, the firmness and resolution of the soldiers when they saw their captains falling before them, and the hardships endured before and after the engagement are hardly credible, and rarely find a parallel in ancient or modern ages. The cold the day preceding the action was extreme, and in the night the snow fell so deep as to render it extremely difficult for the army to move the day succeeding. Four hundred of the soldiers were so completely frozen as to be unfit for duty!"—*History of the Indian Wars*, by Henry Trumbull.

(Out of eleven hundred and twenty-seven men two hundred and ninety-nine were killed and five hundred and thirteen wounded. The Massachusetts men were at the head of the army and led the charge against the fort.—E. B. P.)

\* Probably written "Marcy."

*III. Children of John and Mary Edwards:*

- 8 (1). Andrew,\* born in Ipswich, December 1, 1682.  
 9 (2). Mary.

John lived, according to his grandfather's will, "on ye north side of Merrimack Riuer, aboue Major Dennison's farme." As he lived out of the town it is probable that there were other children whose births were not recorded. Mary must have been one of them, and whether it is her death which is recorded in Ipswich on the 11th of January, 1733, or her mother's, it is impossible to say. Probably the latter. John Peters was killed during the raid on Haverhill of August 13, 1689, when so many in that town lost their lives. There are two records in Ipswich of his marriage to Mary Edwards, the first, April 12, 1680, is, undoubtedly, a publishment.

2 II. Elizabeth, second child of Andrew Peeters and Mercy Beamsley his wife, born in Ipswich, August 26, 1662, died in Andover, October 31, 1703; was married in Ipswich, November 25, 1678, to John Sady, and had two children.

*III. Children of Elizabeth Peters and John Sady:*

- (1). John, born (probably in Ipswich in 1679) died in Andover August 13, 1702, "aged about twenty-four years."  
 (2). Samuel, born (probably in Ipswich, in 1680), married September 25, 1704, Mary Hamden. "Capt. Samuel Sady died Oct. ye 8-1744 aged 64 years."

His gravestone is in Medfield, Mass. The intention of marriage and his marriage are both recorded in Middleton, Mass., town records.

Elizabeth Sady was married (2) to Walter Wright (widower) September 9, 1684, by Mr. Russell (he married, February 26, 1667, Susannah Johnson; "died June 3, 1684, Susannah wife of Walter Wright.")

\* See New Hampshire.

*III. Children of Elizabeth Peters Sady and Walter Wright:*

- (1). Elizabeth, born in Andover, July 20, 1685.
- (2). Dorothy, born in Andover, July 23, 1688.
- (3). Joseph, born in Andover, October 28, 1693.
- (4). Sarah, born in Andover, March 20, 1696.
- (5). Abigail, born in Andover, January 31, 1699.
- (6). Dorothy, born in Andover, 1701.

"1712, October 20 (25?), died Walter Write, aged about seventy."

**3 II.** Andrew, third child of Andrew Peeters and Mercy Beamsley his wife, no record of birth (probably born in Ipswich, in 1664), killed by the Indians in Andover, August 14, 1689; married in Andover, February 8, 1685, by Major Saltonstall, to Elizabeth Farnham, dau. Thomas Farnham and Elizabeth Sibbons, his wife, born in Andover, February 19, 1661, died in , and had 2 children.

*III. Children of Andrew and Elizabeth Farnham:*

**10** (1). Andrew, born in Andover, December 9, 1686; no further record. Probably died young, as he is not mentioned in his grandfather's will.

**11** (2). Sibbons,\* born in Andover, February 19, 1688.

He is undoubtedly the one called "Seberence" in his grandfather's will, whence it may be inferred that the name was written according to a careless pronunciation and that it was not "Seaborn," as has been surmised.

Elizabeth Farnham Peters was married (2) by Captain Danforth, April 2, 1692, to James Johnson, son of Thomas Johnson and Mary Holt, his wife, born in Andover, February 4, 1672, died in Andover, October 14, 1748, and had children.

Andrew <sup>11</sup>, the second son of Andrew <sup>1</sup>, is curiously enough, his only child not mentioned by name in his will. He was killed at the same time as his elder brother John.

\* See New Hampshire.



## FROM THE WILSON MANUSCRIPT.\*

“The settlers were so much annoyed by the Indians at this time, that they could with difficulty support their families.† Their houses were burned, their crops destroyed and their cattle driven away. During a period of more than thirty years (1686-1725) they were compelled to spend more or less of each year at the garrison. (Blanchard’s was the one at Haggett’s Pond.) When they went out to work in their fields, each man armed himself in readiness to repel an attack. Notwithstanding these precautions, many of the inhabitants were killed; among others the sons of Mr. Peters.

“A couple of Indians had been looking around the settlements and had taken one prisoner and were cautiously retiring when they saw two young men, John and Andrew Peters, approaching. They had been at work in the field and were returning to the garrison. The Indians immediately hid behind a log fence, and told their captive, John Singletary, if he stirred or made any noise they would instantly kill him. They suffered the brothers to pass and then they both fired. One of the young men fell dead from his horse, the other was mortally wounded, the ball passing through his body and through the neck of his horse. The wounded animal dashed off at full speed, carrying the unfortunate rider to a considerable distance from the spot where his brother fell.”

4 II. Mary, fourth child of Andrew Peeters and Mercy Beamsley his wife, born in Ipswich, June 12, 1668, died

\* Mrs. Margaret Wilson Mighill, of Danby, near Wallingford, Vt., died in 1820, aged ninety-one. She told the tale of John’s, Andrew’s, and William’s death, to her granddaughter, Sarah Ives Fox, who wrote it down. Mrs. Mighill was the oldest daughter of Abigail Whittemore and Thomas Wilson, son of Margaret Russ Peters (widow of William Peters), and her second husband, James Wilson, of Cambridge. James Wilson removed to Killingly, Conn.

† This was in Andover.



in Andover, July 21, 1753, in the 86th year of her age; was married, May 22, 1686, to Thomas Chandler, son of Capt. Thomas Chandler and Hannah Brewer his wife, born in Andover, October 9, 1664, died in Andover, January 20, 1737, and had nine children.

*III. Children of Mary Peters and Thomas Chandler:*

- (1). Mary, born in Andover, February 18, 1687.
- (2). Annis, born in Andover, March 21 (24?), 1689.
- (3). Thomas, born in Andover, June 4, 1691.
- (4). Elizabeth, born in Andover, July 13, 1693.
- (5). Timothy, born in Andover, March 29, 1695.
- (6). Ephraim, born in Andover, October 2, 1696.
- (7). David, born in Andover, January 11, 1699.
- (8). Hannah, born in Andover, August 23, 1700.
- (9). Mary, born in Andover, March 8, 1702.

5 II. Mercy, fifth child of Andrew Peeters and Mercy Beamsley his wife, born in Ipswich, January 27, 1670, died in Andover, of the small-pox, December 25, 1690; was married by Mr. Dane, May 22, 1686, to John Allen, son of Andrew Allen and Faith Ingalls his wife, born in Andover, March 16, 1662, died of the small-pox, November 26, 1690, and had three children.

*III. Children of Mercy Peters and John Allen.*

- (1). John, born April 30, 1687.
- (2). John, born June 12, 1688.
- (3). Hannah, born September 12, 1690.

John Allen and his young wife evidently caught the dread disease from his sister, the unfortunate Martha Allen, wife of Thomas Carrier, who only a few years later was hanged as a witch. The Carrier family came from Billerica to Andover, and in 1690 some of them became ill with small-pox.

“To Samuel Holt, Andrew Allen and John Allen, Neighbors and friends.—We the subscribers of Andover

have been informed that your sister Carrier and some of her children are smitten with that contagious disease the small-pox and some have been so inconsiderate as to think that the care of them belongs to the salact men of Andover which does not, for they took care when first they came to towne to warne them out again and have attended the law therein; and shall only take care that they doe not spread the distemper with wicked carelessness which we are afraid they have already done. You had best take what care you can about them, nature and Religion requiring of it. We hope we have done faithfully in this information and are your friends and servants. Oct. 14th, 1690.

A most cold-blooded, selfish document! Samuel Holt was brother-in-law of Martha Carrier, and Andrew Allen was her father. It was the custom, when a new family came to town to warn them out, otherwise, in case of poverty or disease, they might become a charge to the town.

Later, Walter Wright, brother-in-law of John Allen and Mercy Peters Allen (through his marriage to Elizabeth, oldest daughter of Andrew Peeters), received the following warrant.

“To Walter Wright, Constable; Whereas it has pleased God to visit those of the widdowe Allen’s family which she hath taken into her house with that contagious disease the small-pox, it being as we think part of our duty to prevent the spreading of sd distemper we therefore requier you in their Majesties’ names to warn sd family not to goe near any house soe as to endanger them by sd infection nor to come to the public meeting till they may come with safety to others; but what they want let them acquaint you with; which provide for them out of their own estates.”

Dated the 4.9.1690.

6 II. William, sixth child of Andrew Peeters and Mercy Beamsley his wife, born in Ipswich, February 7, 1672, killed by the Indians in Andover August 13, 1696. (No record of marriage, but is said to have married Margaret Russe in 1694, perhaps daughter of John Russ and Deborah Osgood, born in Andover, April 10, 1673?)

*III. Children of William and Margaret Russ:*

12 (1). JOHN \* born in Andover, October 1, 1695.

Margaret Russ Peters was married (2) April, 1704, to James Wilson of Cambridge.

1696 "One Peters and Hoyt scalp'd at Andover this week; were not shot, but knock'd in the head."

*Mass. Hist. Coll. 5th series, vol. ii.*

Dunstable, August 14, 1696 (Letter to Captain Lane)  
 "from Andover I have advice alsoe of two men being murdered and scalped by ye Indian enemy, living in a forsaken house half a mile from a garrison, whereof Peters his son being one . . . Jonathan Tyng, major."

*New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Register.*

In the *History of Billerica, Massachusetts*, by Hazen, there is a letter from Andover relating that William Peters belonging to Samuel Blanchard's garrison, went to his house with one Hoyt to fetch his horse, and not returning, search was made and both men were found killed and scalped. The house was about half a mile from the garrison on the Billerica road in an open plain.

The Revd. John Pike records in his *Journal*, 1696, that "old John Hoyt of Amesbury and young Peters of Andover were slain upon the road between Andover and Haverhill." The Revd. Samuel Peters, of Connecticut, of Blue Law fame, made out of one man and one horse a captain of cavalry, and out of two white men slain by

\* Founder of the Connecticut line. See Connecticut.

some Indians a pitched battle. It is evident that the Wilson manuscript is nearly or quite correct in its account of the death of William Peters, the father of John, who was the parent of all the Connecticut Peters.

EXTRACT FROM THE WILSON MANUSCRIPT:

“William Peters and Margaret Russe had been married but two years when William shared the fate of his brothers. It was in the month of August, 1696 and they were living at the garrison (Blanchard's) according to Hazen the historian of Billerica. Mrs Peters had that morning ventured to go back to the house to gather some vegetables from the garden for dinner. It appears that after her return to the garrison, the Indians came to the house and hid themselves in a neighbouring corn-field. After dinner, Mr Peters concluded to go and take care of a lame horse that was in the pasture near the house. Mrs Peters wished to accompany him, but as it began to rain, he thought it would not be prudent for her to do so. (Their young son John was a babe ten months old.) She felt an uncommon anxiety to go with him, and following him out, said she could go, the rain would not hurt her. Noticing her extreme agitation he turned and in a tender manner replied, ‘No, my dear, it will make you sick; the grass will be very wet, you will wet your feet and take cold.’ He told her he would go to his father's who lived at the distance of about a mile from there and bring a fat lamb. He would also lead the horse to the fort that she might see it. He then left her and she watched him as long as he remained in sight.

“He went to the pasture, led the horse up to the house, and stood examining his foot, when some Indians rushed upon him, seized and carried him into the house where a man by the name of Hoyt was making ropes. They instantly knocked Hoyt down and scalped him. They



then gave Peters a pair of mocassins, told him he must put them on and accompany them. He sat down and began to tie the mocassins, carefully watching an opportunity to make his escape. The Indians were very busy plundering the house, and when Peters saw the doorway clear, he sprang forward, knowing if he could get out, he could out run the Indians, as he had previously had several races with them. Unfortunately the pole on which Hoyt had hung his hemp was so low that he hit his head against it and fell back. The Indians sprang upon him with their hatchets. He made a gallant defense, throwing down three of them, when the fourth struck him over the eye, with the head of his hatchet and broke his skull. They scalped him, gathered their booty and fled. The Indians, from whom an account of this affair was afterwards obtained, said that they washed the scalps in rain water which had caught on the heads of some cider barrels that stood near the door.

“Mrs Peters became uneasy at the length of time that had elapsed since the departure of her husband. As hour after hour passed away, her fears for his safety increased. Unable to control her feelings of apprehension, she spoke to the other women of the fort of her anxiety about him. They only laughed at her fears. About sunset one of the young men at the fort started to bring the cows from pasture. Mrs. Peters could bear the suspense no longer. As the path the young man would have to follow, led him near her house, she said she would go with him. They walked along in silence until they came to the path which would separate them. She told him he must go with her, she durst not go alone. Without saying a word, he stepped into the path before her and walked towards the house. When they came within sight of it, they were surprised to see the hogs (which usually ran in the woods and were very wild) around the house, and one of them



appeared to be feeding upon something that lay in the doorway. As they came nearer, the path led them in such a direction that they could not see the front part of the house.

“When the young man, who was a few steps in advance came round the corner of the house, he turned suddenly with an exclamation of terror and fled. Mrs Peters ran with him several rods and then stopped and asked him what he saw, ‘I saw,’ said he, ‘blood on heads of the barrels and the hogs were eating Mr. Hoyt’s head.’ Terrible as this description was, it afforded a gleam of hope. ‘Did you see anything else?’ ‘I thought I saw a heap of cloth within.’ The hope that had sustained her fled, and she sank helpless upon the ground. The young man caught her up and carried her toward the fort. His approach was observed by the inmates of the garrison, who came out to meet him and assist in conveying Mrs Peters into their little fortress. Happily for her, she was not restored to consciousness for any considerable length of time, during that night and for several succeeding days.

“Three men armed themselves and went to the house. They found Mr. Hoyt lying partly out of the door with his head nearly gone. The body of Peters was lying on the floor where he fell. One of the men raised him in his arms and thought he felt the heart beat, but it soon ceased. They laid him down again and, being too few in number to carry the bodies to the fort, placed the remains of Mr Hoyt within the house, closed the door and left them until morning, when they were brought in and buried. Margaret Peters thus early left a widow with one child, had several offers of marriage, but remained single until James Wilson, after the death of his wife, hired Mrs Peters to take care of his family. Her kindness and agreeable manners secured the attachment of father





GRAVE OF PHEBE PETERS, 1702  
NORTH ANDOVER, MASS.

1901

*Samuel Peters*

and children. Her second marriage was a happy union for fifty years."\*

7 II. SAMUEL, seventh child of Andrew Peeters and Mercy Beamsley, born (no record of birth, probably in Ipswich, Mass., in 1674-75), died in Andover, May 2, 1736; md. in Andover, by Mr. Dane, Dec. 15, 1696, to Phebe Frie, dau. Ensign Samuel Frie and Mary Aslebe, his wife, born in Andover, May 28, 1680, died in Andover, May 14, 1757, in the 77th year of her age, and had nine children.

*III. Children of Samuel and Phebe Frie:*

- 13 (1). Samuel, born in Andover, Aug. 14, 1697 (md. ch.).
- 14 (2). Phebe, born in Andover, 26 day, 1701 (record very defective), died in Andover, Aug. 10, 1702.†
- 15 (3). Andrew, born in Andover, 1701 ‡ (record defective) (md., no ch.).
- 16 (4). William, born in Andover, Jan. 7, 1704 ‡ (md., ch.).
- 17 (5). John, born in Andover, Nov. 6, 1705 (md., ch.).
- 18 (6). Beamsley, born in Andover, July 3, 1707, died very young.

\* Margaret Wilson, the eldest child of Thomas, the second son of James Wilson and Margaret Peters, lived with her grandparents till she was eighteen. In 1819 at the age of ninety, she related the story of her ancestors in detail to her own granddaughter, who wrote it down, and from her manuscript this copy was made. It is referred to as the Wilson manuscript.

† This is the oldest known Peters gravestone. It stands in the old North Andover graveyard close to her grandfather's, and next to the depression in the ground which is said to mark the spot where stood the first church in Andover. The inscription reads: "Phebe ye daughter of Samuel and Phebe Peters aged 3 years died August ye 10th 1702."

‡ The records about this time are very defective. The Rev. Andrew is said to have been born September 26, but it could not have been in 1701 if Phebe was born in that year. The latter was undoubtedly born in 1699, Andrew in 1701, and William January 7, 1703-4, but this last date is taken from Colonel Andrew Peters' family Bible, the date in the Andover records being November, 1703.

19 (7). Beamsley, born in Andover, 1710 (md., one dau.).

20 (8). Phebe, born in Andover, April 16, 1719, died (prob. in Middleton, Mass.) between 1757 and 1760; was md. in April 17, 1744, to Timothy Perkins \* of Middleton, son of Perkins and his wife, born in , died in , and had five children.

21 (9). Joseph, born in Andover, May 25, 1723, died in Andover, April 27, 1729.

FROM PROPRIETORS' BOOK, ANDOVER, 1715, JUNE 27

Voated and pegged out and granted to Samuella Petters the benefit of half the money that his father mr Andrew petters paid from ye yere 1681 to 1714, as it is last represented.

To be privilidg by it as the Rest of the proprietors are in the common Lands.

Samuella petters 37 15 02 [Evidently the sum total of his property. Every five pounds entitled a man to a "voat"; every fifty shillings to  $\frac{1}{2}$  a vote; 25 shillings to  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a vote. Samuella petters had 7 votes, £2 15 shillings; 02 pence.]

1715 the 6 of July Laid out to Samuel Peters five acres of Land below the Lots joyning to his other land. (bounded by Left. Thos. Johnson)

1715 Sept. 15 Laid out to Samuel Peters two acres and a half and eight Rods & a half of land lying on the easterly side of his meadow called the den meadow.† (bounds of Faulkner and Barnard)

\* He may have been a cousin on the Beamsley side. After the death of Phebe Peters Perkins, Timothy married Hannah Trowbridge, and two of their sons, in succession, were named Beamsley. Hannah Beamsley, sister of Mercy, married, in Ipswich, Cornet Abraham Perkins. This Timothy is probably a descendant, though I have been unable to find any record of him.

† See footnote on page 43.







1901

SITE OF HOUSE OF ANDREW PEETERS  
NORTH ANDOVER, MASS.



1902  
COMMON AND POND ADJOINING SITE OF HOUSE OF ANDREW PEETERS  
NORTH ANDOVER

*Samuel Peeters*

1716 Jan. 24 Laid out to Samuel Peters two acres of land toward his wood Lott division below the lotts between his own land and the way that leads to Paul Faulkner's house.

1716 Jan. 24 Laid out to Samuel Peters five acres and half and eight rods of land wh. is in full for his wood division Lying by the den hil.\*

Andover the 24 of February 1717-18 Laid out to Samuella Peters a peece or parcel of land containing eight acres be it more or less lying and being in Andover afore-said lying on the southwardly side of the way that leads to Wamassack near Bilicria line and is bounded as followeth beginning at the north east corner with a white oak tree marked: with stones about it: then Runing westwardly fourty pols to another white oak tree marked then runing southwardly thirty pols larg to a white oak tree marked: standing on the side of a Ridge with stones about it: then runing eastwardly fourty pols to a black oak marked with stones about it then runing northwardly thirty two pole to the first bounds. that is the satisfaction of the said Samuella Petters for the dammage that the highway doth or may doe him the said Samuella Peters or his heiers that hath bin laid out thorough the land by the name of Allens farme In wittenesse whereof the said Samuella Peters name was sett unto these presents  
By his order Samuel Peters

Before us witnesses Ephraim Foster John frie  
Laid out by us John frie John Chandler Benjamin  
Barker selectmen.

1717-18 "the old training-field And that between Capt. John Chandler and Samuella Peterses and Ensign Henry

\* The compiler believes this to be a reference to the Den Rocks, which she thinks were in the family for nearly, or quite, two hundred years, until sold, about 1890, by Mr. Nathaniel Peters. She must confess, however, that Miss Charlotte Abbott, an authority on all matters pertaining to Andover, is not of the same opinion.

Chandler—and that by the south meeting house; all these places shall Lye common; for ever; as they now Lye open.”

1718 June 7 Laid out to Samuell Peters four acres and a half of land Lying on the Den hill.\* Begun on the west corner on a white oak marked by his former bounds runing eastwardly by twelve rods to a white oak marked Joseph Osgoods Bounds then fourty three Rods to pine sd Osgoods bounds marked then fourty nine rods to the first bounds; another parcel of it lying northerly of this above Begun att the South West corner on a pine tree marked Runing eastwardly on Wrights line fourty three rods to a pine marked So on Twenty rods to a great Rock att the corner of his pasture the northwest corner of ye land he bought of Barnard then northerly on his own land and Francis Faulkners land to Shawsheen river then westwardly by the river to a great swamp oak marked Ebenezer Barkers bounds then southwardly on sd barkers line fourty eight rods to a Read oak marked: another of sd barkers bounds then westwardly on sd barkers line fourty eight rods to a pine marked then southerly eleven rods to a pine marked sd peterses old bounds then southerly bounded on sd peterses land to the first Bounds. Laid out by us with allowance for Quality

John frie      Stephen Osgood

Ephraim Foster      Committee      Joseph Burnap serveyer.

1718 Dec. 10 Samuel Peters falling short of his measure of Land in his first division we doe allow him a small groove of land Lying on the south end of the land his father bought of Mr Dudley Bradstreet Esqr and the three acres of land that was laid out to Robert barnard near the den hill \* Bounded on the northerly corner with a Rock which is the bounds of his other land whear it is a point. Then turning westwardly about nineteen rods to

\* See footnote on page 43.

a stake and stone which is Barnerd's line; then twenty rods to the first bounds Done by committee William Lovejoy Nehemiah Abbott (Committee)

George Abbott lott layer

The 26 December 1718 Third division Laid out to Samuella Peters half an acre of land lying on a Lane between his own land and Joseph Wilsons land by ye den hills Begun att ye South East corner on a stake sd Wilsons corner Run northerly by one rod and a half to a stake and stone sd Peters corner bounds: before: then westerly joyning on sd Peterses line thirty two rods to his other stake and stone: then Southerly three rods to a white oak marked sd Wilsons bounds then eastwardly on sd Wilsons line thirty five rods to the first bounds. Laid out by us

John frie Ephraim Foster committee

Samuella Peterses land Recorded third Division the 13 of april 1719 Laid out to Samuella Peters two acres of land to his third Division lying by Bilicrea line by bilicrea great meadows joyning to his former land Begun att a black oak marked his former bounds Runing westwardly thirty eight rods to a white oak both marked then southwardly sixteen rods to a walnut marked then eastwardly thirty four rods to a white oak marked: then northwardly nineteen rods to the first bounds with allowance for quallity laid out by us the committee

John frie Ephraim Foster committee

Ensign Henry Chandler Joseph Osgood, John Wright, John Wilson Stephen Osgood, Samuella Peters and Capt. John Chandler lands recorded to latter part of their third division to each of the persons above named twelve rods and fourteen foot of land lying in partnership.

The 21 of December, 1719, laid out to Ensign Henry Chandler, Joseph Osgood, John Wright, John Wilson, Stephen Osgood, Samuella Peters and Capt. John Chandler a certain peece of land lying between a two rod way



allowed between said John Wilsons land that was laid out before and these lotts; now laid out; and the County road the whole peece of which is laid out to the several persons above named; is two rods wide att the west end and thirty rods in length and four rods wide att the east end lying between the said contey road that leads from town along by Capt. Christopher Osgoods; and the way allowed for said Joseph Osgood; to goe from his house to the town two rods wide and the contey-road lieth on the north side; and is four rods wide; and the said Osgoods way lieth on the south side of the seven lotts following which are laid out to the latter part of their third division; all and each of these lotts to each of them these persons above named; are thirty rods in length to each of them and each lott is five foott wide at the west end and eight foott wide att the east end the first lott on the south side lyeth next to said Osgoods two rod way and is laid out to Ensign Henry Chandler, the second is sd Joseph Osgoods the third is sd John Wrights the forth is sd John Wilsons the fifth is sd Stephen Osgoods, the sixth is sd Samuell Peters and the seventh lott is sd Capt. John Chandlers. Laid out by us John frie

Stephen Osgood Ephraim Foster Committee.

24 February, 1719-20 Laid out to Samuell Peters to the latter part of his third division three acres of land with allowance for quallity lying in the fals woods of Joseph Peabodys farm Begun att a white oak tree marked then run northwest and by north twenty pols to stone on a rock; then easterly twenty six pols to a twin white oak tree marked; then Southwardly twenty six pols to a white oak tree marked: said peabodys farm bounds then westwardly twenty four pols to the first bounds.

Laid out by us John frie Ephraim Foster Committee

1719-20 Mar 24 Laid out to Samuell Peters to the

latter part of his third division Two acres of land with allowance for quality Lying neare to bilicrea line; on the east side and north end of his former land bounded on the south easterly corner with a white oak tree marked then run westwardly nineteen pols to a white oak tree marked one of his former bounds then northwardly along by his farm line nineteen pols and a half to a black oak tree marked So on thirty three pols to a white oak tree marked then westwardly fourty pols to a white oak tree marked then northwardly four pols to a white oak tree marked then eastwardly by the way not Damnifying the way about fourty two pols to a white oak tree marked Then south easterly eighteen pols to a white oak tree marked then Southwardly thirty six pols and a half to the first bounds and on the east side with a way that goeth over the hill and to come within a pole of said way Laid out By us

John frie Ephraim Foster, Committee

1720 the 25 of March then laid out to Samuella Peters to the first part of ye third division half an acre and eight Rods of Land And to the latter part of ye Division 106 rods of Land with allowance for quality in two pieces one pice Bildreca Line at the south west corner of Mr Allen's great Division of Land now in the possession of sd Samuel Peters bounded on ye s. e. corner with a pine tree marked a bounds of sd division then running west by Wm Fosters land to bilceua\* line then north west joyning to sd bildreca\* Line to sd Peterses Dam then easterly joyning to said Peters swamp Land to the line of his farm then southwardly to the first mentioned Bounds; the second piece of Land Laid out to Samuella Peters in the west side of Wilson farme on the north side of said Peterses swamp, bounded on the north west corner with an elm tree marked then running easterly by a white oak tree marked:

\* Billerica.

Samuel Blanchards bounds so on to sd Peters farm line that shall make a straight Line from sd elme by ye white oak to sd farme with sd Petters former swamp

Laid out by us Ephraim Foster John frie, committee

1720 March 25 Laid out to Samuell Peters half an acre of Land with allowance for quality on the west side of the den hill by Shawshin River to the first part of his 3rd division: bounded on the south west corner with a red oak tree marked at the Lower end of Joseph Osgood's meadow then running eastly 21 poles to a pine tree marked by sd Peters former land then north about thirty four poles to a pine tree marked on former bounds of sd Samuel Peterses Land Joyning to Ebenezer Barkers Land then westerly abt 32 poles to a swamp oak tree marked on the bank of Shawsheen River, then south joyning to the river about 20 poles to the first bounds

Laid out by us Ephraim Foster John frie, committee

WILL OF PHEBE PETERS, WIDOW OF SAMUEL PETERS

In the Name of God Amen. I Phebe Peters of Andover in the County of Essex and Province of Massachusetts Bay in NEW England Widow of Samuel Peters Late of sd Andover Deceasd being Very weak in body but of a disposing mind and memory do in Consideration of my Mortality make this my last Will and Testament. Firstly Committing my Sole into the hand of God who gave it, and my Body to the Earth from whence it was taken to be Decently buried at the discretion of my son John Peters.\* and as touching such temporal Estate as it hath pleased God to bestow upon me I give and Dispose of it in the following manner (viz)

Imprs I give to my son John Peters \* Six pounds thir-

\* Old John of Andover, (1705-1797).

teen Shillings and fourpence out of my part or Sheir of the Estate that was my son Andrew Peters late Decesd

Item: I Give to my son William \* Peters my Large pewter Dish

Item: I Give to my son Bemsley Peters ten Shillings to be paid to him by my son Samuel Peters

Item: I Give to my daughter Phebe Perkins the Wife of Timothy Perkins, my wering apperrel and household Stuf. Except what I have already or Shall here after Dispose of—To some other Parson in this my Last Will and Testament. Item: I Give to my Grandaughter Phebe Peters Daughter of my sd son John Peters three Pounds out of the Estate of my sd son Andrew Decesd that is to say out of my part of sd Estate and my will is that the Books that were my son Andrews and are not Disposed of may be taken as so much of my part or Sheir of sd Estate and I give them to my Grandson John Peters † the son of my sd son John Peters. Item: I give to my Daughter Phebe Perkins aforesd any note of hand that I may have against any parson at the time of my Decese. I also order that my sd son John Peters pay my Funeral Expences and the Residue of my part of the Estate that was my sd son Andrews I give to my sons Samuel Peters William Peters and John Peters and to my Daughter Phebe Perkins aforesd to be equally divided between them. It is to be understood and my Will is that the ten shillings giuen to my son Bemsly and the three Pounds given to my Grandaughter Phebe be paid by my son Samuel out of what I have given him in this my last will which sums I order him to pay in six months after my Decese. Lastly I do hereby Constitute mak & ordain my son Samuel Peters aforesd the Sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament Ratifieing and allowing this and no other to be so In witness whereof I have hear unto set my hand

\* William of Medfield.

† John of Blue Hill.



and Seal this Sixth day of May A D 1757 and in the thirty thd year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second King &c

Signed sealed Published and Declared by the sd Phebe Peters to be her Last Will and Testament in the Presence of us

John Wilson Jnr Asa Foster Jnr \* Daniel Foster Jnr  
Phebe [her mark] Peters

[seal]

Value of estate 214 L 5 11  $\frac{1}{2}$

A True Inventory of the Estate of Mrs Phebe Peters late of Andover Decd taken By us the Subscribers a Commite appointed and Sworn for that Purpose

|  |     |    |   |
|--|-----|----|---|
| Land at Middleton Lying Betwen Bradford and the Meeting House Mowing and Pastureing 23 Acres and 120 Pole Apraised at 6L 0 0 Pr Acre . . . . . | 142 | 10 | 0 |
| Woodland By Middleton Pond 7 Acres and 40 Pole at 3£ 7 0 Pr acre   | 24  | 5  | 9 |
| Sum tot of ye Real . . . . .   | 166 | 15 | 9 |

PERSONAL

|                                       |    |    |       |
|---------------------------------------|----|----|-------|
| A Clock † . . . . .                   | 10 | 0  | 0     |
| A Pair of Boots . . . . .             |    | 6  | 0     |
| Greek and Latin Testament † . . . . . |    | 2  | 8     |
| Cambrg Concorde † . . . . .           |    | 12 | 0     |
| 29 Small Books . . . . .              |    | 9  | 0     |
| 2 Yock Irons . . . . .                |    | 4  | 0     |
| 4 Powder Horns . . . . .              |    | 2  | 0     |
| Clevice and Pin . . . . .             |    | 1  | 6     |
| In Bonds & Notes for Money . . . . .  | 28 | 0  | 4 1-2 |
|                                       | 39 | 15 | 6 1-2 |

Andover May 17 1759

\* Later, husband of her granddaughter Hannah, child of Samuel.

† The clock and books she evidently inherited from her son, the Rev. Andrew—probably also the powder-horns. As she left a very fair amount of property it is likely that she had already given away her personal effects to Phebe Perkins, who was her only living daughter.



|   |       |    |   |
|---|-------|----|---|
| 2 chairs . . . . .  | 2     | 6  |   |
| a Large Spinning whele . . . . .  | 3     | 0  |   |
| 34 lb of Old Iron . . . . .   | 5     | 6  |   |
| an old Table . . . . .  | 1     | 4  |   |
| A Stuff Gown . . . . .  | 8     | 4  |   |
| a Pair of Stays . . . . .   | 2     | 0  |   |
| an Apron & Cap . . . . .  | 1     | 2  |   |
| A warming Pan . . . . .   | 4     | 0  |   |
| an old Bible . . . . .  | 2     | 0  |   |
| A note of John Martin on Interest Baring<br>Date March the 8th 1747 Supposed<br>to be ye four Double Money at . . . . | 3     | 15 | 4 |
| The Interest of the Same . . . . .  | 2     | 9  | 6 |
|   | <hr/> |    |   |
|   | 7     | 14 | 8 |

John Johnson Juner      Daniel Ingalls      Benjamin  
Barker      Com.

**13** III. Samuel, first child of Samuel, and Phebe Frie, born in Andover, Mass., Aug. 14, 1697, died in Andover, , 1781; md. in Andover, June 11, 1722, Mary Robinson, dau. Dane Robinson and Mary Chadwick, his wife, born in Andover, April 22, 1698, died in Andover, June 16, 1747, aged 49, and had six children.

*IV. Children of Samuel and Mary Robinson:*

- 22** (1). Mary, born in Andover, July 4, 1722, died in Andover, Nov. 19, 1738.
- 23** (2). Samuel, born in Andover, May 30, 1726, died June 25, 1738.
- 24** (3). Benjamin, born in Andover, Aug. 25, 1728 (md., ch.).
- 25** (4). Hannah, born in Andover, Dec. 14, 1730, died (probably in Canterbury, N. H.) Jan. 11, 1815; was md. 1776, to Asa Foster, Jr., son of Capt. Asa Foster of Andover, and Elizabeth Abbott, his wife,

born in Andover, Sept. 11, 1733, died in Canterbury, N. H., Sept. 30, 1814. No children by Hannah Peters, who was his second wife.

**26** (5). Joseph, born in Andover, March 23, 1733-34, died Aug. 21, 1736, "aged 2 years, 4 months and 3 weeks."

**27** (6). Lydia, born in Andover, March 26, 1737, died in Andover, June 30, 1738.

Samuel Peters\* is, March 15, 1742, one of the collectors. In 1754 he is one of a seating committee for the new meeting-house; the committee, in seating, are to be governed by wealth, and are to give the best seats to "persons highest in the taxes, equal and personal estate that they have a due and proper regard to persons advanced in years, to men advanced by posts of honour, or by a liberal education." His will is in Salem, and is dated May 1, 1781. His daughter Hannah, wife of Asa Foster, is to have forty Spanish milled dollars, or £19 lawful money, a pair of small andirons and a small Fire pan and a pair of small Tongs and a great chair; his grandchildren, Benjamin and Samuel Peters, his two grand-daughters Hannah and Elizabeth, and his son Benjamin Peters are mentioned.

\* His wife died comparatively young (for those days), undoubtedly from a broken heart, having lost four children within less than three years. This mortality was due to the dreadful "throat distemper" which deprived many families of all their children and which raged at intervals from November, 1735, to 1738. It is estimated that in Essex County alone, during that period, fourteen hundred children died from the disease.

## READING AND WAKEFIELD

**24.** IV. Benjamin, third child of Samuel and Mary Robinson, born in Andover, Aug. 25, 1728, died in South Reading, Mass. (now Wakefield), April 17, 1812, aged 84; md., March 22, 1753, Hannah Chickering, dau. Samuel Chickering and Hannah Osgood, his wife, born in Andover, July 13, 1730, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had eight children.

### *V. Children of Benjamin and Hannah Chickering:*

**28** (1). Hannah, bap. in Andover, \_\_\_\_\_, 1753, died young.

**29** (2). Simeon, bap. in Andover, \_\_\_\_\_, 1755 (no further record; was undoubtedly either twin of Benjamin, or the name should be Benjamin and not Simeon); Benjamin married and had children.

**30** (3). (Probably) Mary, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in Middleton, Mass., Nov. 21, 1846; was md., Oct. 14, 1779, to Jonathan Richardson, ninth child of Solomon Richardson and Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Middleton, March 12, 1759, died March 15, 1798, and had eight children.

**31** (4). Samuel, bap. in Andover, 1760, died very young.

**32** (5). Samuel, bap. in Andover, 1763 (md., ch.).

**33** (6). Hannah, bap. in Andover, 1766, died in \_\_\_\_\_.

**34** (7). Elizabeth, bap. in Andover, 1769, died in \_\_\_\_\_ June 17, 1852; was md., April 29, 1788, to Josiah Hutchinson, son of Josiah Hutchinson and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, bap. in Middleton, Mass., Feb. 26, 1764, died in Middleton, Dec. \_\_\_\_\_, 1814, and had nine children.

**35** (8). Naomi, bap. in Andover, 1774, died in \_\_\_\_\_.

**29.** V. Benjamin (probably second), child of Benjamin, and Hannah Chickering, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in South Reading,\* Mass., Aug. 25, 1815, "aged 60 years." (As this would make the year of his birth 1755, it is probable that for Simeon we should read Benjamin; there is no record of any Simeon, at any other time, in Andover); md. in Reading, Mass., Oct. 9, 1783, Martha Brown, dau. Jeremiah Brown and Ruth \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Reading, Dec. 10, 1763, died in Andover, June 5, 1845, and had one daughter.

*VI. Children of Benjamin and Martha Brown:*

- 36** (1). Patty, born in Reading, Mass., Oct. 28, 1785, died in South Reading,\* July 22, 1845, aged 59 years and 9 months. Unmd.

Benjamin Peters was one of the Lexington Alarm men. His name is on the muster-roll of Capt. Peter Poor's company, which marched from Andover to Cambridge, fifty-five miles, on the 19th of April, 1775.

**32.** V. Samuel, fifth child of Benjamin, and Hannah Chickering, bap. in Andover, Mass., 1763, died in South Reading,\* Mass., \_\_\_\_\_, 1830; md. in Reading, April 21, 1791, Elizabeth Stearns, dau. Timothy Stearns and Lydia \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Reading, April 2, 1771, died in South Reading,\* Aug. 21, 1849, and had six children.

*VI. Children of Samuel and Elizabeth Stearns:*

- 37** (1). Samuel, born in Reading, Jan. 3, 1792 (md.).  
**38** (2). Benjamin, born in Reading, Dec. 29, 1795 (unk.)  
**39** (3). Timothy, born in Reading, Sept. 26, 1797 (unk.)  
**40** (4). Eliza, born in Reading, Oct. 21, 1801, died in South Reading,\* Nov. 26, 1844; was md. in South Reading, April 29, 1822, to Jacob Parker, son of

\* Now Wakefield.

Parker and his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had five children.

**41** (5). Lydia, born in Reading, May 4, 1806, died in South Reading,\* Aug. 12, 1848; was md. in S. Reading,\* Oct. 16, 1831, to Nathan Slocomb, son of James Slocomb and Sarah Trask his wife, born in Eden, Vt., Sept. 21, 1804, died in Wakefield, Mass., Oct. 30, 1877, and had two children.

**42** (6). Naomah, born in Reading, Jan. 5, 1810, died in South Reading,\* Sept. 13, 1844; was md., April 26, 1850, to Peter Tucker, son of Tucker and his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had four children.

**37.** VI. Samuel, first child of Samuel and Elizabeth Stearns, born in Reading, Mass., Jan. 3, 1792, died in Philadelphia, Penn., Jan. 8, 1822; md. in South Reading, Mass., April 30, 1816, Ruth A Lovering, dau. of Lovering and , his wife, born in , lost at sea , and had children. (No further record.)

**38.** VI. Benjamin, second child of Samuel, and Elizabeth Stearns, his wife, born in Reading, Mass., Dec. 29, 1795, died in

No further record. Removed to the West.

**39.** VI. Timothy, third child of Samuel, and Elizabeth Stearns, his wife, born in Reading, Mass., Sept. 26, 1797, died in

No further record. Removed to the West.

\* Now Wakefield.



## THE REV'D. ANDREW OF MIDDLETON.

**15.** III. Andrew, third child of Samuel, and Phebe Frie, born in Andover, Mass., Sept.,\* 1701, died in Middleton. Mass., Oct. 6, 1756; md. Hannah \_\_\_\_\_ dau. of \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in Woburn, Mass., May 15, 1782, aged seventy-seven. No children.

He graduated from Harvard College, 1723.†

“1723 Sept. 2, “The Selectmen of Andover from the day of the date hereof agreed with Mr Andrew Peters that he should keepe a Grammar School a twelve month in the said Towne, allso that he would Teach boys ‡ to Read, Rite and Cipher and that he would tech and keep School in each precinct according to each Precinct’s Pay, for which Service the Selectmen of sd Towne promised to Give the sd Andrew Peters forty-four pounds.”

In 1729 he was ordained as a minister, and in November of that year he removed to Middleton, Mass., being the first pastor of that town. In 1734-35 he was on the list of proprietors of Amherst, New Hampshire, land in that township having been granted to his grandfather, Andrew Peters of Andover, as one of the members of the Narra-

\* Sept. 26.

† James Frie, brother of Phebe, who married Samuel Peters, was the father of Jonathan, “good young Frie, who was our English chaplain,” as the old ballad has it, and who was killed at Lovell’s fight. Jonathan and Andrew Peters were therefore cousins: moreover they were near neighbors in Andover and classmates in college, being the only ones there that year from Andover, and both became clergymen. It is no great stretch of imagination, therefore, to picture them as close friends, grieving with each other’s grief and joying with his joy.

‡ Not girls!

gansett expedition. In 1741 he was present in Amherst, N. H., at the ordination of Mr. Wilkins. He is said to have been a large, muscular man, and a story is told of him as resenting an assault upon his negro servant, and, throwing his cassock aside, exclaiming: "Lie there, Divinity, while I chastise this rascal!" Curiously enough, his grave now lies almost in the shadow of the house of the man who committed the assault.

It is also related that upon a visit to a near-by Indian settlement he was invited to dine. Knowing that the fare for that day was skunk, he declined; but, another time, receiving a similar invitation, he remained to dinner. After the meal was over, the squaw, remembering his former refusal, exclaimed, with much delight, "You no eat skunk, but you eat rattlesnake!"

He appears to have suffered from ill health for some years before his death.\*

"A true inventory of all and singular the goods, chattels, rights and credits of the Revd. Mr Andrew Peters late of Middleton in the county of Essex, taken and approved by us the subscribers, being a committee appointed and impaneled by the Hon. John Choate, Esq. Judge of the Probate of Wills, &c, and for the county aforesaid which was shown to us by Mrs Hannah Peters being of the estate of the said Revd. Mr Andrew Peters D.D. viz.

|  |         |
|--|---------|
| About 133 acres of Land Situate in said Middleton with two Dwelling Houses & one Barn Standing on sd Land at 6£ per acre . . . . . | 798—0—0 |
| About 44 acres of land adjoining to Middleton pond at 67/ per acre . . . . .   | 133—5—8 |

\* His gravestone is still standing in Middleton.

|   |          |
|---|----------|
| Burkit upon ye New Testament.....   | 0—12— 0  |
| Cambridge Concordance.....  | 0—12— 0  |
| ye works of Thos Goodwin.....   | 0—12— 0  |
| Charnocks works two volloms   | 0—13— 4  |
| one Byble 8/5 Sancas morels 2/8.....  | 11— 1    |
| ye Body of Devinity by Thos Bray.....   | 2— 8     |
| ye Greek and latten Testament.....  | 2— 8     |
| 40 other bound books.....   | 1—13— 4  |
| 29 sermon books.....  | 0— 9— 0  |
| one Clock.....  | 10— 0— 0 |
| one Piece of Broad Cloath.....  | 4— 8— 0  |
| One Great 20/ one strait body'd Coat.....   | 2—15— 0  |
| one Coat 30/ two linnen wast Coats 6/...  | 1—16— 0  |
| one Black flower'd Satten wastcoat one Do<br>per of Breeches.....                             | 3— 0— 0  |
| one Black Russet wastcoat.....  | 0—16— 0  |
| two pe of linnen Breeches.....  | 0— 5— 0  |
| one old Blue wastcoat.....  | 0— 3— 0  |
| one per leather Breeches 22/.....   | 22— 0    |
| one pr Do 2/.....   | 0— 2— 0  |
| four per of Stockings 8/ three per of<br>Shoes 7/.....  | 15— 0    |
| one Bever hat 26/8 one old Do 3/....  | 1— 9— 8  |
| five Duzen and four Black horn Buttens...   | 0— 3— 6  |
| one Wigg 26/8 one Do 22.....  | 2— 8— 8  |
| 5 linen Shurts 45/ five cotton and linnen<br>Do 30/.....                                      | 3—15— 0  |
| 3 old feather Beds & 3 und Beds and Sum<br>other furniture.....                               | 9— 0— 0  |
| Ten pr of sheets 40/ one Duzen piller<br>bears 10/.....                                       | 2—10— 0  |
| One case of Drawers.....  | 2— 0— 0  |
| one Chamber Table 10/ Table linnen 12/<br>one Looking Glass 14/ one Do 24/<br>one Do 30/..... | 4—10— 0  |

|   |  |         |
|---|--|---------|
| eight chairs 16/                                      | Six Small Delf earthen<br>Dishes 1/.....   | 0—17— 0 |
| one warming pan 2/                                    | one old fashinyd<br>Case of Drawers 20/.....   | 1— 2— 0 |
| one Tea Table 6/                                      | one Block Tin Tea<br>Pot 4/.....   | 0—10— 0 |
| Cheaney wair 10/                                      | half a Duzen silver<br>Tea spoons & pr of Tongs 12/.....                                 | 1— 2— 0 |
| Sum Glass wair & 2 salt Celers.....                   |  | 0— 4— 0 |
| 2 wooden Bottles.....                                 |  | 0— 2— 0 |
| one per of hand Irons one fire shovel &<br>Tongs..... |  | 0— 8— 0 |
| 2 old round Tables.....                               |  | 0—18— 0 |
| 2 Small Do.....                                       |  | 0— 2— 0 |
| 21 old Chairs.....                                    |  | 1—11— 6 |
| one per of hand irons.....                            |  | 0— 4— 0 |
| 2 Brass Candlesticks 3/2                              | Brass Kettles<br>20/.....  | 1— 3— 2 |
| one fire shovel & one per of Tongs 3/....             |  | 0— 3— 0 |
| two Tramels 4/  | one Spit 1/6 one per<br>of old hand Irons 5/.....  | 0—10— 6 |
| 2 old Iron pots & 1 skillett.....                     |  | 0— 5— 0 |
| one frying pan & one old Box Iron.....                |  | 0— 3— 0 |
| one per of Bellowses & one Lanthorn.....              |  | 0— 1— 0 |
| 7 pewter platters 1—0—0                               | 2 Duzen of<br>puter plates.....  | 1—16— 0 |
| Sum old Puter.....                                    |  | 0— 3— 0 |
| one Silver Tankard.....                               |  | 9— 0— 0 |
| four silver Spoons 18/                                | one skimer one<br>Basting ladle one basting Spoon 1/6<br>one old Chest & one Box 3/..... | 1— 2— 6 |
| about ten Bushels of rie.....                         |  | 1—10— 0 |
| about 20 Bushell Indian Corn.....                     |  | 2— 0— 0 |
| one Loom 10/  | one reddleing sive 8d<br>one Sadle & Bridle 15/.....                                     | 1— 5— 8 |

|  |                    |           |
|--|--------------------|-----------|
| 3 meat Barrels 2—10—0                    | one Chees Tub      |           |
| 1/6 about 150 pd chees                   | 40/ one            |           |
| Chees press 2/8                          | Twelve Barrels 48/ | 7— 2— 2   |
| 2 hogs & 2 Spring Peggs.....             |                    | 4—12— 0   |
| Beatle & 3 Iron Wedges 0—5—0             | 2 Iron             |           |
| Bars & one Barking Iron 9/.....          |                    | 0—14— 0   |
| 2 ox yokes & Iron belonging to them..... |                    | 0— 4— 0   |
| one Draft Chain & one Small Chain.....   |                    | 0— 6— 0   |
| one ax 3/ 1 Iron tooth harrow 13/ 2      |                    |           |
| plows 26/ 2 sleds 8/.....                |                    | 2—10— 0   |
| one Cart & wheels 40/ one Cleavis &      |                    |           |
| pin 1/6.....                             |                    | 2— 1— 6   |
| one horse 8—0—0 one per of oxen.....     |                    | 15— 6— 0  |
| one per of Steers 3 years old.....       |                    | 3—15— 0   |
| one pr Do 2 years old 3—0—0 8 Cows       |                    |           |
| at 32/ each.....                         |                    | 15—16— 0  |
| one Bull 3 years old 1—4—0 one heifer    |                    |           |
| 3 years old 1—12—0.....                  |                    | 2—16— 0   |
| one Do 2 years old 1—0—0 one heifer      |                    |           |
| 1 year old.....                          |                    | 1—15— 0   |
| four calves 1—6—8.....                   |                    | 1— 6— 8   |
| 1 negro man.....                         |                    | 40— 0— 0  |
| one negro woman.....                     |                    | 40— 0— 0  |
| one Desk 45/ one old chest & one Box 44/ |                    | 2— 9— 0   |
| One Birch Canoe & a paddle 1—0—0...      |                    | 1— 0— 0   |
| 2 Guns 60/.....                          |                    | 3— 0— 0   |
| five powder horns 7/ one case of Knifes  |                    |           |
| & forks 3/.....                          |                    | 0—10— 0   |
| 3 reasors 3/ one Small per of Stilyards  |                    |           |
| 1/6.....                                 |                    | 0— 4— 6   |
| one hamer—2 pr of nepers & 1 small Iron  |                    |           |
| to Draw nails.....                       |                    | 0— 3— 0   |
| one spade 6/ 1 old shovel 0/6.....       |                    | 0— 6— 6   |
| Debts due on bonds & notes of hand Prin- |                    |           |
| ciple & Interest.....                    |                    | 344— 8— 3 |







GRAVE OF THE REV. ANDREW PETERS  
MIDDLETON, MASS.

1901

1756

|                               |            |
|-------------------------------|------------|
| 30 sheep & 28 Lambs.....      | 6—18— 0    |
| 14 pounds of Sheeps wool..... | 14— 0      |
|                               | <hr/>      |
|                               | 1510— 5—11 |

Middleton Nov 30, 1756

Hannah Peters Samuel Bradford Francis Peabody,  
 Juner Elijah Porter  
 Essex Co May 12, 1757

Mrs Hannah Peters made oath to the truth of this Inventory and yt if more Estate appeared she would cause it to be added Before me

John Choate Jus Probate

The estate was divided between the members of the family of the deceased, the wife first getting one third.\*

Samuel, William, and John Peters, and Timothy Perkins for Bemsley Peters "supposed to be out of the province" and also representative of Phebe Perkins and her heirs, and Phebe Peters, mother of the deceased, were the heirs to the estate, each receiving £38—10/ and 1/15 of a farthing

Hannah Peters appears to have lived in Middleton for many years after, as there is a record of her subscription for the relief of the town of Boston, which was suffering under the oppressive Port bill, in 1775. Her subscription was 2£ 5s She died in Woburn.

Middleton graveyard. Stone of the Revd. Andrew Peters.

Here Lyes the Body of The Revd Mr Andrew Peters

Who departed this Life October the 6 1756  
 Aged 55 Years.

\* Some of the minutes of the proceedings are written upon some sheets of paper which have served as a copy-book. Across one end in a beautiful copperplate hand is, "Nothing is more certain than Death the common enemy of all mankind. Andrew Fuller of Middleton Labour continually to improve your hand. Fuller."

Foot stone.      The Revd Mr Andrew      Peters  
1756.

In the graveyard of Burlington, Mass. on the hill, is to be found the gravestone of the Revd. Andrew's wife, which reads as follows:

Redeem your hours      My glass is run      And so  
must yours.

Erected in memory of      Madam Hannah Peters  
the relict of the Revd Mr Andrew Peters      late Pastor  
of the church      In Middleton      lies here interred  
She died in Woburn      May xv.      MDCCLXXXII  
in the      LXXVIII      year of her age.

The foot stone is inscribed      Madam Hannah Peters.





Your ever affectionate Brother  
J Peters

1798

HALIFAX, NOVA SCOTIA

Ms. A. 1. 1. 11. 1781 -

Adam Peters

(CAPT. ADAM PETERS)

## MEDFIELD.

**16** III. William, fourth child of Samuel and Phebe Frie, born in Andover, Mass., Jan. 7, 1704,\* died in Medfield, Mass., Jan. 19, 1788 †; md. in Medfield, March 18, 1729, Hannah Chenery, dau. and sole heiress of Benjamin Chenery and Mary , widow of Thomas Clap, his wife, born in Dedham, Mass., Feb. 24, 1707, died in Medfield, March 30, 1799, ‡ aged 92, and had ten children.

### *IV. Children of William and Hannah Chenery:*

**43** (1). Joseph, born in Dedham, Mass. (now Walpole), Dec. 11, 1729 (md., ch.).

**44** (2). Benjamin, born in Dedham (now Walpole), Feb. 8, 1731 (md., ch.).

\* From Colonel Andrew Peters's family Bible. Andover records say November, 1703.

† "Mr. William Peters who died Jan. 19, 1788, in ye 85 year of his age." (Gravestone in Medfield graveyard.)

‡ "Mrs. Hannah Peters relict of Mr William Peters who died 30 March 1799 in the 93 year of her age." (Gravestone in Medfield graveyard.)

Hannah, wife of William, for several years before her death, wrote verses on her birthday. She began in 1778; here are some written in 1790, which, if not perfect as to rhyme, are most excellent reason.

And now a thought comes in my head,  
To tell the children I have had,  
The number is ten and no more,  
They are six sons and daughters four.

Joseph and Benjamin were first of the race,  
Mary and Adam come next in their place,  
Eve and Taphenes spoil my rhyme  
Except I leave four to tell the next time.  
Andrew and Jethro, I've told you eight then,  
Nathan and Finis they make up the ten.

- 45** (3). Mary, born in Dedham (now Walpole), Nov. 3, 1732, died in \_\_\_\_\_, May 23, 1813, aged 80; was md. in Medfield, April 7, 1757, by the Revd. Jonathan Townsend, to Hezekiah Allen, son of Hezekiah Allen and Mary \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Dedham, Mass., April 15, 1724, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had ten children.
- 46** (4). Adam, born in Medfield, Oct. 30, 1734 (md., ch.).
- 47** (5). Eve, born in Medfield, Aug. 1, 1737, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 1, 1823, aged 86; md. in Medfield, \_\_\_\_\_, 1759, John Pepalow, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Pepalow and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 48** (6). Taphenes, born in Medfield, Jan. 29, 1739-40, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 25, 1817, aged 77; md. in Medfield, May 4, 1769, Gershom Dunton, son of Samuel Dunton and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Wrentham, Mass., \_\_\_\_\_, 1735, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.
- 49** (7). Andrew, born in Medfield, Jan. 24, 1742 (md., ch.).
- 50** (8). Jethro, born in Medfield, June 13, 1744 (md., ch.).
- 51** (9). Nathan, born in Medfield, Aug. 26, 1747 (md., ch.).
- 52** (10). Finis, born in Medfield, June 4, 1749, died in \_\_\_\_\_, was md. in Medfield, March 4, 1784, by the Revd. Thomas Prentiss, to Daniel Gookin of Dedham, Mass., son of (perhaps Richard Gookin and Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ his wife), born in \_\_\_\_\_, bap. in Dedham, March 28, 1735-6, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

William Peters was a cordwainer. In 1757 he removed from Dedham to Medfield. He is said to have been a soldier in the Revolutionary army, but this is doubtful. There is, in the Massachusetts Archives, however, the following record:

“Peters, William. List of men from Medfield drafted to complete continental army according to warrant issued by Lt. Baxter, May 8, 1777. Paid money in lieu of service.” William was seventy-four years old at this time. His gravestone and that of his wife are in the Medfield graveyard.\*

**43** IV. *Joseph*, first child of William and Hannah Chenery, born in Dedham, Mass. (now Walpole), Dec. 11, 1729, died in Feb. 13, 1800; md. in Abigail Thompson,† dau. of Thompson and his wife, born in died in 1797, and had three children.

V. *Children of Joseph and Abigail Thompson:*

- 53** (1)† Abigail, born in (about 1750), died in Medfield, Mass., Dec. 30, 1829, aged 79.‡ Unmd.
- 54** (2). Moses, born in Watertown, Mass., April 26, 1752. (md., ch.).

\* Extract from the *Farmer's Monthly Literary Journal*: “An account of the extraordinary longevity of the family of Peters has recently been published in several of the papers. William the father died aged 85, Hannah the mother aged 92, Joseph died 1800, aged 71, Benjamin aged 72, Mary aged 80, Adam 78, Eve 86, Taphenes 77, Andrew 80, Nathan 76, Finis 73, Jethro is still living, 80, and on the day when he completed his 80th year he travelled on foot thirteen miles. The average age of the children and parents is exactly seventy-nine years and two months.”

† Perhaps daughter of Jonathan Thompson and Abigail Fowle his wife, born in Medford, or Woburn, Mass., July 16, 1729, probably died in Halifax, N. S.

‡ Gravestone in Medfield graveyard inscribed: “Miss Abigail Peters daughter of Mr. Joseph Peters and Mrs. Abigail Peters who died Dec. 30, 1829 aged 79 years.”

- 55** (3). Alexander Abercrombie, born in Halifax, Nova Scotia, 1764 (md., ch.).

Joseph Peters first settled in Mendon, Mass.; later he removed to Watertown, Mass., then to Halifax, Nova Scotia. He was postmaster-general of Halifax; he was judge of the supreme court; he was a member of St. John's Lodge, Halifax; he was Grand Junior Warden in 1784. From 1784 to 1792 he was Grand Secretary of the Provincial Grand Lodge of Nova Scotia. At the death of his wife he left by will all his property to his daughter Abigail, who lived for about thirty years after her father's death. A codicil gave a silver cup, which had been presented to him by the Grand Lodge of Nova Scotia, to his son, Joseph Thompson Peters, but his aunt outlived him, and he never received it.

- 54** V. Moses, second child of Joseph and Abigail Thompson, born in Watertown, Mass., April 26, 1752, died in Mendon, Mass., Dec. 29, 1810, aged 58 years and 8 months, md. in (int. Mendon, Mar. 18, 1782) Eleanor Penniman, dau. Penniman and his wife, born in Sept. 9, 1760, died in Mendon, May 15, 1826, and had three children.

*VI. Children of Moses and Eleanor Penniman:*

- 56** (1). Royal, born in Uxbridge, Mass., Jan. 12, 1783.  
**57** (2). Alexander, born in Uxbridge, Feb. 4, 1785 (md., ch.).  
**58** (3). Mary, born in Uxbridge, May 17, 1787, died in Medfield, Mass., Aug. 13, 1876 (unmd.).\*

\* Possibly she is the Mary whose intention of marriage is recorded in Mendon, Mass., with Marvel Hopkins of Scituate, R. I., June 28, 1826. There seems to be no other possible Mary.



## MASSACHUSETTS ARCHIVES.

*Lexington Alarm Roll.* Moses Peters, residence Medfield. Capt. Ephraim Chenery's company, Col. John Smith's regiment; service 11 days.

Moses, private; in Capt. Bullard's company, Col. Read's regiment. Roll dated Aug. 1—75. Enlisted May 15, 1775; service 2 months and 22 days. Residence Medfield.

Company Returns, dated Roxbury, Sept. 26, 1775. Muster and pay roll. Capt. Thaddeus Read's company, Col. Nathan Tylers' regiment, services in Rhode Island; enlisted July 28, 1780, discharged Aug. 7, 1780. Marched to Tiverton by order of the Council, July 17, 1780.

**56** VI. Royal, first child of Moses and Eleanor Penniman, born in Uxbridge, Mass., Jan. 12, 1783, died in July 5, 1827, aged 44 years and 6 months, md. in \_\_\_\_\_, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**57** VI. Alexander, second child of Moses and Eleanor Penniman, born in Uxbridge, Mass., Feb. 4, 1785, died in Mendon, Mass., Oct. 16, 1853, aged 68 years and 8 months; md. in Medfield, Mass. (int. ent. April, 1809, with) Elizabeth Bullen, dau. Bela Bullen and Elizabeth Harts-horn his wife, born in Medfield, Mass., 1787, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had 5 children.

VII. *Children of Alexander and Elizabeth Bullen:*

**59** (1). Joseph, born in Medfield, Mass., March 24, 1810 (md., ch.).

**60** (2). Prudence Bullen, born in Medfield, Nov. 6, 1813, died in Medfield, Jan. 1, 1820, "aged six years"; grave-stone in Medfield graveyard.

**61** (3). Sarah Bullen, born in Medfield, Oct. 6, 1816, died in Milford, Mass., Sept. 27, 1856. Unmd.

**62** (4). Eleanor, born in Medfield, Nov. 13, 1818, died in Milford, Mass., June 9, 1855; was md. in Mendon, Mass., June 18, 1840, to Orrin G. Goodwin, son of Goodwin and his wife, born in , died in , and had 3 children.

**63** (5). Royal, born in Mendon, Mass., Aug. 3, 1821 (md., ch.).

**59** VII. Joseph, first child of Alexander and Elizabeth Bullen, born in Medfield, Mass., March 24, 1810, died in April 1, 1855; md. in Aug. 30, 1834, Lucretia Rogers, dau. Rogers and his wife, born in [1815], died Dec. 16, 1834, aged 19 years.

Joseph md. (2) in June 2, 1836, Theodosia Thacher, dau. Thacher and his wife, born in died in and had one child.

*VIII. Children of Joseph and Theodosia Thacher:*

**64** (1). Sarah Elizabeth, born in , May, 27, 1838, died in ; was md. in to , son of and his wife, born in , died in , and had children.

**63** VII. Royal, 5th child of Alexander and Elizabeth Bullen, born in Mendon, Mass., Aug. 3, 1821, died in Milford, Mass., Jan. 3, 1872; md. in Uxbridge, Mass., April 18, 1850, Chloe Keith, dau. of Lyman Keith and Chloe Rawson, his wife, born in Uxbridge, Mass., Aug. 18, 1831,

died in Worcester, Mass., Dec. 21, 1901, and had four children.

*VIII. Children of Royal and Chloe Keith:*

- 65** (1). Helen Augusta, born in Uxbridge, Mass., Feb. 21, 1851, living in New York in 1903; was md. in Milford, Mass., Nov. 7, 1869, to Charles C P Hastings, son of Charles C. P. Hastings and Anna W. Allen his wife, born in Mendon, Mass; died in Mendon, May 24, 1874. No children. Helen Augusta Peters was md. (2), in Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1883, to Henry W Remington, son of Jefferson Remington and Naomi Paine, his wife, born in , living in New York in 1903, and had two sons.
- 66** (2). Lowell Mason, born in Mendon, Mass., Feb. 8, 1855, died in Milford, Mass., Sept. 19, 1856.
- 67** (3). Anna L , born in Uxbridge, Mass., June 8, 1857, died in Providence, R. I., Dec. 15, 1880; was md. in Milford, Mass., Sept. 8, 1875, to Frank P Horton, son of John Horton and Elmira Cook, his wife, born in , died in . No children.
- 68** (4). Minnie K , born in Mendon, Mass., May 24, 1860, died in Worcester, Mass., Nov. 3, 1897; was md. in Worcester, Oct. 21, 1885, to Edward W Dodge, son of Henry Dodge and , his wife, born in died in , and had one daughter.

**55** V. Alexander Abercrombie,\* third child of Joseph and Abigail Thompson, born in Halifax, Nova Scotia, 1764, died at Fort Johnstone

\* He must have received his education abroad, as the Rev. Samuel Peters, of Hebron, Conn., in a letter from London, dated August 30, 1787, speaks of him, says he is an M.D. of Aberdeen University, a very clever man, is just going home, and that his father lives in Halifax.

(now Smithville), North Carolina, "now called South Fort at the mouth of the Cape Fear river," Nov. 26, 1802; md. in Halifax, Nova Scotia, Jan. 21, 1788, Sarah Morris Salter, widow of Dr. Malachi Salter, and dau. Judge Charles Morris of Halifax, N. S., and his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ and had five children.

VI. *Children of Alexander Abercrombie and Sarah Morris Salter:*

- 69** (1). Mary Elizabeth, born in Boston, Mass., \_\_\_\_\_, 1789, died in \_\_\_\_\_, 1864; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ 1802, to Louis Landais, son of François Henri de Landais and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in San Domingo, June 7, 1779, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children. His father was treasurer of the French Government for the island of San Domingo. Louis Landais was a cadet at West Point in 1798, being then 19 years old; he was afterwards commander of Fort Moultrie. In 1803, by his father's wish, he left the army and settled in St. Pierre, Martinique, as a merchant.
- 70** (2). Charles Morris, born in Boston, Mass., \_\_\_\_\_, 1790 (or 1791), died in infancy.
- 71** (3). Joseph Thompson, born in Boston, Mass., March 23, 1792 (md., ch.).
- 72** (4). Harriet Smith, born in Rutland, Vt., Jan. 12, 1796, died in Waltham, Mass., Aug. 14, 1876; was md. March 25, 1821, in Boston, Mass., to William Johnson Bettis, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Bettis and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.
- 73** (5). Charlotte Abigail, born in Rutland, Vt., June 30, 1798, died in Waltham, Mass., March 10, 1875; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_,

1823, to Jacob Heard, son of Thomas Heard and Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Wayland, Mass., Aug. 12, 1793, drowned in Boston harbor, Sept. 15, 1827, and had two children. Charlotte Abigail was md. (2), in \_\_\_\_\_ March 28, 1832, to Samuel Heard, son of Richard Heard and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Wayland, Mass., Dec. 16, 1800, died in Waltham, Mass., Dec. 16, 1852, and had three children.

Alexander Abercrombie settled in Halifax, N. S., as a physician in Nov., 1787, two years later he returned to the States, and was in Boston, Mass., where he was an apothecary. In 1798-99 he lived in Rutland, Vt. In 1802 he was a surgeon in the United States Army, commission dated April 21, 1802, and signed by Thomas Jefferson.

**71** VI. Joseph Thompson, third child of Alexander Abercrombie and Sarah Morris, born in Boston, Mass., March 23, 1792, died in Boston, Aug. 6, 1824; md. in Gloucester, Mass., July 16, 1815, Abigail Trask, dau. Joseph Trask and Abigail \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Gloucester, Aug. 15, 1792, died in Gloucester, Sept. 6, 1843, and had four children.

*VII. Children of Joseph Thompson and Abigail Trask:*

**74** (1). Harriet Louisa, born in Boston, Mass., Jan. 23, 1816, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 26, 1834, to William Clark, son of Benjamin Clark and Catherine \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Marlborough, Mass., Aug. 25, 1809, died in \_\_\_\_\_, June 19, 1845, and had four children. Harriet Louisa was md. (2), in \_\_\_\_\_, 1847, to Nathan Brooks Whitman, Jr., son Nathan Brooks Whitman,



and Ann Dix, his wife, born in Boxborough, Mass., July 16, 1828, and had five children.

- 75** (2). Mary Elizabeth, born in Concord, Mass., Oct. 17, 1817, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ , July 27, 1839, to Woodbury Langdon Crockett, son Charles Crockett and Sallie \_\_\_\_\_ , his wife, born in Meredith, N. H., Oct. 1, 1816, died in Salisbury, Mass., June 3, 1852, and had three children. She was md. (2), in \_\_\_\_\_ , March 6, 1859, to John Clark, son Jacob Clark and Rebecca Sanderson, his wife, born in Meredith, N. H., \_\_\_\_\_ , died in \_\_\_\_\_ . No children.

- 76** (3). Charles Ives, born in Boston, Mass., Oct. 28, 1819 (md., ch.).

- 77** (4). Isaac Alexander, born in Concord, Mass., June 19, 1821 (md., ch.).

**76** VII. Charles Ives, third child of Joseph Thompson and Abigail Trask, born in Boston, Mass., Oct. 28, 1819, died in Gloucester, Mass., July 4, 1888; md. in Boston, May 14, 1840, Eliza Ann Gardner, dau. William Gardner and Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Boston, April 1, 1822, died in Cambridge, Mass., March 25, 1890, and had five children.

*VIII. Children of Charles Ives, and Eliza Ann Gardner:*

- 78** (1). Charles Joseph, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 14, 1840 (md., ch.).

- 79** (2). George Edwin, born in Boston, July 19, 1842, died in Marlborough, Mass., Sept. 19, 1843.

- 80** (3). George Edwin, born in Boston, May 15, 1852. (md., ch.).

- 81** (4). Carrie Eliza, born in Cambridgeport, Mass., Feb. 2, 1856, died in Cambridgeport, July 17, 1861.

- 82** (5). Carrie Eliza, born in Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 1, 1864, died in Cambridge, Aug. 22, 1864.

**78** VIII. Charles Joseph, first child of Charles Ives and Eliza Ann Gardner, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 14, 1840, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md. in \_\_\_\_\_ Jan. 13, 1864, Mary Elizabeth Bates, dau. Abner L \_\_\_\_\_ Bates and Mary Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 5, 1843, died in Malden, Mass., Feb. 14, 1870, and had one child.

*IX. Children of Charles Joseph, and Mary Bates:*

**83** (1). Mary Lizzie, born in Malden, Mass., April 20, 1866, died in \_\_\_\_\_, was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 15, 1884, to John F \_\_\_\_\_ Gilmore, son John Gilmore and Catherine \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 6, 1855, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one child.

Charles Joseph md. (2) in Yonkers, N. Y., Nov. 18, 1874, Helen Mary Southard, dau. Zibeon Southard and Helen Maria \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Boston, Mass., March 15, 1846, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had four children.

*Children of Charles Joseph, and Helen Mary Southard:*

**84** (2). Arthur Gardner, born in Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 9, 1876.

**85** (3). Edward Southard, born in Cambridge, July 2, 1877, died in Cambridgeport, Mass., Feb. 27, 1891.

**86** (4). Charles Albert, born in Cambridge, Nov. 14, 1878.

**87** (5). Helen Maria, born in Cambridge, Aug. 20, 1880.

**84** IX. Arthur Gardner, 2d child of Charles Joseph and first child of his second wife, Helen Maria Southard, born in Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 9, 1876.

**86** IX. Charles Albert, 4th child of Charles Joseph and third child of his second wife, Helen Maria Southard, born in Cambridge, Mass., Nov. 14, 1878, died in

**80** VIII. George Edwin, third child of Charles Ives and Eliza Ann Gardner, born in Boston, Mass., May 15, 1852, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md. in \_\_\_\_\_ Oct. 11, 1876, Mary Ella Viles, dau. James Viles and Frances Ann \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 26, 1853, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.

*IX. Children of George Edwin, and Mary Ella Viles:*

**88** (1). Marion Frances, born in Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 24, 1877.

**89** (2). Mary Edith, born in Cambridge, Feb. 12, 1879.

**90** (3). George Edwin, born in Cambridge, Sept. 14, 1880.

**77** VII. Isaac Alexander, fourth child of Joseph Thompson and Abigail Trask, born in Concord, Mass., June 19, 1821, died in Cambridge, Mass., Oct. 8, 1878; md. in Oct. 25, 1842, Sarah Johanna Hawkes, dau. of John Hawkes and Johanna \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Boston, Mass., Dec. 9, 1824, died in Philadelphia, Penn., July 1, 1880, and had two children.

*VIII. Children of Isaac Alexander, and Sarah Johanna Hawkes:*

**91** (1). Sarah Adelaide, born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 29, 1843, died in \_\_\_\_\_;

was md., in May 31,  
 1863, to William Hobbs Chadbourn, son of George  
 Chadbourn and Asenath , his wife, born  
 in Sanford, Me., Feb. 18, 1841, died in  
 , and had three children.

- 92** (2). Emma Eliza, born in Boston, Mass., July 27,  
 1845, died in Cambridge, Mass., Dec. 14, 1874, unmar-  
 ried.

**44** IV. *Benjamin*, second child of William, and  
 Hannah Chenery, born in Dedham, Mass., Feb. 8, 1731,  
 died in July 13,  
 1803, md. in  
 Maria Van Wagner, dau. of Van Wagner  
 and his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had two children.

V. *Children of Benjamin, and Maria Van Wagner:*

- 93** (1). John, born in  
 , lost at sea .

- 94** (2). William, born in  
 , 1773 (md., ch.).

Benjamin Peters was a physician; he emigrated at an  
 early age to Marbletown, Ulster Co., New York. In 1761  
 he served in the French and Indian wars. His grave-  
 stone can be seen in Bloomingburg, N. Y.

**94** V. William, second child of Benjamin, and Maria  
 Van Wagner, born in  
 1773, died in  
 1814; md. Margaret Hasbrouck,  
 dau. of Hasbrouck and  
 his wife, born in

1774, died in  
1857, and had four children.

*VI. Children of William and Margaret Hasbrouck:*

**95** (1). Benjamin, born in \_\_\_\_\_, 1799.

**96** (2). Eliza, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
died in \_\_\_\_\_;  
was md. in \_\_\_\_\_  
to Jacob Blanchard, son of  
Blanchard and \_\_\_\_\_,  
his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**97** (3). Jacob, born in \_\_\_\_\_.

**98** (4). Hannah, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
1805, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
unmarried.

William was a physician.

**95** VI. Benjamin, first child of William, and Margaret  
Hasbrouck, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
1799, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
1877; md. in \_\_\_\_\_  
dau. \_\_\_\_\_ and  
his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
died in \_\_\_\_\_  
and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**97** VI. Jacob,\* third child of William and Margaret  
Hasbrouck, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
md. in \_\_\_\_\_  
dau. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ his  
wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_;

\* Said to have removed to Michigan.



died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had  
children.

**46** IV. *Adam*, fourth child of William, and Hannah Chenery, born in Medfield, Mass., Oct. 30, 1734, died in Medfield, March 12, 1813,\* aged 78; md. in Medfield, May 5, 1758, Olive Plimpton,† daughter of John Plympton and Abigail Fisher, his wife, born in Medfield, Feb. 8, 1737, died in Medfield, Sept. 12, 1768, and had three children.

*V. Children of Adam and Olive Plimpton:*

**99** (1). Hannah, born in Medfield, March 1, 1760, died in \_\_\_\_\_, 1850; was md. in Medfield, Jan. 7, 1779, to William Clark, son of Asa Clark and Zillah Cheney, his wife, born in Medfield, 1758, died in \_\_\_\_\_, 1825, and had five children.

**100** (2). Amy, born in Medfield, Feb. 6, 1762, died in Medfield, May 20, 1762.‡

**101** (3). Sarah, born in Medfield, April 16, 1767, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md., in Providence, R. I., \_\_\_\_\_, 1797, to Eleazar Ellis, 1st child of Nathan Ellis and Hannah Bacon, his wife, born in Medfield, \_\_\_\_\_, 1753, died in Providence, R. I., \_\_\_\_\_, 1805 and had \_\_\_\_\_ children. She md. (2), in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, James Forbes of  
Rutland, Vt., son of \_\_\_\_\_ Forbes and \_\_\_\_\_

\* "Captain Adam Peters died March 12, 1813, aged 78 years." (Cross of the Sons of the Revolution on his grave.)

† Gravestone in Medfield graveyard: "In memory of Mrs Olive Peters ye wife of Mr Adam Peters who died Sept. ye 12 1768 in ye 32nd year of her age."

‡ "Amy Peters daughter of Adam Peters and Mrs Olive his wife, who died May 21, 1762." (Medfield graveyard.)

, his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had one child.

Adam md. (2) Nov. 30, 1769, Margaret Dunton, widow of Benjamin Dunton (md. Aug. 25, 1763) and dau. of Samuel Morse and Abigail Fisher, his wife, born in  
 , Aug. 19, 1737, died in Medfield, Mass., May 23, 1816, aged 78,\* and had six children.

*Children of Adam and Margaret Morse Dunton:*

**102** (4). Amy, born in Medfield, Sept. 13, 1770, died in  
 ; was  
 md. in (int. Medfield, March 12, 1803) to Amasa Baker  
 of North Yarmouth, Me., son of Baker  
 and , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , had children.

**103** (5). William, born in Medfield, Aug. 26, 1772 (md., ch.).

**104** (6). Olive, born in Medfield, June 6, 1774, died in Medfield, Sept. 27, 1776.

**105** (7). Samuel, born in Medfield, Oct. 17, 1776, died at sea., 1799.

**106** (8). Oliver, born in Medfield, Sept. 7, 1779 (md., ch.).

**107** (9). Margaret, born in Medfield, Oct. 30, 1783, died in Medfield, Aug. 26, 1785.

Adam Peters of Medfield received money for "turns done in late wars in the days of Capt. Morse, the 1st and Capt. Coolidge."

MASSACHUSETTS MUSTER AND PAY ROLLS (76-173).

1776, 4th Suffolk Regiment, April 23, Adam Peters recommended by Field officers as adjutant in Col. Ephraim Wheelock's Regiment. Commission ordered April 23, 1776.

\* "Mrs. Margaret Peters relict of Capt. Adam Peters died May 22, 1816, aged 78 years." (Medfield graveyard.)

1776, Dec. Capt. Sabin Mann's Co. Adjutant Peters, dated Cumberland.

1778. Col. Howe's Regiment, Capt. Adam Peters, enlistment Aug. 15, 1778, dated Cumberland.

Discharged Sept. 12, 1778. (*From "Various Services," 22, 6.*)

1780. 5th Co. 4th Suffolk county Regiment, Capt. Adam Peters. (*Militia Officers, &c., 28-10*)

1781. March 2, Col. Seth Bullard's Regiment, Capt. Peters, Medfield. (*70-15.*)

As can be seen from these reports, he served in the Revolution, and was afterward captain of militia in the town of Medfield. He was a tanner.

**103** V. William, fifth child of Adam Peters, and 2d child of his 2d wife, Margaret Morse, born in Medfield, Mass., Aug. 26, 1772, died in Medfield, Feb. 26, 1843,\* aged 71; md. in Medfield, July 17, 1794, Mary Ellis, dau. Jesse Ellis and Mary Harding, his wife, born in Medfield, 1776, died in Medfield, March 18, 1835, aged 58, and had two children.

#### VI. Children of William and Mary Ellis:

**108** (1). Mary, born in Medfield, Dec. 27, 1794, died in Medfield, Oct. 18, 1876; was md., in Nov. 27, 1814, to James Hewins, M.D. (Harvard, 1804), son of Jacob Hewins of Dorchester, Mass., and of \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Sharon, Mass., July 2, 1782, died in Medfield, Aug. 8, 1846, and had two children.

**109** (2). Amy, born in Medfield, Dec. 9, 1802, died in Medfield, Aug. 15, 1872; was md., in Medfield, Mass., Oct. 1, 1823, to the Revd. Charles C. Sewall, son of Chief Justice Samuel Sewall of Marblehead, Mass., and Abigail Devereux, his wife, born in Marblehead, May

\* Gravestone in Medfield graveyard: "William Peters Esq. died Feb. 26, 1843, aged 72 years Mrs Mary his wife died March 18, 1835 aged 58 years."

10, 1802, died in Medfield, Nov. 20, 1886, and had ten children.

William received a captain's commission in 1805; he was several times selectman, and was representative in 1838-39.

**106** V. Oliver, eighth child of Adam, and fifth child of Margaret Morse Dunton, his second wife, born in Medfield, Mass., Sept. 7, 1779, died in Providence, R. I., July 7, 1817; md. in Providence, Sept. , 1804, Abigail Price, dau. of Edward Price and Mary Potter, his wife, born in Providence, Sept. 25, 1784, died in Providence, Feb. 5, 1825, and had 6 daughters, two of whom died in infancy.

*VI. Children of Oliver and Abigail Price:*

- 110** (1). Abby, born in Providence, R. I., July 26, 1806, died in Providence, Dec. 24, 1888; was md. in Woodstock, Conn., Jan. 2, 1845, to Samuel Hopkins, son of Jeremiah Hopkins and Susan Rice, his wife, born in Coventry, R. I., May 16, 1796, died in Providence, R. I., Oct. 12, 1874, and had three children.
- 111** (2). Mary, born in Providence, R. I., Oct. 5, 1808, died in Coventry, R. I., Sept. 26, 1839; was md., in Providence, May 19, 1834, to John Harris, son of Joseph Harris and Catharine Greene, his wife, born in Cranston, R. I., Nov. 13, 1797, died in Providence, June 21, 1874, and had three children.
- 112** (3). Sarah, born in Providence, R. I., April 25, 1812, died in Weston, Mass., July 2, 1871; was md., in Medfield, Mass., Jan. 31, 1838, to John Pearson Bowker, Jr., son of John Pearson Bowker and Mary Baker, his wife, born in Walpole, Mass., July 17, 1814, died in Walpole, May 14, 1885, and had 6 children.
- 113** (4). Rebecca, born in Providence, R. I., Aug. 7, 1814, died in Woodstock, Conn., June 16, 1871; was md. in Woodstock, Conn., Sept. 5, 1841, to Elisha Lyon, son of Judah L. Lyon and Mehitabel Childs,







BEULAH LOVETT, WIFE OF LT.-COL. ANDREW PETERS

his wife, born in Woodstock, Conn., Jan. 22, 1803, died in Providence, R. I., June 19, 1877, and had seven children.

**49** IV. *Andrew*, seventh child of William, and Hannah Chenery, born in Medfield, Mass., Jan. 24, 1742, died in Westborough, Mass., Feb. 5, 1822; md. in March 30, 1768, Beulah Lovett, dau. Phinehas Lovett, and Beulah Morse, his wife, born in Mendon, Mass., Oct. 31, 1747, died in Westborough, July 29, 1810, and had 8 children.

*V. Children of Andrew and Beulah Lovett:*

**114** (1). Lovett, born in Mendon, Jan. 19, 1769 (md., ch.).

**115** (2). Daniel, born in Mendon, July 27, 1770.

**116** (3). Sibyl, born in Mendon, Sept. 4, 1772, died in ; was md. in Mendon (int. Nov. 24, 1786) to Elijah Penniman, son of Josiah Penniman and Esther Ware of Needham, his wife, born in Mendon, April 5, 1762, died in Mendon, June 22, 1789, and had one child, Lovett, born April 8, 1787.

**117** (4). Amy, born in Mendon, Feb. 7, 1775, died in ; was md. in Westborough, Mass., March 27, 1796, to Samuel Daniels Davenport of Boston, son of Davenport and , his wife, born in , died in , and had children.

**118** (5). Rachel, born in Mendon, Nov. 12, 1781, died Nov. 12, 1781.

**119** (6). Silvia, born in Mendon, Nov. 8, 1783, died in , March 12, 1810.

**120** (7). Hannah, born in  
 , March 14, 1786, died in  
 , Aug. 11, 1809.

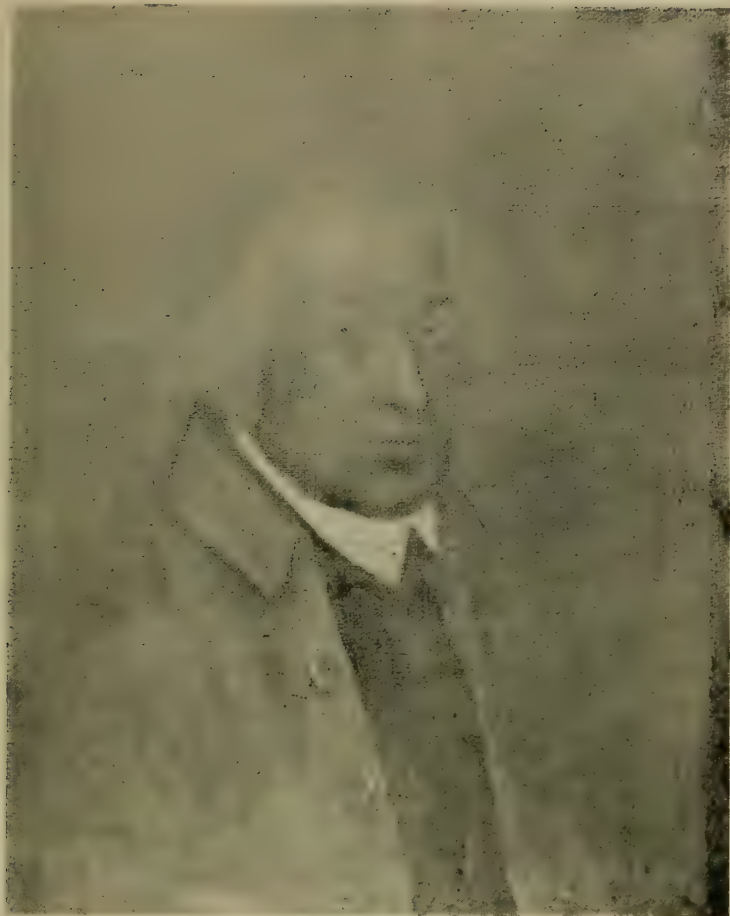
**121** (8). Joseph, born in  
 , May 5, 1788.

Col. Andrew served in the French and Indian war in 1761. His name is on the Lexington Alarm roll as private, 1775, April 19, in Capt. John Albee's company; he marched from Mendon to Roxbury, then serving eight days. 1775, June 15, he was captain in Col. Joseph Read's regiment, and was probably present at Bunker Hill.\*

1776, from Jan. 1 to Dec. 1, he was captain in Read's Massachusetts regiment, Continental infantry.

1777, Jan. 1. He was major in Col. Bailey's 2d Massachusetts regiment; 1779, July 1, commissioned lieutenant colonel, 15th Massachusetts Reg., Col. Timothy Bigelow. He was present at the siege of Boston, the invasion of Canada, the surrender of Burgoyne, and continued in service until Jan. 1, 1781, having served five years and nine months. His name continued on the rolls until October, 1783. He was one of the original members of the Cincinnati. In 1788 he taught school in Mendon, Mass. 1788-89, he taught school four months in Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia. 1789-90, he taught school in Sturbridge, Mass. 1790, December, to April, 1791, and November to April, 1792, from November, 1792, to April, 1793, and from 1793 to 1794, November to April, he taught school in Medfield. 1794, August 15, he was employed by the town of Marlborough to survey for a plan of the town. In October and November he made a plan of the town which bears the date of December 30, 1794. He laid down the old post road and the Concord road, ascertained the number of acres in the ponds, and the grist- and saw-mills in the town. His account was \$11.25. 1794, November, to March, 1795,

\*(*Massachusetts Archives*, vol. lxx., p. 40.)



*Andrew Peters's*

*Orderly Book*

*1779*

LT.-COL. ANDREW PETERS





he taught school in Westborough, Mass., in different parts of the town. In 1794 he bought a farm in Westborough, where he lived and died. In 1792-93 he was town treasurer of Mendon, and was on several committees. These records are taken from his family Bible, as well as from some of his other books.

**114** V. Lovett, first child of Col. Andrew and Beulah Lovett, born in Mendon, Mass., Jan. 19, 1769, died in Westborough, Mass., Jan. 13, 1863; md. in (int. ent. Westborough, May 24, 1796, with) Mary Plympton, dau. Capt. Silvanus Plympton and Hannah Phipps, his wife, born in Medfield, Mass., Nov. 4, 1771, died in Westborough, Ap. 28, 1860, and had nine children.

*VI. Children of Lovett and Mary Plympton:*

- 122** (1). Beulah Lovett, born in Westboro, April 2, 1797, died in Westboro, May 16, 1875, unmd.
- 123** (2). Andrew, born in Westboro, March 11, 1799, died in Westboro, Ap. 11, 1840, unmd.
- 124** (3). Augustus, born in Westboro, Nov. 7, 1800 (md., ch.).
- 125** (4). Onslow, born in Westboro, March 1, 1802 (md., ch.).
- 126** (5). Mary Plympton, born in Westboro, May 26, 1804, died at Fort Jessup, La., June 8, 1841; was md. in Westboro, Dec. 3, 1835, to the Revd. Henry Lamb of Boston, Mass., chaplain U. S. A., son of Dr. Jabesh Lamb and Sally \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, 178 \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one daughter.
- 127** (6). William, born in Westboro, March 5, 1807 (md., ch.).
- 128** (7). Daniel, born in Westboro, Nov. 9, 1808, died in Westboro, May 8, 1849, aged 40. Unmd.(?)
- 129** (8). John, born in Westboro, Dec. 26, 1810, died in Westboro, Dec. 28, 1810.

**130** (9). Hannah Phipps, born in Westboro, June 23, 1812, died in Westboro, Jan. 31, 1902, unmd.

**124** VI. Augustus, third child of Lovett and Mary Plympton, born in Westborough, Mass., Nov. 7, 1800, died in Westboro', 1848; md. in

Nov. 10, 1830, Lucy Pollard, dau. Andrew Pollard and his wife, born in

, died in Detroit, Mich., Nov. 30, 1852, and had one child.

*VII. Children of Augustus and Lucy Pollard:*

**131** (1). John Lovett, born in Detroit, Mich., July 11, 1831 (md., ch.).

**131** VII. John Lovett, born in Detroit, Mich., July 11, 1831, died in

, md. in Worcester, Mass., Nov. 29, 1859, Mary Frances Eddy, dau. Eddy and

his wife, born in , died in , and

had four children.

*VIII. Children of John Lovett and Mary Eddy:*

**132** (1). William Curtis, born in North Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 10, 1861.

**133** (2). John Eddy, born in Worcester, Mass., Oct. 17, 1866.

**134** (3). Lewis Augustus, born in Worcester, July 22, 1869.

**135** (4). Charles Adams, born in Worcester, June 29, 1875.

**132** VIII. William Curtis, first child of John Lovett and Mary Eddy, born in North Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 10, 1861, died in

, md. in Worcester, Mass., Sept. 26, 1885, Minnie Augusta Trask, dau. Trask and

his wife, born in ,



LOVETT PETERS  
WESTBOROUGH, MASS.



died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had  
one child.

*IX. Children of William Curtis and Minnie Trask:*

**136** (1). Lillian Mary, born in Worcester, Mass., Aug.  
10, 1887.

**133** VIII. John Eddy, second child of John Lovett and  
Mary Eddy, born in Worcester, Mass., Oct. 17, 1866.

**134** VIII. Lewis Augustus, third child of John Lovett  
and Mary Eddy, born in Worcester, Mass., July 22, 1869.

**135** VIII. Charles Adams, fourth child of John Lovett  
and Mary Eddy, born in Worcester, Mass., June 29, 1875.

**125** VI. Onslow, fourth child of Lovett and Mary  
Plympton, born in Westboro, Mass., March 1, 1802, died  
in Peoria, Ill., Feb. 28, 1855; md. in Westboro, Mass.,  
Oct. 29, 1829, Hannah Parkman Tyler, dau. John Eugene  
Tyler and Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in West-  
boro, Sept. 25, 1803, died in Westboro, \_\_\_\_\_  
1857,  
and had six children.



*VII. Children of Onslow and Hannah Tyler:*

- 137** (1). Mary Lovett, born in Westboro, Mass., Ap. 7, 1830, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ , Oct. 26, 1858, to Henry B. Wiston, D.D., president of Crozier Theological Seminary, Upland, Penn., son of \_\_\_\_\_ Wiston and \_\_\_\_\_ , his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ , died in \_\_\_\_\_ , and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 138** (2). Susan Tyler, born in Westboro, June 21, 1831, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ , May 9, 1852, to George Blakely, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Blakely and \_\_\_\_\_ , his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ , died in \_\_\_\_\_ and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 139** (3). Onslow, born in Westboro, March 11, 1836 (md., ch.).
- 140** (4). Hannah Breck, born in \_\_\_\_\_ , died in \_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ , Oct. 26, 1856, to John F. Rollins, son of Daniel Rollins and Mary \_\_\_\_\_ , his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ , July 4, 1835, died in \_\_\_\_\_ , and had four children. Resides at Fort George, Fla.
- 141** (5). Hugh, born in \_\_\_\_\_ .
- 142** (6). Eugene, born in \_\_\_\_\_ .

Onslow graduated from Brown University in 1825. In 1836 he was counsellor and attorney-at-law in Westborough, Mass. In 1837 he removed to Peoria, Ill., where he was judge of the 16th judicial circuit of the state of Illinois.

**139** VII. Onslow, third child of Onslow and Hannah

Tyler, born in Westboro, Mass., March 11, 1836, died in

**141** VII. Hugh, fifth child of Onslow and Hannah Tyler, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**142** VII. Eugene, sixth child of Onslow and Hannah Tyler, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**127** VI. William, sixth child of Lovett and Mary Plympton, born in Westborough, Mass., March 5, 1807, died in Peoria, Ill., Dec. 1, 1862; md. in Steventown, N. Y., Oct. 19, 1831, Martha Hall, dau. Oliver Hall and Deborah Williams, his wife, born in Steventown, N. Y., April 8, 1810, died in Richmond, Ind., Sept. 15, 1895, and had six children.

*VII. Children of William and Martha Hall:*

**143** (1). Mary Plympton, born in North Adams, Mass., Aug. 13, 1833, living in Sault Ste. Marie, Mich., 1903; was md. in Milwaukee, Wis., April 28, 1851, to Edward Joseph Cowell, son of John Van Hyst Cowell and Hannah Marache, his wife, born in Philadelphia, Pa., July 18, 1828, died in Erie, Pa., July 12, 1884, and had seven children.

**144** (2). Sarah Phipps, born in North Adams, Mass., June 17, 1835, died in Chicago, Ill., Nov. 29, 1901; was md. in Peoria, Ill., Jan., 1854, to Samuel Parker Hazzard, son of Stephen Hazzard and Mary Russell, his wife, born in Dover, Del., Oct. 9, 1826,  
and had three children.

- 145** (3). Hannah More, born in North Adams, Mass., Aug. 5, 1837, living in Richmond, Ind., 1903; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 16, 1860, to James Ireland, son of Fielding Ireland and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in New Paris, O., Jan. 10, 1835, died in New Paris, O., Oct. 10, 1861. No children.

Hannah More Peters was md. (2), in Peoria, Ill., Sept. 17, 1863, to James Eyre Reeves, son of Mark Reeves of Gloucester Co., N. J., and Ann Ewan, his wife, born in Berkeley, N. J., Nov. 27, 1814, living in 1903, and had two sons.

- 146** (4). Andrew Washington, born in Westborough, Mass., May 22, 1843, died in Peoria, Ill., Feb. 1, 1878, unmd.

He was a private in the 86th Illinois Volunteer Infantry in the Civil War. He was in Southern prisons at Danville, Richmond, Andersonville, and Florence. His health was shattered, and he was an invalid until his death.

- 147** (5). Charles William, born in Peoria, Ill., Aug. 19, 1847, died in Kansas City, Mo., April 14, 1877.

- 148** (6). Deborah, born in North Adams, Mass., May 15, 1840, died in North Adams, Sept. 18, 1840.

- 149** (7). William Henry, born in Peoria, Ill., March 18, 1845, died in Peoria, May 19, 1845.

**128** VI. Daniel, seventh child of Lovett and Mary Plympton, born in Westborough, Mass., Nov. 9, 1808, died in Westborough, May 8, 1849, aged 40; md. in (int. Shrewsbury, Mass., with Eliza E Ruggles, July 6, 1836), dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Ruggles and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**115** V. Daniel, second child of Col. Andrew and Beulah Lovett, his wife, born in Mendon, Mass., July 27, 1770, died in \_\_\_\_\_ (Harvard, 1793). Removed south 1793, or later, and died soon after. No further record.

**121** V. Joseph, eighth child of Col. Andrew and Beulah Lovett, his wife, born in Mendon, Mass., May 5, 1788, died in \_\_\_\_\_ .  
No further record.

**50** IV. *Jethro*, eighth child of William, and Hannah Chenery, his wife, born in Medfield, Mass., June 13, 1744, died in Bolton, Mass., Feb. 16, 1824, aged 80; md. in (intention pub. in Holliston, Mass.) Oct. 8, 1769, Rachel Fairbanks, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Fairbanks and \_\_\_\_\_ , his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ , May \_\_\_\_\_ , 1740, died in Medfield, Mass., May 1, 1792, and had 7 children.

*V. Children of Jethro, and Rachel Fairbanks:*

**150** (1). William, born in Northborough, Mass., Sept. 13, 1770 (md., ch.).

**151** (2). Rachel, born in Northborough, July 20, 1772, died in Medfield, Mass., Dec. 28, 1786.

**152** (3). George, born in Northborough, Aug. 9, 1774 (md., ch.).

**153** (4). Hannah, born in Northborough, April 13, 1777, died in Bolton, Mass., April 22, 1871; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ , to James

Moore, son of Josiah Moore and Abigail \_\_\_\_\_ ,

his wife, born in Bolton, Jan. 7, 1777; died in Bolton Nov. 6, 1860, and had five children.

- 154** (5). Julia, born in Northborough, April 13, 1779, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, to \_\_\_\_\_ Atherton, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Atherton and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_.

**155** (6). Peter, born in Northborough, April 15, 1781, died in Medfield, Mass., Aug. 3, 1789.

**156** (7). Peace, born in Medfield, March 25, 1783, (md.)

Jethro was a worker in leather. He settled in Northborough, Mass., where he was town clerk in 1800, 1801, and 1802. He was on the Lexington Alarm roll, being sergeant in Capt. Samuel Wood's company, in General Ward's regiment, which marched on the 19th of April, 1775, from Northborough; service eleven days.

**150** V. William, first child of Jethro, and Rachel Fairbanks, born in Northborough, Mass., Sept. 13, 1770, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md. in \_\_\_\_\_, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**152** V. George, third child of Jethro, and Rachel Fairbanks, born in Northborough, Mass., Aug. 9, 1774, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 27, 1859; md. in \_\_\_\_\_ (prob. 1800), Lydia Maynard, dau. Ephraim Maynard and Eunice \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Marlborough, Mass., Nov. 7, 1779, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 2, 1861, and had eight children.



*VI. Children of George and Lydia Maynard:*

- 157** (1). George, born in Feltonville,\* Mass., Nov. 28, 1800 (md., ch.).
- 158** (2). Ephraim, born in Feltonville,\* Dec. 26, 1801, died in Feltonville, Sept. , 1803.
- 159** (3). Luther, born in Feltonville,\* April 20, 1806 (md., ch.).
- 160** (4). Irene, born in Feltonville,\* March 26, 1808, died in Feltonville, Jan. 18, 1833, unmd.
- 161** (5). Adolphus, born in Feltonville,\* June 1, 1810, died March 6, 1814.
- 162** (6). Adolphus, born in Feltonville,\* Jan. 13, 1814 (md., ch.).
- 163** (7). John Howe, born in Feltonville,\* Feb. 16, 1820 (md., ch.).
- 164** (8). Freeman S , born in Feltonville,\* March 5, 1824, died in Feltonville, Sept. 5, 1825.

George removed to Marlborough, Mass., probably from Medfield, about 1798.

**157** VI. George, first child of George and Lydia Maynard, born in Feltonville,\* Mass., Nov. 28, 1800, died in Ware, Mass., Oct. 28, 1849; md. in , May 8, 1823, Hannah L Brigham, dau. of Jedediah Brigham and Lydia , his wife, born in Marlborough, Mass., Oct. 3, 1802, died in Marlboro, March 31, 1832, and had two children.

*VII. Children of George and Hannah Brigham:*

- 165** (1). George Lewis, born in Marlborough, Mass., March 3, 1825 (md., ch.).
- 166** (2). Lydia Brigham, born in Marlborough, Oct. 20, 1826, died in Ware, Mass., Nov. 22, 1849.

George md. (2), in Boxborough, Mass., Nov. 23, 1833, Lydia Whitcomb, dau. Moses Whitcomb and Anna

\* Now Hudson.

, his wife, born in Boxborough, April 25, 1813, died in Boxborough, Aug. 5, 1841, and had two daughters.

**167** (3). Hannah Maria, born in Boxborough, Sept. 16, 1836, died in Hartford, Conn., March 14, 1888; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_,

April 8, 1859, to Merrick Whiting, son of Artemus Whiting and Nabby \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Springfield, Mass., May 8, 1832, died in \_\_\_\_\_,

and had one daughter.

**168** (4). Anna Elizabeth, born in Boxborough, July 9, 1841, died in \_\_\_\_\_;

was md. in Worcester, Mass., March 28, 1872, to Elbridge Gerry Hastings, son of Rozel Hastings and Phebe \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,

July 21, 1840, died in \_\_\_\_\_,

and had

four daughters.

George md. (3), in Barre, Mass., April 26, 1843, Lydia E Sibley, dau. of Lyman Sibley and Hannah \_\_\_\_\_,

his wife, born in Barre, April 28, 1819, and had no children.

**165** VII. George Lewis, first child of George, and Hannah Brigham, born in Marlborough, Mass., March 3, 1825, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md.

in \_\_\_\_\_, Ann Maria

Stevens, dau. Moses Stevens and Maria \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,

died in \_\_\_\_\_, and

had one daughter.

*VIII. Children of George Lewis and Ann Maria Stevens:*

**169** (1). Effie, born in \_\_\_\_\_.

**159** VI. Luther, third child of George, and Lydia Maynard, born in Feltonville,\* Mass., April 20, 1806, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\* Now Hudson.

, md. in  
 , May 31,  
 1832, Abigail Holman, dau. Abraham Holman and Azubah  
 , his wife, born in Bolton, Mass.,  
 Feb. 5, 1812, died in Hudson, Mass., March 13, 1847, and  
 had four children.

*VII. Children of Luther and Abigail Holman:*

**170** (1). Luther Holman, born in Feltonville,\* Mass.,  
 May 30, 1833 (md., ch.).

**171** (2). Irene Freeman, born in Feltonville,\* Feb. 16,  
 1836, died in .

**172** (3). Onslow Blake, born in Feltonville,\* May 21,  
 1839 (md., ch.).

**173** (4). Warren Sibley, born in Feltonville,\* Oct. 7,  
 1845 (md., ch.).

Luther md. (2) in ,  
 April 12, 1848, Maria Gould, dau. John Gould and Anna  
 , his wife, born in Ware, Mass., May  
 25, 1820, died in Feltonville, Mass., Nov. 12, 1855, and  
 had two sons.

*Children of Luther and Maria Gould:*

**174** (5). John G , born in Feltonville,\* May 8, 1850.

**175** (6). Edwin R , born in Sterling, Mass., March  
 30, 1853, died in Feltonville, May 3, 1855.

Luther md. (3), in ,  
 Sept. 1, 1857, Lydia Howe, dau. Solomon Howe and Sarah  
 , his wife, born in Berlin, Mass.,  
 Aug. 11, 1811, died in Berlin, June 6, 1882. No children.

**170** VII. Luther Holman, first child of Luther, and  
 Abigail Holman, born in Feltonville, Mass., May 30, 1833,  
 died in , md.  
 in , Nov. 14,

\* Now Hudson.

1861, Ellen Maria Dyar, dau. Smith Dyar and Mary Jane  
 , his wife, born in Charlestown, Mass.,  
 Sept. 1, 1842, died in Malden, Mass., July 1, 1883, and  
 had one daughter.

*VIII. Children of Luther Holman and Ellen Maria Dyar:*

**176** (1). Cora Maria, born in Charlestown, Mass., Sept.  
 17, 1863, died in .

**172** VII. Onslow Blake, third child of Luther and  
 Abigail Holman, born in Feltonville,\* Mass., May 21, 1839,  
 died in , md.  
 in , Oct. 11,  
 1863, Augusta J Brown, dau. Simeon Brown and  
 Catherine W , his wife, born in Stowe, Mass.,  
 died in  
 , and had one son.

*VIII. Children of Onslow Blake and Augusta Brown:*

**177** (1). Albert H , born in Hudson, Mass., Nov. 28,  
 1864, died in ;  
 md. in .

**173** VII. Warren Sibley, fourth child of Luther and  
 Abigail Holman, born in Feltonville,\* Mass., Oct. 7, 1845,  
 died in , md.  
 in , Mary Susan  
 Maynard, dau. Maynard, and  
 , his wife, born in ,  
 Oct. 15, 1853, died in  
 , and had four daughters.

\* Now Hudson.

## VIII. Children of Warren Sibley and Mary Susan Maynard.

**178** (1). Mary Augusta, born in  
 , March 15, 1874, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , to  
 , son of and  
 his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had children.

**179** (2). Irene Abigail, born in  
 July 24, 1876, died in  
 , was md. in  
 to  
 son of , and , his wife, born  
 in , died  
 in , and  
 had children.

**180** (3). Nettie Bell, born in  
 , Jan. 6, 1881, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 to  
 son of and , his wife,  
 born in ,  
 died in ,  
 and had children.

**181** (4). Bertha Louise, born in  
 , Sept. 9, 1885, died in  
 , was md. in  
 to  
 son of and , his wife, born  
 in , died  
 in , and  
 had children.

**174** VII. John G , fifth child of Luther (first child of Luther and Maria Gould, his 2d wife), born in Feltonville,\* Mass., May 8, 1850, died in

\* Now Hudson.



, md. in  
 , dau. of  
 , and , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had children.

**162 VI.** Adolphus, sixth child of George, and Lydia Maynard, born in Feltonville, Mass., Jan. 13, 1814, died in Ware, Mass., Dec. 12, 1846, md. in

Nov. 1, 1840, Julia Ann Phelps, dau. Samuel Phelps and Betsey , his wife, born in Chester, Mass., Jan. 1, 1816, died in Ware, Mass., Dec. 24, 1857, and had one daughter.

*VII. Children of Adolphus and Julia Ann Phelps:*

**182 (1).** Julia Augusta, born in Ware, Mass., Dec. 18, 1841, died in , was md. in Hardwick, Mass., June 17, 1863, to Rhesa Griffin, son of Rhesa Griffin and Rhoda , his wife, born in Salina, N. Y., April 25, 1841, died in , and had daughter.

**163 VI.** John Howe, seventh child of George and Lydia Maynard, born in Feltonville, Mass., Feb. 16, 1820, died in Hudson, Mass., May 10, 1887; md. in , Sept. 2, 1840, Lucy Woods Hapgood, dau. Asa Hapgood and Phebe , his wife, born in Marlborough, Mass., Jan. 8, 1820, died in Feltonville,\* Jan. 12, 1857, and had three children.

*VII. Children of John Howe and Lucy Woods Hapgood:*

**183 (1).** Lucy Woods, born in Feltonville,\* Mass., June 28, 1841, died in ; was md. in , Jan. 25, 1866, to Charles Whitney Gleason, son of Benjamin Whitney Gleason and Louisa Fessenden, his wife, born

\* Now Hudson.

in North Andover, Mass., April 9, 1841, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one son.

**184** (2). John Melville, born in Feltonville,\* Sept. 22, 1843, died in Ware, Mass., Jan. 15, 1846 (1847?).

**185** (3). John Melville, born in Feltonville,\* Feb. 10, 1849 (md., ch.).

**185** VII. John Melville, third child of John Howe, and Lucy Woods Hapgood, born in Feltonville, Mass., Feb. 10, 1849, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md. in \_\_\_\_\_,

Dec. 25, 1879, Mary

F Campbell of Machias, Maine, dau. of Alexander

F Campbell and Julia Patten, his wife, born in Columbia, Maine, June 22, 1849, died in \_\_\_\_\_,

and had two daughters.

*VIII. Children of John Melville and Mary Campbell:*

**186** (1). Lucy Gleason, born in Hudson, Mass., Feb. 28, 1880, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. \_\_\_\_\_,

in \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_,

son of \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born

in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,

and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**187** (2). Maude Julia, born in Hudson, March 12, 1882, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_,

to \_\_\_\_\_, son of \_\_\_\_\_,

and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,

died in \_\_\_\_\_,

and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

John Howe md. (2), in \_\_\_\_\_ Feb. 19, 1868, Zilpah H. Leland, dau. of Eleazar Leland and Zilpah \_\_\_\_\_,

his wife, born in Sherborne, Mass., June 15, 1841, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one daughter.

**188** (3). Gertrude L., born in Hudson, Mass, Dec. 26, 1868.

\* Now Hudson.

**156** V. Peace, seventh child of Jethro, and Rachel Fairbanks, born in Medfield, March 25, 1783, died in  
 , md. in  
 , Jan. 31, 1802, Hannah Maynard, dau.  
 Simeon Maynard and Silence , his wife, born  
 in Marlborough, Mass., Dec. 28, 1782, died in  
 , and had children. (No further  
 record.)

**51** IV. *Nathan*, ninth child of William, and Hannah Chenery, his wife, born in Medfield, Mass., Aug. 26, 1747, died in  
 , Feb. 7, 1824, aged 77; md. in Preston, Conn., June 10, 1770, Lois Crary, dau.  
 Crary and , his wife, born in  
 in , died in  
 , and had nine children.

*V. Children of Major Nathan, and Lois Crary:*

- 189** (1). Benjamin, born in Preston, May 20, 1771, died May 9, 1774.
- 190** (2). A son (Nathan ?), born in Preston, Dec. 26, 1772, died Jan. 8, 1773.
- 191** (3). William S , born in Preston, Jan. 24, 1774, died at Niagara, June , 1804.
- 192** (4). Sally, born in Preston, Feb. 2, 1776, died in Chester, Conn., Jan. 4, 1845; was md. in  
 (probably 1798\*) to Joel Canfield, son of Samuel Canfield and  
 his wife, born in ,  
 died in Chester, Jan. 11, 1860, aged 89, and had nine children.
- 193** (5). Polly, born in Preston, May 30, 1778, died in  
 ; was md. in

\* A child, Sarah, was born to them in 1799.

- Preston, Jan. 10, 1796, to Joshua Meech, son of  
Meech and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
\_\_\_\_\_, died in  
\_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children.
- 194** (6). Hannah, born in Preston, Dec. 18, 1780, died in  
\_\_\_\_\_; was md. in  
Preston, June 16, 1805, to Duncan McCollom of Say-  
brook, son of \_\_\_\_\_ McCollom and \_\_\_\_\_,  
his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had  
\_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 195** (7). Robert Crary, born in Preston, July 28, 1787  
(md., ch.).
- 196** (8). Andrew, born in Preston, July 15, 1789, died in  
\_\_\_\_\_, unmarried.
- 197** (9). Eliza, born in Preston, Conn., July 7, 1793,  
died in Chester, Conn. \_\_\_\_\_; was married  
in \_\_\_\_\_ to Ansel Ship-  
man of Chester, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Shipman and  
\_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
\_\_\_\_\_, died in  
\_\_\_\_\_, and had six children.

Nathan Peters was on the Lexington Alarm roll, as private, in Col. Wells' regiment, service 21 days, residence, Preston, Conn.

April 26, 1775, he was ensign in the 7th Co., 6th regiment.\* June 10th and 17th, 1775, he is in Roxbury, Mass., and signs receipts, as captain, for arms and supplies for his company, which he has received from Aaron Blaney. He was brigade major during the Rhode Island campaign under Gen. Tyler. In 1780 he is credited with service along the western coast, and did some privateering about New London. In 1781 he made himself conspicuous after the taking of Fort Griswold. Gen. Arnold's report of Sept. 6, 1781, says: "A very considerable magazine of

\* *Colonial Records of Connecticut.*

powder, and barracks to contain three hundred men were found in fort Griswold, which Capt. Lemoine of the Royal Artillery, had my positive direction to destroy; an attempt was made by him, but unfortunately failed. He had my orders to make a second attempt; the reasons why it was not done, Capt. Lemoine will have the honor to explain to your Excellency." It is supposed that a train of powder was laid from the barracks to the magazine. As soon as the Americans saw the departure of the British, they crossed the river in boats and hastened to the fort. Major Nathan Peters is said to have been the first to enter.

"Perceiving the barracks on fire and the train laid, without a moment's hesitation, he perilled life by entering the gate, and being well acquainted with the interior arrangements, rushed to the pump for water to extinguish the fire: here he found nothing that would hold water but an old cartridge-box; the spout of the pump likewise had been removed; but notwithstanding these disadvantages, he succeeded in interrupting the communications between the burning barracks and the powder." \*

**195** V. Robert Crary, seventh child of Major Nathan and Lois Crary, born in Preston, Conn., July 28, 1787, died in Chester, Conn., Aug. 24, 1870, aged 83; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Rosalinda Southworth, dau. Martin Southworth and Anna \_\_\_\_\_, his

\* "The exploit noticed in the text has been attributed to others, but documentary evidence, afterward exhibited at the Pension office, gives to him the honor of having been the first man who entered the fort after its evacuation by the enemy, and of having had the chief agency in extinguishing the fire."—*History of New London*, by Miss Frances Mainwaring Caulkins.

A letter written by his brother Joseph, in 1798, refers to Nathan's being "busy in law matters," whence we may infer that after leaving the army he became a lawyer. In 1818 he was a revolutionary prisoner as of Massachusetts.





## ANDOVER

**17** III. John, fifth child of Samuel, and Phebe Frie, born in Andover, Mass., Nov. 6, 1705, died in Andover, 1797, April 19; md. Phebe Carleton of and in Andover, March 20,\* 1733, dau. of John Carleton and Hannah Osgood, his wife, born in Andover, March 21, 1705-6, died in Andover, March 31, 1752, and had seven children.

### *IV. Children of John and Phebe Carleton:*

**202** (1). Phebe, born in Andover, Mass., Nov. 8, 1733, died July 3, 1738.

**203** (2). John, born in Andover, June 10, 1735, died June 23, 1738.

**204** (3). Sarah, born in Andover, Dec. 19, 1736, died June 29, 1738.

**205** (4). Phebe, born in Andover, May 11, 1739, died Dec. 5, 1822; md. in Andover, Aug. 7, 1760, Daniel Faulkner, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Faulkner and \_\_\_\_\_, born in Andover, \_\_\_\_\_, died in Blue Hill, Me., and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**206** (5). John,† born in Andover, Mass., Aug. 7, 1741 (md., ch.).

**207** (6). Andrew, born in Andover, Mass., March 26, 1744 (md., ch.).

**208** (7). Sarah, born in Andover, Mass., Oct. 24, 1751, died about 1770, unmarried.

John Peters md. (2), in Andover, Aug. 7, 1759, Sarah Peabody, widow of James Stevens, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ Peabody, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, 1742, died in Andover, Sept. 4, 1808, aged 86, and had two children.

\* Church Records say March 20th; Town Records, March 10th.

† See Maine.



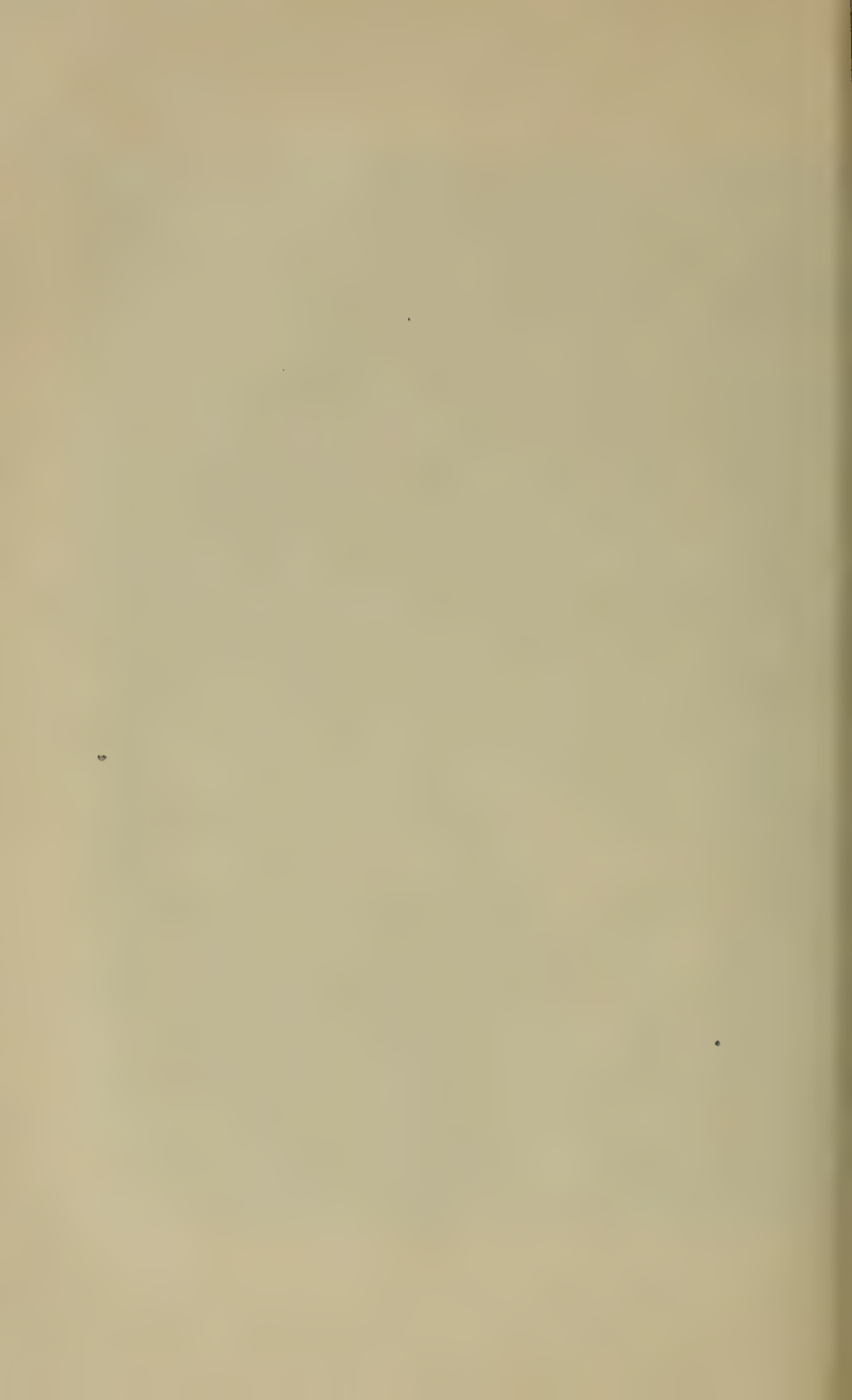
1797

GRAVE OF JOHN PETERS  
NORTH ANDOVER, MASS.

*John Peters*

1767

1901



**209** (8). Ariel, born in Andover, Mass., Jan. 31, 1762, died Jan. 31, 1849, unmarried.

**210** (9). Joseph, born in Andover, Mass., June 10, 1764 (md., ch.).

John left no will, and most of his property appears to have been disposed of before his death. His gravestone and that of his second wife are still standing in the old North Andover graveyard. His first three children died at the time of the "throat distemper," which wiped out entire families in Essex County.

**207** IV. Andrew, sixth child of John, and Phebe Carleton, born in Andover, Mass., March 26, 1744, died in Andover, Oct. 6, 1824; md. in Andover, Oct. 18, 1768, Hannah Kimball, dau. Daniel Kimball and Mehitable Ingalls, his wife, born in Andover, Oct. 29, 1744, died in Andover, March 14, 1822, aged 78, and had five children.

*V. Children of Andrew and Hannah Kimball:*

**211** (1). Mehitabel, born in Andover, March 5, 1769, died in Blue Hill, Maine, April 11, 1818; md. in Andover, Nov. 12, 1795, Daniel Faulkner of Blue Hill, Me., son of \_\_\_\_\_ Faulkner and \_\_\_\_\_, born in Andover, Mass., July 17, 1765, died Oct. 24, 1840, and had five children.

**212** (2). Andrew, born in Andover, Mass., Oct. 26, 1771 (md., ch.).

**213** (3). John, born in Andover, Feb. 4, 1774 (md., ch.).

**214** (4). Daniel, born in Andover, Mass., Jan. 3, 1778 (md., ch.).

**215** (5). Hannah, born in Andover, Mass., Sept. 17, 1781, died Aug. 12, 1820; was md. in Andover, Nov. 24, 1803, to Nathaniel Frothingham of Boston, son of

Frothingham and \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,

and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.



Andrew's name is on the Lexington Alarm roll as sergeant in Lieut. Peter Poor's company, which marched from Andover to Cambridge, on the 19th of April, 1775, serving three and a half days. It is said that he was employed on the fortifications at Charlestown, and he may have been at the battle of Bunker Hill. He also furnished supplies to the Continental army.

**212** V. Andrew, second child of Sergeant Andrew, and Hannah Kimball, born in Andover, Mass., Oct. 26, 1771, died in Wiscasset, Maine, April 9, 1825, aged 54; md. in Nancy Carney, widow of William Isbestos and dau. Mark Carney and Susanna Goud, his wife, born in , June 10, 1776, died in ; and had nine children.

VI. *Children of Andrew and Nancy Carney:*

- 216** (1). William, born in Newcastle, Me., March 9, 1799 (md., ch.).
- 217** (2). Sally Carney, born in Newcastle, July 14, 1800, died in , unmd.
- 218** (3). Andrew, born in Newcastle, Jan. 17, 1802, died at sea on board schooner *Grecian*, July 13, 1828, unmd.
- 219** (4). Albert Kimble, born in Newcastle, Sept. 4, 1803.
- 220** (5). Hiram, born in Newcastle, March 9, 1805, died in Newcastle, July 21, 1805.
- 221** (6). Nancy, born in Newcastle, Sept. 21, 1806, died in ; was md. in to Thomas McNally, son of McNally and , his wife, born in , died in , and had children.
- 222** (7). Kiah Bailey, born in Newcastle, March 27, 1808.
- 223** (8). Nathaniel, born in Newcastle, Jan. 20, 1811.
- 224** (9). Harriet, born in , died in ; was md. in

son of \_\_\_\_\_, to Joseph Vankirk,  
 wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ Vankirk and \_\_\_\_\_ his  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

Andrew lived in Newcastle, Alna, and Wiscasset, Maine. He was a trader and a shipbuilder on the Sheepscot river. He built the old store at Sheepscot, near the bridge, and gave the land in front of it for a road. His widow and her three daughters in, or prior to, 1847 removed to New Albany, Indiana, and the widow probably died in Kentucky.

**216 VI.** William, first child of Andrew, and Nancy Carney, born in Newcastle, Maine, March 9, 1799, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md. in \_\_\_\_\_,

Cicely Silver, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ Silver and \_\_\_\_\_;  
 his wife, born in London, England, \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had eight children.

*VII. Children of William and Cicely Silver:*

**225** (1). William Bonaventure, born in Le Hâvre, France (md., ch.).

**226** (2). Cicely Frances, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, living in San Francisco, Cal., in 1903; was  
 md. in \_\_\_\_\_, to \_\_\_\_\_  
 Boarman, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Boarman and \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had  
 children.

**227** (3). Andrew Vincent, born in \_\_\_\_\_.

**228** (4). Albert Richard, born in Hâvre de Grâce, France, Feb. 10, 1835, living in Worcester, Mass., in 1903; priest of the Church of Rome and member of the Society of Jesus.

**229** (5). Joseph Chrysostom, born in \_\_\_\_\_.

**230** (6). Mary Harriet, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md.

in \_\_\_\_\_, to \_\_\_\_\_,  
 son of \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born  
 in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**231** (7). Arthur Silver, born in \_\_\_\_\_.

**232** (8). Ignatius Kemble, born in \_\_\_\_\_.

**225** VII. William Bonaventure, first child of William and Cicely Silver, born in Le Hâvre, France, \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md. in \_\_\_\_\_, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

*VIII. Children of William and*

**233** (1). William J \_\_\_\_\_, born in Oakland, Cal., \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

**213** V. John, third child of Andrew, and Hannah Kimball, born in Andover, Mass., Feb. 4, 1774, died in Andover, April 18, 1842; md. in Andover, Sept. 21, 1801, Elizabeth Farrington Davis, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Davis and Ruth Farrington,\* his wife, born in Walpole, N. H., Dec. 19, 1780, died in Andover, Sept. 29, 1860, and had twelve children.

*VI. Children of John and Elizabeth Davis:*

**234** (1). Willard, born in Andover, Jan. 11, 1802, died in Colombia, Tenn., Oct. 19, 1823, unmd.

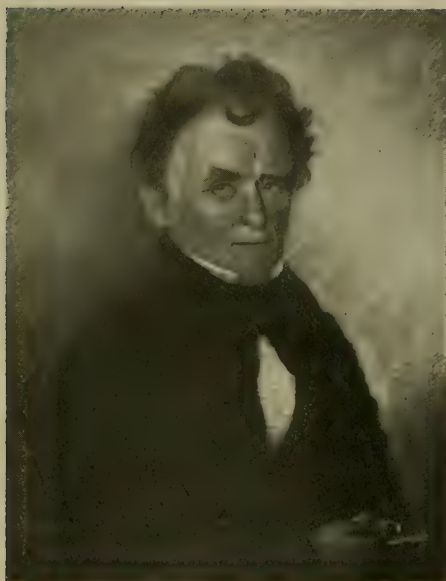
**235** (2). Louisa, born in Andover, March 11, 1803, died in Andover, Sept. 20, 1881, unmd.

**236** (3). John, born in Andover, April 22, 1806 (md., ch.).

**237** (4). Andrew, born in Andover, Oct. 10, 1807, died while a member of the senior class of Harvard University, Sept. 15, 1831.

**238** (5). Clarissa, born in Andover, Feb. 12, 1809, died

\* Niece of General Israel Putnam.



*John Peters*

1836

1815

ANDOVER, MASS.





in Boston, Mass., Aug. 12, 1854; was md. in Salem, Mass., Feb. 19, 1839, to Moses B. Russell, son of  
 Russell and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born  
 in Woodstock, N. H., \_\_\_\_\_ 1810, died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 30, 1884, and had one son.

**239** (6). Charlotte, born in Andover, Nov. 30, 1810, died in Andover, Sept. 14, 1886; was md. in Andover, Jan. 22, 1835, to Abiel Stevens, Jr., of Methuen, Mass., son of Abiel Stevens and Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 24, 1811, died in Galveston, Texas, Sept. 2, 1884, and had one daughter.

**240** (7). Putnam, born in Andover, Feb. 18, 1812, died in the South (probably during the Civil War); is known to have lived for some time in Mobile, Ala., after 1833.

**241** (8). Hannah Kimball born in Andover, Dec. 3, 1814, died in Andover, July 26, 1856; was md. in Andover, July 12, 1838, to John Howlett of Saugus, Mass., son of  
 Howlett and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
 born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 23, 1877, and had six children.

**242** (9). Nathaniel, born in Andover, Jan. 14, 1817, died in North Andover, March 16, 1891, unmd.

**243** (10). Susan Elizabeth, born in Andover, May 28, 1819, died in North Andover, May 28, 1840, unmd.

**244** (11). Sarah, born in Andover, May 21, 1821, living in North Andover, in 1903; was md. in Andover, June 14, 1855, to Leopold Grozelier, son of Louis Grozelier and Anne Lécivain, his wife, born in Beaune, Côte d'Or, France, \_\_\_\_\_, 1830, died at Clarendon Springs, Vt., July 27, 1865. No children.

**245** (12). Emily, born in Andover, Nov. 19, 1823, died in Andover, May 15, 1871; was md. in Andover, June 1, 1847, to John H. \_\_\_\_\_ Clark, son Hon. Hobart Clark and Elizabeth Farwell, his wife, born in Andover, Jan. 21, 1816, died in Andover, Dec. 29, 1891, and had five children.

**236** VI. John, third child of John, and Elizabeth Davis,

born in Andover, Mass., April 22, 1806, died in Andover, June 11, 1840; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, June 15, 1834, Susanna Thompson, dau. Stephen Thompson and Nancy \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Thomaston, Maine, March 9, 1808, died in North Andover, Mass., Nov. 1, 1881, and had three children.

*VII. Children of John and Susanna Thompson:*

**246** (1). Susan Elizabeth, born in Andover, Mass., April 19, 1835, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 14, 1871; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, June 29, 1863, to Horace N. Stevens, son of Nathaniel Stevens and Harriet Hale, his wife, born in North Andover, Dec. 14, 1837, died in North Andover, May 1, 1876, and had five children.

**247** (2). Frances Louisa, born in Boston, Mass., July 2, 1837, died in New Bedford, Mass., July 21, 1869; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, July 2, 1858, to James Henry Howland of New Bedford, Mass., son of Captain Henry Howland and Elizabeth Lucretia \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in North Andover, \_\_\_\_\_, 1836, died in New Bedford, May 1, 1876, and had one child.

**248** (3). John Hugh, born in Andover, April 7, 1839, died in \_\_\_\_\_, April 29, 1840.

**214** V. Daniel, fourth child of Andrew and Hannah Kimball, born in Andover, Mass., Jan. 3, 1778, died in Andover, Feb. 2, 1844; md. in Andover, July 8, 1802, Susanna Frye, dau. Lieut. John Frye and Hannah DOLLIVER, his wife, born in Andover, May 7, 1782, died in Andover, \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

*VI. Children of Daniel and Susanna Frye:*

**249** (1). Hannah, born in Andover, Mass., Oct. 23, 1802, died in Andover, April 13, 1879; was md. in Andover,



1857

*Sarah Peters Grozelier*

1901

(MRS. LEOPOLD GROZELIER)

NORTH ANDOVER, MASS.



Dec. 22, 1825, to Isaac Wilson, son of  
Wilson and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
\_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,

Jan. \_\_\_\_\_, 1870, and had two children.

**250** (2). Mehitabel, born in Andover, Feb. 6, 1805, died  
in Andover, Feb. 7, 1849; was md. in Andover, Dec.  
25, 1834, to Daniel Foster, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Foster  
and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
died in \_\_\_\_\_, March \_\_\_\_\_, 1851, and had  
children.

**251** (3). Daniel Kimball, born in Andover, June 3, 1807,  
died in Andover, \_\_\_\_\_, 1852, unmd.

**252** (4). William, born in Andover, Aug. 25, 1810 (md.,  
ch.).

**253** (5). Susanna, born in Andover, June 9, 1812, died  
in Andover, Feb. 21, 1816.

**252** VI. William, fourth child of Daniel, and Susanna  
Frye, born in Andover, Mass., Aug. 25, 1810, died in An-  
dover, Jan. 17, 1883; md. in Andover, Dec. 25, 1838,  
Elizabeth P. Gardner, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Gardner and  
\_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
died in Andover, \_\_\_\_\_, 1890, and had one daughter.

*VII. Children of William, and Elizabeth Gardner:*

**254** (1). Rebecca Frances, born in Andover, Dec. 31,  
1848, died in Andover, Aug. 2, 1864.

(Also other children who died in infancy.)

**210** IV. Joseph, ninth child of John, and second child  
of his second wife, Sarah Peabody Stevens, born in An-  
dover, Mass., June 10, 1764, died in Paris, Tenn., July 12,  
1843; md. in Andover, Dec. 24, 1795, Mehitabel Adams,  
dau. Henry Adams and Sarah Emery, his wife, born in  
Newbury, Mass., Jan. 12, 1764, died in Andover, Dec. 25,  
1827, and had five children.



*V. Children of Joseph and Mehitable Adams:*

- 255** (1). Henry Adams, born in Andover, Aug. 5, 1796, died in Andover, Aug. 8, 1827, unmd. He graduated from Harvard University in 1818, and was an instructor in Clarksville, Tenn.
- 256** (2). John, born in Andover, Sept. 27, 1797, died in Andover, Dec. 31, 1821, unmd.
- 257** (3). Joseph, born in Andover, Jan. 21, 1799, died in Paris, Tenn., July 20, 1839. Unmd.
- 258** (4). Sarah, born in Andover, June 5, 1800, died in Andover, \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Andover, March 20, 1834, to David Grey, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Grey and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one son, Henry Peters Grey.
- 259** (5). Jeremy, born in Andover, June 14, 1803 (md., ch.).

**259** V. Jeremy, fifth child of Joseph, and Mehitable Adams, born in Andover, Mass., June 14, 1803, died in Cincinnati, Ohio, Jan. 9, 1883; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 17, 1835, Joanna Carlton, dau. Capt. Benjamin Carlton and Molly Merrill, widow of \_\_\_\_\_ French, of Salisbury, Mass., born in Sandown, N. H., June 13, 1809, died in Cincinnati, Ohio, Feb. 18, 1893, and had three children.

*VI. Children of Jeremy and Joanna Carlton:*

- 260** (1). Sarah Jane, born in Paris, Tenn., March 28, 1837, living in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1903; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 16, 1861, to William Alexander McCall, son of James A. McCall and Maria Walker, his wife, born in Philadelphia, Penn., July 11, 1831; living in Cincinnati in 1903. No children.
- 261** (2). Mary Tennessee, born in Paris, Tenn., Dec. 7, 1845, died in Cincinnati, June 15, 1849.
- 262** (3). Joseph Henry, born in Cincinnati, Ohio, April 13, 1849, died at Hot Springs, Ark., May 20, 1896, unmd.



188-

*Nathl Peter*

185-

NORTH ANDOVER, MASS.



Jeremy left five hundred dollars to the north parish of North Andover, Mass., for the care of the old burying-grounds there.

**19** III. Beamsley, sixth child of Samuel, and Phebe Frie, born in Andover, Mass., \_\_\_\_\_, 1710, died in Woodstock, Conn. (prob.), 1762; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 8, 1735, Hannah Wright, dau. Joseph Wright and Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Andover, Mass, June 20, 1717, died in \_\_\_\_\_, 1796, aged 93, and had one daughter.

*IV. Child of Beamsley and Hannah Wright:*

**263** (1). Hannah, born \_\_\_\_\_.

In 1742-43, Beamsley subscribed 10£ to the first Episcopal Church in that part of the country, in Stratford, Conn. He was a felt-maker. In 1757 he is referred to in connection with his mother's will as being "out of the Province." \*

\* Probate, Salem, Mass. Beamsley, Woodstock, Wenham Co. 1762. Hannah Peters, spinster, sole heir. Land and house worth £100 in Middleton, Essex Co. Whole value of estate, £125-0-5.

# MAINE

## BLUE HILL

**206** IV. JOHN, fifth child of John and Phebe Carleton, born in Andover, Mass., Aug. 9, 1741, died in Blue Hill, Me., Aug. 20, aged 80 yrs. and one day\*; md. in Blue Hill, July 1, 1770, Mary Dyer, widow of Nathaniel Cushing, and dau. of James Dyer of Cape Elizabeth, Me., and Mary Marriner, his wife, born in Cape Elizabeth, Nov. 19, 1750, died in Blue Hill, June 23, 1826, and had twelve children.

### *V. Children of John and Mary Dyer Cushing.*

**264** (1). John, born in Blue Hill, July 28, 1771 † (md., ch.).

**265** (2). Phebe, born in Blue Hill, March 18, 1773, died in Bucksport, Me., May 15, 1839; was md. in Blue Hill, Aug 24, 1794, to Daniel Spofford of Bucksport, son of Amos Spofford and Abigail Pearl, his wife, born in Boxford, Mass., Feb. 18, 1766, died in Bucksport, Oct. 10, 1852, and had seven children.

**266** (3). William, born in Blue Hill, May 4, 1774, died May 5, 1774.

**267** (4). James, born in Blue Hill, May 11, 1775 (md., ch.).

**268** (5). Molly, born in Blue Hill, March 13, 1778, died in Blue Hill, Jan. 26, 1810; was md. in Blue Hill, Oct. 11, 1795, to Seth Kimball (2d wife), son of  
Kimball and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,

\* The date of birth being old style it is necessary to add eleven days. The Andover records say August 7th.

† See Ellsworth.



1821 MONUMENT TO JOHN PETERS  
BLUE HILL, MAINE

1900

*John Peters Justice of the Peace*

1813





born in Bradford, Mass., Oct. 31, 1768, died in Blue Hill, Jan. 16, 1821, and had six children.

**269** (6). Sally, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 2, 1780, died in Blue Hill, Sept. 17, 1850; was md. in Blue Hill, Jan. 16, 1799, to Reuben Dodge, son of Jonah Dodge and Sarah Thorndike, his wife, born in Beverly, Mass., Feb. 19, 1773, died in Blue Hill, Dec. 16, 1830, and had 13 children.

**270** (7). Charlotte, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 1, 1782, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 12, 1833; was md. in Blue Hill, Aug. 11, 1805, to Sabin Pond, son of Eli Pond and Huldah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Medway, Mass., Jan. 14, 1775, died in Orono, Me., May 16, 1848, and had 2 children. Resided in Ellsworth, Me., and in Boston, Mass. Was of the firm of Peters & Pond.

**271** (8). Andrew, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 7, 1784 \* (md., ch.).

**272** (9). Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Nov. 14, 1785 † (md., ch.).

**273** (10). Aphia, born in Blue Hill, March 17, 1788, died in Bucksport, Me., March 5, 1862; was md. in Blue Hill, May 3, 1808, to Elias Upton, son of Abraham Upton and Susannah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Lynnfield, Mass., Feb. 16, 1773, died in Bucksport, June 16, 1857, and had 4 children.

**274** (11). Lemuel, born in Blue Hill, April 3, 1790 (md., ch.).

**275** (12). Daniel, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 15, 1792 (md., ch.).

John removed from Andover to Blue Hill, and was one of the proprietors there in 1765. He was town clerk, selectman, and served on various committees from 1769 to 1779. In July, 1775, he was a delegate, sent to meet other delegates of "the towns, Islands and Districts" of that locality. He was a member of the Committee of

\* See Boston.

† See Ellsworth.

Inspection in 1776, and of the Committee of Safety in 1778 and 1779. "1784 June 17, Blue Hill Bay. This is to certify that John Peters of the town afore said this day was chose by the Inhabitants of the Town to represent the true state of the Proprietors and Settlers in said Township to the Committee chosen by the General Court of the Massachusetts State to receive and examine the Claims of land in the County of Lincoln," etc., etc.

In 1788 he was deputy naval officer for the old Penobscot (Castine) district. "He was a noted land surveyor, for many years in the employment of the agents of the Bingham estate and surveyed many townships in the Penobscot purchase, in Hancock and Washington counties. He will be remembered for generations, as his surveys are the foundation for a large majority of the deeds of lands in these counties." He was a ship-builder and a ship-owner, owned one quarter of a grist-mill and one quarter of a saw-mill. He was one of the original trustees of the Blue Hill Academy, and its treasurer, and he was justice of the peace. In 1790 his estate was the largest and the best in town, consisting of 35 acres of mining, 35 acres of pasture, and 1692 acres of wild land; he was half owner of the potash works in Blue Hill. In 1813 he had a vessel seized by the British. "Sale by Nathan Ellis to John Peters, one quarter of schooner *Sally*, now *Ajax*, lying in the Penobscot river, April 5, 1813, for \$850." "I hereby certify that Samuel Upton has given me security for six hundred dollars as a remuneration to the British captors for the return of the Schooner *Sally* and sloop *Fewel* of Blue Hill, to John Peters & Nathan Ellis of that place, and they are therefore not to be molested, but to be admitted to all the privileges of vessels in this district, in a similar situation. Castine, Sept. 20, 1814. L. Owen."

He gave a bell to the Congregational meeting-house in

Blue Hill, which was first rung on his eightieth birthday, and was first tolled at his funeral. An old lady in Lowell, Mass., now in her ninety-fourth year, remembers him well. She says: "He was a man of medium height, with brown hair, blue eyes, and fair complexion—a fine-looking man and a man who was much respected for his good judgment and integrity. His wife was a paralytic, and he used to walk into her sitting-room and, offering her his arm, lead her out to the table to her meals. He was made an Esquire\* and often served as referee, his judgment being usually accepted as decisive."

**267** V. *James*, fourth child of John and Mary Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Maine, May 11, 1775, died in Blue Hill, Oct. 26, 1814; md. in Blue Hill, March 23, 1800, Sally Cunningham, dau. John Cunningham and Aphia Brown, his wife, born in Nobleborough, Maine, June 15, 1782, died in Blue Hill, Oct. 20, 1851, and had six children. Sally Cunningham Peters md. (2), Oct. 16, 1817, in Blue Hill, Ebenezer Hinckley, son of Ebenezer Hinckley and Elizabeth Coggins, his wife, and had six children.

*VI. Children of James and Sally Cunningham.*

**276** (1). Maria Langdon, born in Blue Hill, Me., July 11, 1801, died in North Reading, Mass., Nov. 8, 1880; was md. in Boston, Mass., Nov. 18, 1824, to Joseph Warren Flint, son of Daniel Flint and Priscilla Sawyer, his wife, born in North Reading, Mass., , died in North Reading, Mass., , and had three children.

**277** (2). Anson, born in Blue Hill, Dec. 28, 1804, died in Philadelphia, Penn., June 8, 1831, unmd.

**278** (3). Hannah Frothingham, born in Blue Hill, Nov. 18, 1806, died in Blue Hill, Nov. 5, 1870; was md in

\* This means he was made a Justice of the Peace.

- Blue Hill, Jan. 24, 1827, to Johnson Wood, son of Robert Haskell Wood and Mary Coggins, his wife, born in Blue Hill, July 26, 1796, died in Blue Hill, Aug. 13, 1861, and had 9 children.
- 279** (4). Salem Towne, born in Blue Hill, July 2, 1810, died in New Orleans, La., July 18, 1831, unmd.
- 280** (5). John, born in Blue Hill, July 4, 1812, died in New Orleans, La., March 8, 1833, unmd.
- 281** (6). Aphia Brown, born in Blue Hill, Aug. 1, 1814, died in Ellsworth, Me., May 27, 1900; was md. in Ellsworth, Sept. 22, 1836, to Samuel Dutton, Jr., son of Samuel Dutton and Nancy Jordan, his wife, born in Ellsworth, , died in Ellsworth, , and had 4 children.

**274** V. *Lemuel*, eleventh child of John, and Mary Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Me., April 3, 1790, died in Blue Hill, Oct. 28, 1870; md. in Blue Hill, Sept. 7, 1813, Betsey Wood, dau. John Wood and Polly Patten, his wife, born in Blue Hill, Nov. 2, 1794, died in Blue Hill, Oct. 28, 1871, and had 12 children.

VI. *Children of Lemuel, and Betsey Wood:*

- 282** (1). Pearl Spofford, born in Blue Hill, July 28, 1814 (md., ch.).
- 283** (2). Almira Parker, born in Blue Hill, Oct. 31, 1817, died in Blue Hill, Nov. , 1892; was md. in Blue Hill, Jan. 1, 1839, to Haswell Wood Johnson, son of William Johnson and Molly Wood, his wife, born in Blue Hill, March 30, 1815, died in Blue Hill, , 189-, and had two children.
- 284** (3). Lemuel Edward Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Oct. 15, 1819 (md., ch.).
- 285** (4). John Hamilton, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 4, 1822, drowned July 15, 1845, while trying to save others.
- 286** (5). Joseph Parris, born in Blue Hill, April 13, 1824 (md., ch.).

- 287** (6). Simeon Parker, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 14, 1826, died Nov. 17, 1847, unmd.
- 288** (7). Clarissa (Clara) Elizabeth, born in Blue Hill, July 25, 1828; living in Blue Hill in 1903; was md. in Blue Hill, Oct. 14, 1851, to Thomas N. B. Holt, son of Jeremiah T. Holt and Elizabeth (Betsey) Osgood, his wife, born in Blue Hill, Nov. 1, 1827, living in Blue Hill in 1903, and had three children.
- 289** (8). Henry Franklin, born in Blue Hill, April 19, 1830 (md., ch.).
- 290** (9). Augustus Connate, born in Blue Hill, Dec. 7, 1832 (md., ch.).
- 291** (10). Augusta Maria, twin of Augustus Connate, born in Blue Hill, Dec. 7, 1832, living in Blue Hill in 1903, unmd.
- 292** (11). William Ward, born in Blue Hill, Dec. 26, 1835 (md., ch.).
- 293** (12). Charles Tilden, born in Blue Hill, May 28, 1838 (md., ch.).

**282** VI. Pearl Spofford, first child of Lemuel, and Betsey Wood, born in Blue Hill, Me., July 28, 1814, died in Farmington, Cal., February 22, 1893; md. in Blue Hill, Feb. 4, 1840, Mary Augusta Erskine, daughter of Levi Erskine and Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Auburn, Me., May 5, 1814, died in Chelsea, Mass., Jan. 13, 1887, and had four children.

*VII. Children of Pearl Spofford and Mary Erskine:*

- 294** (1). Mary Frances, born in Blue Hill, April 25, 1841, living in 1903; was md. in Boston, Feb. 4, 1862, to Frank B. Bennett, son of William Bennett and Hannah Barry, his wife, born in Sanford, Me., June 10, 1829, killed at the battle of the Wilderness, May 7, 1862. No children.
- 295** (2). Clara Augusta, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 22, 1843, living in Chelsea, Mass., 1903; was md. in Boston, Mass., Nov. 28, 1862, to Frank Warren Norton,



son of Stephen Norton and Clara Carleton, his wife, born in Blue Hill, May 2, 1841, living in Chelsea, Mass., 1903, and had 4 children.

**296** (3). Pearl Lawrence, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 25, 1845.

**297** (4). Simeon Blanchard, born in Blue Hill, Nov. 5, 1847.

**296** VII. Pearl Lawrence, third child of Pearl Spofford, and Mary Erskine, born in Blue Hill, Me., Jan. 25, 1845, living in San José, Cal., 1903.

**297** VII. Simeon Blanchard, fourth child of Pearl Spofford and Mary Erskine, born in Blue Hill, Me., Nov. 5, 1847, living in Chatham, Mass., 1903; md. in Steuben, Me., Oct. 16, 1883, Jennie Brooks, daughter of Calvin Brooks and Mary Parker, his wife, born in Eastport, Me., Jan. 23, 1856, living in Chatham, Mass., 1903, and had two children.

*VIII. Children of Simeon Blanchard, and Jennie Brooks :*

**298** (1). Charles Blanchard, born in East Boston; Mass., Aug. 3, 1895.

**299** (2). Joseph Frank, born in Chatham, Mass., July 23, 1897.

**284** VI. Lemuel Edward Dyer, third child of Lemuel and Betsey Wood, born in Blue Hill, Me., Oct. 15, 1819, died in Blue Hill (the last male of his name there), Dec. 12, 1901; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 14, 1849, Maria D \_\_\_\_\_ Westcott, dau. Joseph Westcott and Lucy \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Blue Hill, Aug. 27, 1818, died in Blue Hill, Dec. 17, 1863, and had three children.

VII. *Children of Lemuel Edward Dyer and Maria Westcott :*

**300** (1) George Lemuel, born in Blue Hill, March 21, 1851, died Aug. 26, 1858.

**301** (2) Alma Maria, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 26, 1853, died in Gilmore, Minn., Aug. 4, 1891; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 8, 1873, to the Rev. Arthur Tebbets, son of Benjamin F. Tebbets and Sarepta Keyes, his wife, born in New Hampton, N. H., Sept. 9, 1847, living in Minneapolis, Minn., 1903, and had five children.

**302** (3). Lemuel Ward, born in Blue Hill, July 29, 1860 (md., no ch.).

Lemuel Edward Dyer md. (2), March 6, 1865, Sarah M Westcott, dau. Joseph Westcott and Lucy \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Castine, Me., March 27, 1820, died in Blue Hill, Jan. 17, 1894, aged 74 years 9 months and 20 days. No children.

**302** VII. Lemuel Ward, third child of Lemuel Edward Dyer and Maria Westcott, born in Blue Hill, July 29, 1860, living in West Roxbury (Boston), Mass., 1903; md. in Boston, Sept. 20, 1892, Charlotte Gardiner Snelling, dau. Washington Gardiner Snelling and Harriet Hunt Fowle, his wife, born in Boston, April 23, 1867, living in Boston, 1903. No children. Lemuel Ward graduated from Middletown University, Middletown, Conn., 1884, and from the Boston University Law School, 1887, with degree of LL.B.

**286** VI. Joseph Parris, fifth child of Lemuel and Betsey Wood, born in Blue Hill, Me., April 13, 1824, supposed to have been drowned at sea about Feb., 1863; md. in Blue Hill, Sept. 28, 1848, Nancy Westcott, dau. Archibald Westcott and Nancy Lymeburner, his wife, born in Blue Hill, May 15, 1826, died in Boston, Mass., May 12, 1866, and had two children.

*VII. Children of Joseph Parris and Nancy Westcott:*

**303** (1). John Parris, born in Blue Hill, Aug. 22, 1849 (md., no ch.)

**304** (2). Joseph Westcott, born in Blue Hill, Dec. 31, 1854, died in Portland, Me., Dec. 13, 1898. Unmarried.

**303** VII. John Parris, first child of Joseph Parris and Nancy Westcott, born in Blue Hill, Aug. 22, 1849, died in Boston, Mass., March 29, 1876; md. in Boston, Nov. , 1875, Alice Marion Friend, dau. of John Willard Friend and Sarah Day, his wife, born in Blue Hill, Oct. 31, 1856, living in 1903. No children.

**289** VI. Henry Franklin, eighth child of Lemuel and Betsey Wood, born in Blue Hill, Me., April 19, 1830, died in Farmington, Cal., Sept. 4, 1895; md. in Blue Hill, May 15, 1859, Sarah Peters Wood, dau. Johnson Wood and Hannah Peters, his wife, born in Blue Hill, April 17, 1836, living in San Francisco, Cal., 1903, and had two children.

*VII. Children of Henry Franklin and Sarah Wood:*

**305** (1). Clarence Henry, born in Columbia, Cal., Sept. 4, 1860 (md., ch.).

**306** (2). Elizabeth Augusta, born in Farmington, Cal., Nov. 30, 1869, living in San Francisco in 1903; was md. in Farmington, Cal., Nov. 12, 1895, to the Rev. John Stephens, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Stephens and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_.  
No children.

**305** VII. Clarence Henry, first child of Henry Franklin and Sarah Wood, born in Columbia, Cal., Sept. 4, 1860, living in Palermo, Butte Co., Cal., 1903; md. in Farmington, Cal., April 4, 1883, Grace McKenzie, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ McKenzie and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,

born in \_\_\_\_\_, living in Palermo in 1903, and had one child.

*VIII. Children of Clarence Henry and Grace McKenzie :*

**307** (1). Arthur, born in Farmington, Cal., May 9, 1885.

**290** VI. Augustus Connate, ninth child of Lemuel and Betsey Wood, born in Blue Hill, Me., Dec. 7, 1832, died in Blue Hill, Jan. 14, 1897; md. in Bucksport, Me., Oct. 20, 1856, Abby Osgood, dau. Joseph Osgood and Phebe P Hinckley, his wife, born in Blue Hill, March 11, 1834, died in Blue Hill, May 21, 1891, and had four children.

*VII. Children of Augustus Connate and Abby Osgood:*

**308** (1). Sarah Flavilla, born in Blue Hill, Sept. 23, 1857, died in Searsmont, Me., Jan. 13, 1893; was md. in Blue Hill, Oct. 11, 1880, to Moses Fowler of Searsmont, Me., son of Enoch M \_\_\_\_\_ Fowler and Abigail Averill, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one child.

**309** (2). Edward Augustus, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 19, 1859, died Feb. 11, 1880, of consumption, in West Virginia, unmd.

**310** (3). Elizabeth Lovering, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 23, 1862, living in Blue Hill in 1903; was md. in Blue Hill, June 12, 1890, to Washington Irving Partridge, son of Ellison L \_\_\_\_\_ Partridge and Sarah Ann Cotton, his wife born in \_\_\_\_\_, living in \_\_\_\_\_, Blue Hill in 1903, and had two children.

**311** (4). Ida Augusta, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 27, 1864, living in Bar Harbor, Me., in 1903; was married in Blue Hill, May 3, 1886, to David Wellington Bunker, M.D., son of John Edward Bunker and Mary Ann Ally, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

Augustus Connate md. (2), in Blue Hill, Oct. 10, 1892, Mary A Hargrave, widow of Hosea Horton of Blue Hill and dau. Thomas Hargrave and Sophia Coleman, his wife, born in Buckinghamshire, Eng., living in Blue Hill in 1903. No children.

Augustus Connate was commissioned, Aug. 16, 1862, second lieutenant, Co. K, 16th Maine Reg. Mustered into U. S. service Aug. 14, 1862; wounded at battle of Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862, discharged for disability occasioned by wounds, March 30, 1863. He lived on Peters' Point in Blue Hill, in the old homestead.

**292** VI. William Ward, eleventh child of Lemuel and Betsey Wood, born in Blue Hill, Me., Dec. 26, 1835, living in Blue Hill, 1903; md. in Machiasport, Me., Sept. 9 185-, Abby Merean Crocker, dau. Timothy Crocker, and Lois Merean, his wife, born in Machiasport, July 14, 1840, living in 1903, and had two children.

*VII. Children of William Ward, and Abby Crocker:*

**312** (1). Ella Mary, born in Machiasport, Nov. 8, 1859, living 1903; was md. in Blue Hill, June 9, 1880, to Eugene F. Hinckley, son of Benjamin F. Hinckley, and Matilda Gray, his wife, born in Blue Hill, June 9, 1857, living 1903, and had four children.

**313** (2). Augustus, born in Machiasport, April 26, 1864, drowned in Blue Hill, Sept. 9, 1872.

**293** VI. Charles Tilden, twelfth child of Lemuel and Betsey Wood, born in Blue Hill, May 28, 1838, died in Blue Hill, Jan. 1, 1897; md. in Salem, Mass., Nov. 22, 1869, Ellen Cousens, formerly wife of Robert Morton, and dau. of Isaac Cousens, and Betsey E. Peters, his wife, born in Brooklin, Me., March 16, 1838, living in Blue Hill 1903, and had one daughter.



VII. *Children of Charles Tilden and Ellen Cousens Morton:*

**314** (1). Nora Ellen, born in Blue Hill, Aug. 17, 1874, living in Blue Hill, 1903.

Charles Tilden Peters served during the Civil War in the 16th Maine Regiment, Co. K, enlisting Aug. 14, 1862, and was wounded at the battle of Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862.

**275** V. *Daniel*, twelfth child of John and Mary Dyre, born in Blue Hill, Feb. 15, 1792, died in Blue Hill, March 20, 1878; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 9, 1817, Phebe Billings of Sedgwick, Me., dau. Benjamin Billings and Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 4, 1795, died in Blue Hill, March 17, 1877, and had eleven children.

VI. *Children of Daniel and Phebe Billings:*

**315** (1). Rufus Bailey, born in Blue Hill, May 7, 1818 (md., ch.).

**316** (2). Daniel Porter, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 28, 1820 (md., ch.).

**317** (3). Sabin Pond, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 14, 1822, died July 3, 1850, unmarried.

**318** (4). Phebe Billings, born in Blue Hill, Aug. 22, 1823, died in Blue Hill, May 4, 1850, unmarried.

**319** (5). Dudley Bridges, born in Blue Hill, May 28, 1825, died in Blue Hill, March 24, 1834.

**320** (6). Moses Pillsbury, born in Blue Hill, May 25, 1827 (md., ch.).

**321** (7). Thomas Hugh, born in Blue Hill, May 25, 1829, died in Blue Hill, Nov. 28, 1867, unmarried.

**322** (8). Ephraim Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Sept. 21, 1831, died Nov. 5, 1832.

**323** (9). Francis, born in Blue Hill, Oct. 30, 1834, died May 26, 1883, unmarried.



- 324** (10). Julia Ann, born in Blue Hill, Dec. 13, 1836, died \_\_\_\_\_, was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 16, 1863, to Otis Farnham of Brooksville, Me., son of John Farnham and Serena \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Brooksville, \_\_\_\_\_ died Jan. 25, 1885, and had three children.
- 325** (11). Caroline Maria, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 12, 1843, living in Blue Hill, 1903; was md. in Blue Hill, Dec. 9, 1864, to Sewall Perkins Snowman, son of Alexander Snowman and Susan \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Brooksville, Me., Oct. 27, 1838, living in Blue Hill, 1903, and had six children.

**315** VI. Rufus Bailey, first child of Daniel and Phebe Billings, born in Blue Hill, May 7, 1818, died in Blue Hill, March 2, 1887; md. in Ellsworth, Jan. 31, 1855, Mary Jane Clark of Mt. Desert, Me., dau. of David Clark and Sally Ally, his wife, born in Surry, Maine, Oct. 5, 1828, died in Blue Hill, April 9, 1886, and had seven daughters.

*VII. Children of Rufus Bailey and Mary Jane Clark :*

- 326** (1). Sarah Jane, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 25, 1856, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 26, 1876, to Seldon Kimball, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Kimball and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children.
- 327** (2) Phebe Ann, born in Blue Hill, Oct. 3, 1857, died in Lowell, Mass., Oct. 1, 1875, unmd.
- 328** (3). Emily J., born in Blue Hill, June 29, 1859, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 20, 1884, to Peter Webster, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Webster and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one child.
- 329** (4). Mira Matilda, born in Blue Hill, Dec. 4, 1860, died \_\_\_\_\_ Aug. 15, 1883, unmd.

- 330** (5). Caroline Maria, born in Blue Hill, May 5, 1863, died in Chelmsford, Mass., \_\_\_\_\_, 189 ; was md. in Chelmsford, Mass., Aug. 3, 1885, to Walter Stackpole, of Lowell, Mass., son of \_\_\_\_\_ Stackpole and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 331** (6). May Frances, born in Blue Hill, June 7, 1866, died in Chelmsford, Mass., Feb. \_\_\_\_\_, 1902; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, June 4, 1887, to William Parlee, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Parlee and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 332** (7). Charlotte R., born in Blue Hill, Oct. 31, 1870, died Dec. 10, 1889.

**316** VI. Daniel Porter, second child of Daniel and Phebe Billings, born in Blue Hill, Jan. 28, 1820, died at Mt. Pleasant Hospital, Washington, D. C., Aug. 8, 1864; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, May 17, 1845, Abigail Billings, dau. Nathan Billings and Susan \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Sedgwick, Me., Jan. 20, 1818, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two daughters.

*VII. Children of Daniel Porter and Abigail Billings:*

- 333** (1). Martha Ann, born in Blue Hill, Aug. 18, 1845, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 15, 1865, to Leroy Farnham, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Farnham and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_. No children. Martha Ann md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_, John Freethy, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Freethy and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.
- 334** (2). Susan Clara, born in Blue Hill, July 12, 1850,

died in . ; was md. in  
 , Nov. , 1867, to Charles Simmons  
 of Sedgwick, Me., son of Simmons and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in ,  
 and had children.

**320** VI. Moses Pillsbury, sixth child of Daniel and Phebe Billings, born in Blue Hill, March 25, 1827, died in Sargentville, Me., Jan. 6, 1903; md. in , Dec. 15, 1860, Salome Brown, dau. Edward Brown and Permilla Billings, his wife, born in Sedgwick, Me., Jan. 17, 1825, died in Sargentville, May 9, 1888, aged 63 years and 4 months, and had three children.

*VII. Children of Moses Pillsbury and Salome Brown:*

**335** (1). Otis Sewall, born in , June 21, 1863, died in , July 19, 1863.

**336** (2). Sewall Everett, born in , Sept. 20, 1865 (md., ch.).

**337** (3). Ida, born in , June 9, 1867, died in , March 11, 1897, unmd.

Moses Pillsbury md. (2), in , Sept. 29, 1889, Mrs. Susan Dix, dau. , born in , June 25, 1841, died in , and had children.

**336** VII. Sewall Everett, second child of Moses Pillsbury and Salome Brown, born in , Sept. 20, 1865, living in , 1903; md. in , April , 1896, Clara Gray, dau. Gray and , his wife, born in , died in , July , 1898. No children.

## ELLSWORTH

**264** V. JOHN, first child of John, and Mary Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Me., July 28, 1771, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 30, 1843; md. in (probably Ellsworth, Me.), Charlotte Langdon, dau. (prob. John Langdon and Martha Forester, his wife), born in (prob. Wiscasset, Me.), 1783, died in Boston, Mass., Feb. 9, 1821, aged 38, and had (7 ?) children.

### *VI. Children of John, and Charlotte Langdon:*

**338** (1). Alexander Hamilton, born in (prob. Ellsworth, Me., 1807), died in Boston, Sept. 1, 1817, aged 10 years and 4 months.

**339** (2) Charlotte, born in (prob. Ellsworth, 1809), died in Brooklyn, N. Y., , 1837, aged 28, unmd.

**340** (3). John, born in , died in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 17, 1846, unmd. Graduated Harvard University, 1831.

**341** (4). Alfred Langdon, born in (1814), died in Boston, Mass., May 13, 1832, aged 18.

**342** (5). Harriet, born in , died in Texas, , was md. in , to Dexter, son of Dexter and , his wife, born in , died in , and had children.

**343** (6). Eloisa Paine, born in , died in , was md. in , to John T Rollins, son of Capt. George Rollins and Catherine

, his wife, born in  
1809, died in Jersey City, N. J., April 30, 1872, and  
had three children.

**344** (7). Alexander Hamilton, born in Boston, Nov.,  
1819 (md., ch.).

John md. (2) in South Berwick, Me., May 1, 1822, Mary  
Haggens, dau. Major Edmund Haggens and Susan Hamil-  
ton, his wife, born in

, died in

and had six children.

*Children of John and Mary Haggens:*

**345** (8). Mary, born in , 1823, died  
in Boston, Mass., Dec. 25, aged 10 months.

**346** (9). Edmund, born in Boston (April , 1824?), died  
in Boston, Oct. 22, 1824, aged 6 months.

**347** (10). Adrian, born in Boston, (1825), died  
in Boston, Jan. 22, 1826, aged 1 year.

**348** (11). Susan Hamilton, born in New York, Oct. 8,  
1828, died in Boston, April 8, 1898; was md. in

1846, to James Pierrepont

Haliburton, son Andrew Haliburton and Sarah Ann  
Manning, his wife, born in

, died in Portsmouth, N. H.,

, and had

two daughters. Susan Hamilton was md. (2) in

Oct. 18, 1858, to George Wallis Haven,

son John Haven and Anne Woodward, his wife, born in

, June 24, 1808, died in

Portsmouth, N. H., Aug. 9, 1895, and had one son.

**349** (12). Mary Elizabeth, born in Brooklyn, N. Y.,  
Aug. 15, 1830, died in Santa Barbara, Cal., March ,

1900; was md. in Brooklyn, N. Y., June , 1853,  
to Gilbert W Bowne, son Samuel Bowne, and

Ann Skinner, his wife, born in

died in Brooklyn, Dec.

1853. No children. Mary Elizabeth was md. (2) in

June 1860, to Har-

manus Barkuloo Duryea, son Cornelius Rapalyea Duryea, and Ann Barkuloo, his wife, born in

, July 12, 1815, died in Navesink,

N. J., Aug. , 1884, and had two sons.

**350** (13). Thomas, born in  
drowned at sea.

**344** VI. *Alexander*, seventh child of John, Jr., and Charlotte Langdon, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. , 1819, living in Chicago, Ill., 1903; md. in Southport,\* Wis., Feb. , 1847, Margaret Huguenin, dau. Daniel Huguenin and Clarissa Van Horn his wife, born in

died in

, and had three daughters.

*VII. Children of Alexander Hamilton and Clarissa Van Horn:*

**351** (1). Margaret, born in Southport, Wis.,

, 1847.

**352** (2). Joanna Sutherland, born in Southport, Wis.,

, 1849.

**353** (3). Cornelia Appleby, born on Lake Erie,

, 1852.

**271** V. ANDREW, eighth child of John and Mary Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Me., Feb. 7, 1784, died in Ellsworth Me., Feb. 15, 1864; md. in Ellsworth, Jan. 16, 1812, Sally Jordan, dau. Col. Melatiah Jordan and Elizabeth Jellerson, his wife, born in Ellsworth, Aug. 28, 1789, died in Ellsworth, March 13, 1878, and had 12 children.

*VI. Children of Andrew and Sally Jordan:*

**354** (1). Charles, born in Ellsworth, Nov. 23, 1812 (md., ch.).

**355** (2). Sally, born in Ellsworth, Oct. 9, 1814, died in Ellsworth, Nov. 3, 1814.

\* Now Kenosha, Kenosha Co., Wis.



- 356** (3). Mary Elizabeth, born in Ellsworth, Feb. 23, 1816, died in Manchester, Mass., Sept. 14, 1902; was md. in Ellsworth, Nov. 10, 1836, to George Nixon Black, son Col. John Black and Mary Cobb, his wife, born in Ellsworth, Jan. 15, 1814, died in Ellsworth while a resident of Boston, Oct. 2, 1880, and had four children.
- 357** (4). Sally, born in Ellsworth, Jan. 12, 1818, died in Ellsworth, Sept. 4, 1818.
- 358** (5). Ann Maria, born in Ellsworth, April 3, 1819, living in Greenfield, Mass., 1903; was md. in Ellsworth, Sept. 22, 1848, to John Winthrop Jones, son Theodore Jones and Catharine Sargent, his wife, born in Ellsworth, Feb. 14, 1817, died in Greenfield, Mass., Sept. 19, 1887, and had three children.
- 359** (6). Caroline, born in Ellsworth, Dec. 20, 1820, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., March 26, 1873; was md. in Ellsworth, March 28, 1849, to Frederick S. Mears, son Matthew Means and Lydia Coggins, his wife, born in Ellsworth, June 3, 1815, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1870, and had 3 children.
- 360** (7). John Andrew, born in Ellsworth, Oct. 9, 1822 (md., ch.).
- 361** (8). Sarah, born in Ellsworth, June 17, 1824, died in Bangor, Me., Oct. 10, 1896; was md. in Ellsworth, Aug. 5, 1850, to Arno Wiswell, son John Wiswell and Lucy Gilmore, his wife, born in Frankfort, Maine, Aug. 5, 1818, died in Ellsworth, Nov. 6, 1877, and had 3 sons.
- 362** (9). George Stevens, born in Ellsworth, June 2, 1826 (md., ch.).
- 363** (10). Harriet Upton, born in Ellsworth, Nov. 11, 1828, living in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1903; was md. in Ellsworth, June 24, 1852, to Charles O. Butman, son of Charles Butman and Lydia Alden, his wife, born in Dixmont, Me., Nov. 28, 1828, died in Ellsworth, May 3, 1871, and had one son.

- 364** (11). Edward James, born in Ellsworth, March 28, 1831 (md., ch.).
- 365** (12). William Bourne, born in Ellsworth, Aug. 23, 1833 (md., ch.).

**354** VI. *Charles*, first child of Andrew and Sally Jordan, born in Ellsworth, Me., Nov. 23, 1812, died in Morris-town, N. J., Aug. 16, 1894; md. in Castine, Me., July 14, 1835, Phebe Dyer, dau. Elisha Dyer and Sally Perkins, his wife, born in Castine, Aug. 31, 1813, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1868, and had 6 daughters.

*VII. Children of Charles and Phebe Dyer:*

- 366** (1). Helen Frances, born in Ellsworth, Me., Sept 22, 1836, living in New York, 1903; was md. in Brooklyn, N. Y., , 1857, to Reuben Nickels, son Jeremiah O. Nickels and Elvira Dodge, his wife, born in Cherryfield, Me., Feb. 8, 1831, died in New York, May 29, 1901, and had 3 children.
- 367** (2). Sarah Elizabeth, born in Ellsworth, June 15, 1838, living in Manchester, N. H., 1903; was md. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 23, 1858, to Nathaniel Jones Miller, Jr., son Nathaniel Jones Miller and Mary Woodman, his wife, born in Hollis, Me., Jan. 26, 1824, died in Portland, Me., April 18, 1873, and had 2 children.
- 368** (3). Maria Louise, born in Ellsworth, Nov. 29, 1840, living in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1903; was md. in Brooklyn, Feb. 11, 1864, to Thompson Lewis, son Birdsey Lewis, and Rhoda Foster, his wife, born in Cherryfield, Me., March 18, 1831, died in Brooklyn, Sept. 23, 1896, and had 3 children.
- 369** (4). Clara Howard, born in Ellsworth, May 7, 1843, died in Hamden, Conn., Sept. 17, 1902; was md. in Brooklyn, May 29, 1866, to Alexander Dunn, son  
Dunn and  
his wife, born in Plainfield, N. J., Oct. 24, 1883, died

in \_\_\_\_\_, and  
had 2 children.

**370** (5). Phebe Ann, born in Ellsworth, Me., Oct. 4, 1845, died in Bangor, Me., April 29, 1887; was md. in Bangor, Nov. 28, 1872, to Frank P. Wood, son Daniel Wood and Mary Bartlett, his wife, born in Bangor, Sept. 19, 1838, living in Bangor, 1903, and had three children.

**371** (6). Florence, born in Ellsworth, Me., June 3, 1849, living in Morris Plains, N. J., 1903; was md. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1870, to Robert Andrews Granniss, son George Benjamin Granniss and Laura Ann Dunham, his wife, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 28, 1840, living in Morris Plains, N. J., 1903, and had 3 children.

Charles mar. (2) in Bangor, June 3, 1869, Aravesta Huckins, dau. John Huckins and Sarah Tibbetts his wife, born in Exeter, Maine, Sept. 16, 1831, living in Bangor, 1903. No children.

**360** VI. *John Andrew*, eighth child of Andrew and Sally Jordan, born in Ellsworth, Me., Oct. 9, 1822, living in Bangor, Me., 1903; md., in Bangor, Sept. 2, 1846, Mary Ann Hathaway, dau. Hon. Joshua Warren Hathaway and Mary Ann \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born Ellsworth, Me., Jan. 31, 1826, died in Bangor, May 26, 1847, and had one son.

VII. *Children of John Andrew and Mary Ann Hathaway:*

**372** (1). John Hathaway, born in Bangor, May 25, 1847, died in Bangor, Aug. 2, 1848.

John Andrew md. (2) in Bangor, Sept. 23, 1857, Fanny Elizabeth Roberts, dau. Hon. Amos M \_\_\_\_\_ Roberts and Charlotte Rich, his wife, born in Bangor, Feb. 25, 1838, living in Bangor, 1903, and had two daughters.





1884

*John A. Peters.*

1902

CHIEF-JUSTICE OF MAINE

*Children of John Andrew and Fanny Elizabeth  
Roberts:*

- 373** (2). Fannie Roberts, born in Bangor, Sept. 3, 1860, living in Bangor, 1903. Unmd.
- 374** (3). Annie Charlotte, born in Bangor, Oct. 25, 1865 living in Bangor, 1903; was md. in Bangor, June 2, 1898, to Prescott H. Vose, son George Vose and Abigail Vose Tucker, his wife, born in Milton, Mass., Sept. 3, 1856, living in Bangor, 1903, and had 3 children.

John Andrew attended Gorham Academy. He graduated from Yale in 1842. Studied law at Harvard, 1843-44. Was admitted to the bar in 1844, and settled in Bangor. Member of the Maine Senate in 1862, 1863; Representative, 1864; Attorney-General, 1864-67; Representative to Congress, three terms, 1867 to 1873. Appointed Judge of the Supreme Court of the State of Maine, 1873, and Chief Justice, 1883 to 1900, when he resigned on account of advancing years. He is a member of the Maine Historical Society, the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts; a trustee of Bowdoin College, and LL.D. of Bowdoin and of Colby College, and of Yale University. "As a lawyer he commands profound respect. His knowledge of the law is said to be encyclopedic, and his insight unusually keen. His decisions, and those of the court over which he presides, are quoted in every State in the Union. As a public speaker he ranks high. He has the faculty of winning and holding the attention of his audience from the first word; this is due, in part, to his keen, incisive way of putting things, in part to his commanding presence, and in part to the ever bubbling stream of humor which runs through all he says. In his old stump-speaking days, his political opponents, after



being unmercifully roasted by him, used to leave the hall, vowing that they had had a capital time."—(*The Cadet*.) Judge Peters's successor in the office of Chief Justice of Maine, is his nephew, the son of his sister Sarah, Andrew Peters Wiswell.

**362** VI. *George Stevens*, ninth child of Andrew and Sally Jordan, born in Ellsworth, Me., June 2, 1826, died in Ellsworth, Oct. 6, 1881; md. in Hallowell, Me., Oct. 6, 1848, Charlotte Ann Clark, dau. William Clark and Elizabeth Bidwell, his wife, born in Hallowell, Feb. 21, 1825, living in Waltham, Mass., 1903, and had 2 children.

VII. *Children of George Stevens and Charlotte Ann Clark:*

**375** (1). Elizabeth Clark, born in Ellsworth, Maine, Nov. 24, 1849, living in Waltham, Mass., 1903. Unmd.

**376** (2). Mary Alice, born in Ellsworth, Jan. 9, 1851, living in Ellsworth, 1903; was md. in Ellsworth, Sept. 29, 1875, to William H. Drury, son William E. Drury and Martha K. Haskell, his wife, born in Worcester, Mass., Jan. 12, 1842, living in 1903, and had 2 children. He is a graduate of Bowdoin, 1867, and practised law in Ellsworth, Me.

**364** VI. *Edward James*, eleventh child of Andrew and Sally Jordan, born in Ellsworth, Me., March 28, 1831, living in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1903; md. in New York, Oct. 11, 1860, Mary Wilson Cruse, dau. Isaac Cruse and Mary Elizabeth Kelso, his wife, born in Baltimore, Md., Nov. 12, 1836, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., April 15, 1901, and had 2 sons.

VII. *Children of Edward James, and Mary Cruse:*

**377** (1). Andrew, born in New York, Dec. 22, 1863.

**378** (2). Isaac Cruse, born in Tarrytown, N. Y., Oct. 7 1866, died in Tarrytown, Dec. 4, 1866.

**377** VII. Andrew, first child of Edward James and Mary Cruse, born in New York Dec. 22, 1863, living in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1903. Unmd.

**365** VI. *William Bourne*, twelfth child of Andrew and Sally Jordan, born in Ellsworth, Me., Aug. 23, 1833, living in 1903; md. in

May 6, 1863, Martha Elizabeth Chute, dau. Andrew Chute and Maria Perry, his wife, born in Orland, Me., Jan. 4, 1841, died in Ellsworth, June 24, 1868, and had 3 children.

*VII. Children of William Bourne and Martha Chute:*

**379** (1). John Andrew, Jr., born in Ellsworth, Aug. 13, 1864 (md.).

**380** (2). Charles, born in Ellsworth, July 20, 1866.

**381** (3). William Chute, born in Ellsworth, June 15, 1868.

**379** VII. John Andrew, Jr., first child of William Bourne and Martha Chute, born in Ellsworth, Me., Aug. 13, 1864, living in Ellsworth 1903; md. in Ellsworth, Nov. 20, 1889, Mary Frances Cushman, dau. Albert W. Cushman and Sarah Whiting his wife, born in Ellsworth, Nov. 24, 1865, living in Ellsworth, 1903. No children.

Graduate of Bowdoin College, 1885. Admitted to the bar 1887.

**380** VII. Charles, second child of William Bourne and Martha Chute, born in Ellsworth, July 20, 1866, living in 1903.

**381** VII. William Chute, third child of William Bourne and Martha Chute, born in Ellsworth, Me., July 15, 1868, living in Boston, Mass., 1903. M.D., Tufts Medical School, 1902. On staff Boston City Hospital, 1903.





1839

Your Obedt Servt  
Edw D. Selous

1834

## BOSTON

**272** V. (EDWARD) DYER, ninth child of John and Mary Dyer, born in Blue Hill, Me., No. 14, 1785, died at Forest Hill (Boston), Mass., Oct. 21, 1856; md., in Boston, May 26, 1817, Lucretia McClure, dau. Thomas McClure and Nancy Hunter, his wife, born in Bristol, Me., May 26, 1793, died at Forest Hill (Boston), Sept. 11, 1862, and had nine children.

### *VI. Children of Edward Dyer and Lucretia McClure:*

- 382** (1). Edward Dyer, Jr., born in Boston, March 17, 1818 (md., ch.).
- 383** (2). Lucretia, born in Boston, Oct. 15, 1819, died at Forest Hill, Sept. 22, 1850; was md. in Boston, June 6, 1844, to Joseph Porter Ellicott, son of John A. Ellicott and Mary S. Porter (widow of John H. Ross), born at Avalon, Baltimore Co., Md., June 8, 1818, died in Boston, April 30, 1901. No children.
- 384** (3). Thomas McClure, born in Boston, June 6, 1821 (md., ch.).
- 385** (4). George Haswell, born in Boston, Jan. 31, 1823 (md., ch.).
- 386** (5). Henry Hunter, born in Boston, May 23, 1825 (md., ch.).
- 387** (6). William Cowper, born in Boston, Aug. 12, 1827 (md., ch.).
- 388** (7). Andrew James, born in Boston, Feb. 9, 1829 (md., ch.).
- 389** (8). Mary Anne, born in Boston, June 12, 1830, died in Clarens, Switzerland, Dec. 4, 1879; was md. in Boston, March 31, 1853, to Buckland Watson Bull, son



of Ebenezer Watson Bull and Sophia Buckland, his wife, born in Hartford, Conn., Nov. 5, 1824, died in Hartford, Sept. 26, 1885, and had three children.

**390** (9). Francis Alonzo, born in Boston, Feb. 2, 1833 (md., ch.).

Edward Dyer was baptized Dyer and prefixed to it the name of Edward in 1810-11. The record of his baptism may be found, with that of other Blue Hill children, in the church register of Rockport, Mass., under the date of Sept. 14, 1787. He was in the lumber business, at first with his brother John, in Ellsworth, Maine, and then in Boston, Mass. In 1815 he went into partnership with Jechonias Thayer, and, for one year, was a member of the firm of Peters & Thayer. In 1816 he gave his name to the house of Edward D. Peters, later Edward D. Peters and Co. He was well known for his business ability and integrity.

**382** VI. *Edward Dyer, Jr.*, first child of Edward Dyer and Lucretia McClure, born in Boston, Mass., March 17, 1818, died in Boston, Feb. 20, 1900; md. in Brooklyn, N. Y., April 15, 1847, Jane Almira Gould, dau. of the Revd. William R. Gould and Eunice York, his wife, born in Torrington, Conn., Oct. 14, 1828, died in Boston, Dec. 13, 1877, and had four children.

*VII. Children of Edward Dyer, Jr., and Jane Gould:*

**391** (1). Edward Dyer, born in Boston, Feb. 25, 1848, died March 8, 1848.

**392** (2). Jane, born in Boston, April 10, 1850, died March 28, 1857.

**393** (3). Edward Gould, born in Boston, May 9, 1853 (md., no ch.).

**394** (4). William York, born in Boston, March 12, 1858 (md., ch.).



ABT. 1861

COUNTRY RESIDENCE OF EDWARD DYER PETERS

FOREST HILL, BOSTON



**393** VII. Edward Gould, third child of Edward Dyer, Jr., and Jane Gould, born in Boston, May 9, 1853, living, 1903; md. in London, Eng., 1898, Mrs. Eva Cameron, dau.

born in living 1903. No children. Graduated from Harvard, 1874; Boston Law School (1878?).

**394** VII. William York, fourth child of Edward Dyer, Jr., and Jane Gould, born in Boston, March 12, 1858, living in Boston, 1903; md., in Providence, R. I., April 25, 1893, Amey Dexter Sharpe, dau. Lucien Sharpe and Louisa Dexter, his wife, born in Providence, July 4, 1864, living 1903, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of William York and Amey Sharpe:*

**395** (1). Amey, born in Boston, Jan. 17, 1895.

**396** (2). Jane, born in Boston, June 30, 1896.

**397** (3). William York, Jr., born in Boston, April 20, 1899.

Graduated Harvard, with degree, A.B., 1881. Studied architecture in Paris. Is an architect in Boston.

**384** VI. *Thomas McClure*, third child of Edward Dyer and Lucretia McClure, born in Boston, Mass., June 6, 1821, died in Peekskill, N. Y., Aug. 13, 1893; md. in New York, June 29, 1847, Alice Clarissa Richmond, born July 6, 1828, living in New York, 1903, and had fourteen children.

*VII. Children of Thomas McClure and Alice Richmond:*

**398** (1). Lucretia, born in New York, April 17, 1848.

**399** (2). William Richmond, born in New York, April 13 1850 (md., ch.).

- 400** (3). John Punnett, born in New York, Dec. 16, 1852 (md., ch.).
- 401** (4). Andrew, born in New York, Jan. 19, 1855 (md., ch.).
- 402** (5). Alice, born in New York, Jan. 13, 1857, died Sept. 10, 1858.
- 403** (6). Julia, born in New York, June 22, 1858.
- 404** (7). Edward McClure, born in New York, June 21, 1860 (md., ch.).
- 405** (8). Frances, born in New York, March 11, 1862.
- 406** (9). Hubert, born in New York, Nov. 24, 1864; died Feb. 22, 1865.
- 407** (10). Marion, born in New York, Feb. 11, 1866.
- 408** (11). Thomas McClure, Jr., born in Great Barrington, Mass., Aug. 25, 1867.
- 409** (12). Elizabeth, born in New York, Sept. 10, 1869.
- 410** (13). Isabel, born in New York, Aug. 15, 1872, died Jan. 1, 1873.
- 411** (14). Sally Clarkson, born in New York, June 21, 1874.

The Revd. Thomas McClure Peters studied at the Boston Latin School, and graduated from Yale in 1841, with degree of A.B. He entered the General Theological Seminary in New York the same year and remained there until he sailed for Europe, in June, 1843. He travelled on that continent, made a trip to Egypt, and was attaché to the American Legation in Constantinople, while Mr. Dabney Carr was our minister there. The winter of 1844-45 he spent at Weimar, where he was attaché to the British Legation. At the end of three years he returned home and resumed his studies at the Theological School. He was ordained on Trinity Sunday, 1847. That year he married and became assistant to the Revd. William Richmond, having, during his first stay at the Theological School, been lay reader at Mr. Richmond's church, St. Michael's. In 1853 he became rector of St. Mary's,



ABT. 1885

*T. M. Peters.*

THE REV. THOMAS McCLURE PETERS, S.T.D.

RECTOR OF ST. MICHAEL'S CHURCH, NEW YORK





at 125th Street, Manhattanville, New York City. In 1858 Mr. Richmond died, and from that time, until his death, he was rector of St. Michael's, being elected Sept. 25, 1858. He founded the Sheltering Arms in October, 1864, and gave up to it, for a number of years, his own home at 101st Street and Broadway. He founded St. Timothy's (now Zion and St. Timothy), St. Matthew's (formerly Bethlehem Chapel, and where, for many years, he held an evening service in German). He was also, practically, chaplain of the Bloomingdale Lunatic Asylum, and later of the Leake and Watts Orphan Asylum. He was greatly and actively interested in the House of Mercy, St. Barnabas House, and the New York Infant Asylum, all three of which had been founded by Mrs. William Richmond. He was also connected with the Mission to Public Institutions and the New York City Mission. For several years he was chairman of both, and chief of the work, as well as chairman of St. Barnabas' House. He was prominent in the organization of the Church Congress, and he had much to do with dividing the diocese into Albany, Central New York, Long Island, and New York. He founded St. Michael's Cemetery on Long Island. He was one of the first to preach, and to practise, a free church, and the first to open his church to sisterhoods, that of St. Mary being founded in February, 1864 (1865?), in St. Michael's. He was also one of the first to increase the number of services in his church, and to amplify and beautify the ritual. He practically reorganized the Children's Fold, the Shepherd's Fold, and the House of Rest for Consumptives; he built a new parish church in which was celebrated his jubilee the winter before his death. About this time he was made Archdeacon of New York. Mt. Minturn, an annex to the Sheltering Arms, in the country and for boys only, he left unfinished. He received the degree of S.T.D. from Trinity College.

**399** VII. William Richmond, second child of Thomas McClure and Alice Richmond, born in New York, April 13, 1850, living in New York, 1903; md. in New York, June 11, 1879, Helen Russell Heiser, dau. Henry Anthon Heiser and Rosalie Mercein, his wife, born in New York, June 28, 1852, living in 1903 and had six children.

*VIII. Children of William Richmond and Helen Heiser:*

**412** (1). Isabel, born in New York, Oct. 13, 1881.

**413** (2). Alice Richmond, born in New York, June 16, 1883.

**414** (3). Mercein, born in New York, Oct. 19, 1885, died Oct. 19, 1885.

**415** (4). William Richmond, born in New York, Dec. 13, 1886.

**416** (5). Thomas McClure, born in New York, June 28, 1888.

**417** (6). Helen, born in New York, May 18, 1890, died Nov. 11, 1890.

**400** VII. John Punnett, third child of Thomas McClure and Alice Richmond, born in New York, Dec. 16, 1852, living in New York, 1903; md. in Dresden, Saxony, Aug. 13, 1881, Gabriella Brooke Forman, dau. Thomas Marsh Bryan Forman of Georgia, and Helen Brooke of Fredericksburg, Va., born in Fredericksburg, Sept. 20, 1858, living in 1903, and had seven children.

*VIII. Children of John Punnett and Gabriella Forman:*

**418** (1). Thomas McClure Forman, born in New York, Sept. 1, 1883, died Feb. 21, 1885.

**419** (2). Gabriella Brooke Forman, born in Philadelphia, Penn., Aug. 1, 1885.

**420** (3). John Punnett Forman, born in Philadelphia, Dec. 4, 1887.

**421** (4). Bryan Forman, born in Beirout, Syria, April 1, 1890.





1897

*John P. Peters.*

THE REV. JOHN PUNNETT PETERS, D.D.  
RECTOR OF ST. MICHAEL'S CHURCH, NEW YORK

1902

- 422** (5). Frazier Forman, born in New York, July 20, 1895.
- 423** (6). Joan St. Michael Forman, born in New York, July 30, 1896.
- 424** (7). Lucretia McClure Forman, born in New York, March 15, 1899.

John Punnett graduated from Yale with the degree of A.B. in 1873, received Ph.D. from Yale in 1876, and was at the same time elected tutor in that university. He spent three years there instructing in Greek and Latin. In December, 1876, he was ordained deacon, and in 1877, priest, of the Protestant Episcopal Church. From September, 1879, to May, 1883, he studied the Semitic languages in Berlin and Leipzig, and was chaplain of the American Church in Dresden, from March, 1881, to October, 1882. In September, 1884, he was offered the professorship of the Old Testament languages and literature at the Protestant Episcopal Divinity School in West Philadelphia. In 1886 he became professor of Hebrew at the University of Pennsylvania. In the autumn of 1888 he was director of the Babylonian expedition sent out by that university. He returned to America in November, 1890, and went back to the East the following year. In October, 1891, he was assistant rector of St. Michael's Protestant Episcopal Church, Amsterdam Avenue and 99th Street, New York. In June, 1893, he resigned his professorship at the University of Pennsylvania and became rector of St. Michael's, succeeding his father, who died the year before. In 1898 he published an account of his connection with the Babylonian expedition, entitled *Nippur; or, Explorations and Adventures on the Euphrates*. He is also the author of several works on the Bible, and on Biblical literature, and philology. He is actively interested in municipal matters, and in



various institutions and societies. In 1895 he received the degree of S.C.D. from the University of Pennsylvania, and he is D.D. of Yale.

**401 VII.** Andrew, fourth child of Thomas McClure and Alice Richmond, born in New York, Jan. 19, 1855, living in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1903; md. in Brooklyn, Jan. 16, 1889, Cornelia Halsey Cowles, dau. Henry Cowles and Henrietta Kitchell, his wife, born in Jersey City, -N. J., Aug. 12, 1865, living in 1903, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of Andrew and Cornelia Cowles:*

**425** (1). Andrew, born at Lake George, N. Y., Aug. 18, 1890.

**426** (2). Alice Lillian, born in Chicago, Ills., March 22, 1892.

**427** (3). Mildred, born in Chicago, Ills., Dec. 27, 1895.

**404 VII.** Edward McClure, seventh child of Thomas McClure and Alice Richmond, born in New York, June 21, 1860, living in New York, 1903; md. in New York, Feb. 2, 1892, Eleanor Bradley Peters, dau. Henry Hunter Peters, and Emily Cummings Bradley, his wife, born in Southborough, Mass., July 6, 1855, living 1903, and had one child.

*VIII. Children of Edward McClure and Eleanor Peters:*

**428** (1). Edward McClure, Jr., born in Jersey City, N. J., Dec. 25, 1892.

Lieutenant U. S. N. during Spanish-American war, May to October, 1898. Navigator, U. S. S. *Badger*, from June to October same year. Degree B.S., Norwich University, Va.

**408 VII.** Thomas McClure, Jr., eleventh child of Thomas McClure and Alice Richmond, born in Great Barrington, Mass., Aug. 25, 1867, living in New York, 1903; graduated, Princeton University, 1888, A.B., M.A., from

Columbia, 1889, and Ph.D., Columbia, 1890. Admitted to the bar, 1891.

**385** VI. *George Haswell*, fourth child of Edward Dyer and Lucretia McClure, born in Boston, Mass., Jan. 31, 1823, died in Philadelphia, Penn., Dec. 30, 1889; md. in Boston, Oct. 27, 1847, Melancie Anna Williams, dau. Samuel Williams and Elizabeth Winslow Whitman, his wife, born in Boston, June 26, 1824, died in Boston, June 23, 1897, and had three children.

*VII. Children of George Haswell and Melancie Williams:*

**429** (1). Elizabeth Winslow, born in Boston, Oct. 19, 1848.

**430** (2). A daughter, born in Boston, Feb. 5, 1854, died Feb. 26, 1854.

**431** (3). George Gorham, born in Boston, Dec. 10, 1858.

**431** VII. George Gorham, third child of George Haswell and Melancie Williams, born in Boston, Dec. 10, 1858, living in Boston, 1903, unmd. A.B., Harvard, 1881.

**386** VI. *Henry Hunter*, fifth child of Edward Dyer and Lucretia McClure, born in Boston, Mass., May 23, 1825, died in Boston, April 6, 1877; md. in Dorchester, Mass., July 12, 1848, Susan Barker Thaxter, dau. Edward Thaxter and Susan Joy Thaxter of Hingham, Mass., born in Hingham, Sept. 16, 1827, died in Dorchester, July 22, 1849, and had one son.

*VII. Children of Henry Hunter and Susan Thaxter:*

**432** (1). Edward Dyer, 2nd, born in Dorchester, June 1, 1849 (md., no ch.).

Henry Hunter md. (2) in Lewiston, Me., July 6, 1854, Emily Cummings Bradley, dau. Charles Bradley and Sarah Ellen Cummings, his wife, born in Boston, Mass., Sept. 10, 1830, died in Jamaica Plain (Boston), March 28, 1902, and had five children.

*Children of Henry Hunter and Emily Bradley:*

- 433** (2). Ellen (Eleanor) Bradley, born in Southborough, Mass., July 6, 1855, living in New York, 1903; was md. in New York, Feb. 2, 1892, to Edward McClure Peters, son of the Revd. Thomas McClure Peters and Alice Richmond, his wife, born in New York, June 21, 1860, living in New York, 1903, and had one child.
- 434** (3). Henry Hunter, Jr., born in Southborough, Oct. 21, 1857, died in Southborough, May 17, 1860.
- 435** (4). Charles Bradley, born in Southborough, April 16, 1861.
- 436** (5). Frederick Watson, born in Southborough, July 17, 1864.
- 437** (6). McClure, born in Nice, France, Jan. 27, 1867.

**432** VII. Edward Dyer, 2nd, only child of Henry Hunter and Susan Thaxter, born in Dorchester, Mass., June 1, 1849, living in Dorchester, 1903; md. in Dorchester, Sept. 28, 1881, Anna Quincy Cushing, dau. Benjamin Cushing, M.D., and Anna Thaxter, his wife, born in Dorchester, Feb. 23, 1857, living, 1903. No children.

Edward Dyer, 2nd, graduated from the Royal School of Mines, Freiberg, Saxony, in 1869; was Territorial Assayer of Colorado for two years; built the Mt. Lincoln Smelting Works and was their first superintendent; returned East in 1874 and graduated at the Harvard Medical School in 1877. He was the only medical graduate whose thesis was mentioned on the Commencement program of that year. Practised medicine in Dorchester from 1877 to 1880, then returned to his first profession. He originated, or was associated with, some of the largest



1901

Edw. D. Peters 2<sup>nd</sup>  
4

1903

DORCHESTER, MASS.



American copper and nickel smelting establishments. He was the first superintendent of the New York Works of the Orford Nickel and Copper Co. He erected and managed the then new smelter of the Parrot Copper Co., at Butte, Mont. He built and managed the nickel and copper works of the Canadian Copper Co. at Sudbury, Ontario. In 1887 he published *Modern American Methods of Copper Smelting*, which has now reached eleven editions and is the recognized authority upon this subject. In 1892 he was called to Tasmania to advise upon the Mount Lyell mine. He discovered, and, with his associates, proved up, the value of the extensive coal area in the state of Coahuila, Mexico, which is now supplying the railroads and smelters of northern Mexico with fuel. At present his business is mainly consulting.

**435** VII. Charles Bradley, fourth child of Henry Hunter, and third child of his second wife, Emily Bradley, born in Southborough, Mass., April 16, 1861.

**436** VII. Frederick Watson, fifth child of Henry Hunter, and fourth child of his second wife, Emily Bradley, born in Southborough, Mass., July 17, 1864, living in Boston, Mass., 1903. Unmd.

**437** VII. McClure, sixth child of Henry Hunter, and fifth child of his second wife, Emily Bradley, born in Nice, France, Jan. 27, 1867.

**387** VI. *William Cowper*, sixth child of Edward Dyer



and Lucretia McClure, born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 12, 1827, died in Jamaica Plain (Boston), June 14, 1895; md. in Hartford, Conn., Jan. 21, 1850, Gertrude Cheneverd Morgan, dau. William Henry Morgan, M.D., and Margaret Julia Cheneverd, his wife, born in Hartford, Conn., April 16, 1825, died in Jamaica Plain (Boston), Dec. 5, 1890, and had four children.

*VII. Children of William Cowper and Gertrude Morgan:*

- 438** (1). William Morgan, born in Jamaica Plain, Dec. 24, 1855 (md., ch.).
- 439** (2). Richard Dudley, born in Jamaica Plain, Aug. 13, 1858 (md., ch.).
- 440** (3). Maurice, born in Jamaica Plain March 4, 1860, died, March 11, 1860.
- 441** (4). Gertrude Cheneverd, born in Jamaica Plain, May 4, 1862, living in Brookline, Mass., 1903; was md. in Jamaica Plain, April 29, 1886, to Henry Rossiter Worthington Browne, son Causten Browne and Katharine E. Maynadier, his wife, born in Boston, April 11, 1858, living, 1903. No children.

**438** VII. William Morgan, first child of William Cowper, and Gertrude Morgan, born in Jamaica Plain (Boston), Dec. 24, 1855, living in 1903; md. in Jamaica Plain, April 12, 1882, Cora Lucretia Bull, dau. Buckland Watson Bull and Mary Anne Peters, his wife, born in New York, Oct. 29, 1854, living in Chicago, Ills., 1903, and had two children.

*VIII. Children of William Morgan, and Cora Bull:*

- 442** (1). Dora, born in Jamaica Plain, Jan. 30, 1884.
- 443** (2). Pauline, born in Chicago, Ills., July 28, 1894, died Jan. 14, 1895.

**439** VII. Richard Dudley, second child of William Cowper and Gertrude Morgan, born in Jamaica Plain

(Boston), Mass., Aug. 13, 1858, died in Jamaica Plain, April 13, 1897; md., Oct. 1, 1884, Priscilla Rice Quincy, dau. George Quincy and Frances Rice, his wife, born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 30, 1861, living in Brookline, Mass., 1903, and had two sons.

*VIII. Children of Richard Dudley, and Priscilla Quincy:*

**444** (1). George Quincy, born in Roxbury (Boston), Mass., July 10, 1885.

**445** (2). Richard Dudley, Jr., born in Roxbury, May 1, 1889.

**388** VI. *Andrew James*, seventh child of Edward Dyer and Lucretia McClure, born in Boston, Feb. 9, 1829, died at Forest Hill, (Boston) Mass., Feb. 22, 1895; md. in Jamaica Plain (Boston), June 13, 1866, Mary Richards Whitney, dau. Eli Martin Whitney and Catherine Richards, his wife, born in Boston, Jan. 5, 1848, living in Boston, 1903, and had two sons.

*VII. Children of Andrew James, and Mary Whitney:*

**446** (1). Andrew James, Jr., born at Forest Hill (Boston), Mass., April 3, 1872.

**447** (2). Harold, born at Forest Hill (Boston), Mass., Jan. 13, 1888.

**446** VII. Andrew James, Jr., first child of Andrew James and Mary Whitney, born in Boston, Mass., April 3, 1872, living in Boston, 1903. Unmd. Graduate Harvard, A.B., 1895, LL.B., 1895. Admitted to the bar, 1897. Representative Massachusetts legislature, 1902.

**390** VI. *Francis Alonzo*, ninth child of Edward Dyer and Lucretia McClure, born in Boston, Mass., Feb. 2, 1833, living in Boston, 1903; md., Oct. 7, 1857, Mary

Elizabeth Austin, dau. Thomas Austin and Elvira Reed, his wife, born in New York, Nov. 24, 1833, living in Boston, 1903, and had five children.

*VII. Children of Francis Alonzo, and Mary Austin:*

- 448** (1). Austin, born in Jamaica Plain (Boston), June 1, 1859 (md., ch.).
- 449** (2). Alice McClure, born in Jamaica Plain, Feb. 9, 1861, living in Milton, Mass., 1903; was md. in Jamaica Plain, Oct. 12, 1882, to Isaac Tucker Burr, Jr., son Isaac Tucker Burr and Anna Frances Hardon, his wife, born in Newton, Mass., Feb. 21, 1858, living, 1903, and had 4 children.
- 450** (3). Frank Reed, born in Jamaica Plain, Feb. 27, 1867.
- 451** (4). (William\*) Morris Austin, born in Jamaica Plain, March 10, 1870.
- 452** (5). Lucien Haynes, born in Jamaica Plain, Dec. 18, 1872.

**448** VII. Austin, first child of Francis Alonzo and Mary Austin, born in Jamaica Plain (Boston), Mass., June 1, 1859, living in Jamaica Plain, 1903; md. in Jamaica Plain, Oct. 20, 1888, Frances Howey Lee, dau. James Lee and Frances Van Dusen, his wife, born in Charlestown, Mass., Oct. 30, 1855, living in Jamaica Plain, 1903, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of Austin and Frances Lee:*

- 453** (1). James Lee, born in Jamaica Plain, Aug. 13, 1889.
- 454** (2). Dorothy, born in Jamaica Plain, Jan. 13, 1892.
- 455** (3). Ruth McClure, born in Jamaica Plain, Feb. 22, 1895.

**450** VII. Frank Reed, third child of Francis Alonzo

\* Dropped "William" from his name by act of legislature.

and Mary Austin, born in Jamaica Plain, Feb. 27, 1867, living in Boston, 1903. Unmd.

**451** VII. Morris Austin, fourth child of Francis Alonzo and Mary Austin, born in Jamaica Plain, March 10, 1870, living in Boston, 1903. Unmd.

**452** VII. Lucien Haynes, fifth child of Francis Alonzo and Mary Austin, born in Jamaica Plain, Dec. 18, 1872, living in Boston, 1903. Unmd.

## CONNECTICUT

### HEBRON

The founder of the Connecticut line was John, only child of William (II), the son of our earliest ancestor, Andrew (I). He was but ten months old when his father was killed. He is mentioned in his grandfather's will and is left "tenne pounds is pajj." The following account of the death of William is given in a letter which was written Aug. 14, 1696, by Capt. Christopher Osgood, head of the militia in Andover, to express his fear that the men who had been called away to serve in the East should have been left at home, where they were sure to be needed, as the force on hand was insufficient to cope with the enemy should there be an attack; the river, he said, was low, and could easily be crossed by the Indians, and he wished men from the "inmost towns" sent to Andover for their present help. "For we are in expectation every hour of an attack by a great body of the enemy that hath been discovered this day, we are informed, between Exeter and Haverhill upon the march towards Haverhill and Andover. We have therefore no other help under God but to make as speedy application to your honour for present relief which we doubt not but that your fatherly pity towards us will appear in preferring the most humble addresses of him, that is in behalf of our town.

"Your honours most humble petitioner

"Christopher Osgood of Andover."

Another paper pasted upon the first is as follows:

“Our Major being at this instant at Newbury I account it nextly my duty to give your honour of some mischief done upon us by our enemy, which in brief is as follows. Yesterday in the afternoon William Peeters belonging to Samuel Blanchard’s garrison, went from the garrison to his house to fetch up his horse and another man whose name was hoyt was with him and as we conceive by the effect, went both into the house which was about half a mile from the garrison just upon Billerica Road” [he wrote it Bildrecky] “in an open plain place and were both surprised by the enemy and killed without any shooting so that no discovery neither of the enemy nor of the tragedy wrought by them till about sunset which were then discovered by two persons going to the house to look after them because of their tarrying longer than was expected who found them both killed and scalped and lying in their blood within the house and our enemy undiscovered. Sir, I am sorry that I have the occasion to trouble you with reading such news. Your honours most humble and obedient servant

“Christopher Osgood. \*

“Andover, Aug. 14, 1896.”

**12** III. JOHN, only child of William and Margaret Russ, born in Andover, Mass., Oct. 1, 1695, died in Hebron, Conn., Oct. 20, 1754; md. in North Brookfield, Mass., April 3, 1717, Mary Marks, dau. Joseph Marks and Mary his wife, born in Sept. , 1698, died in Hebron, July 25, 1784, and had twelve children.

\* His granddaughter, Phebe Carleton, married John Peters in 1733.



IV. *Children of John and Mary Marks:*

- 456** (1). John, born in North Brookfield, Mass., Dec. 28, 1717 (md., ch.).
- 457** (2). Mary, born in Hebron, Oct. 18, 1720, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Colchester, Conn., Feb. 25, 1741, to Thomas Carrier,\* son of Thomas Carrier and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Colchester, June 20, 1711, died in \_\_\_\_\_ and had seven children.
- 458** (3). William, born in Hebron, Aug. 30, 1722 † (md., ch.)
- 459** (4). Margaret, born in Hebron, Aug. 5, 1724, died in \_\_\_\_\_, June 2, 1769; was md. in Hebron, Jan. 1, 1741, to John Mann, son of Nathaniel Mann and Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Hebron, Nov. 20, 1720, died in \_\_\_\_\_, June 4, 1806, and had ten children.
- 460** (5). Joseph, born in Hebron, Aug. 20, 1726 † (md., ch.)
- 461** (6). Phebe, born in Hebron, June 30, 1728, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Hebron, Aug. 16, 1744, to Moses Case, son of Moses Case and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Hebron, July 24, 1724, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 462** (7). Mercy, born in Hebron, March 26, 1730, died in \_\_\_\_\_ was md. in Hebron, Jan. 24, 1751, to Timothy Buell, Jr., son of Timothy Buell and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Hebron, Nov. 20, 1732, died in Canada,

\* Grandson of Martha Allen Carrier, who was hanged as a witch in Salem, 1692.

† See Lost Tribes.

, and had two children born in Hebron. He was a major in the king's service.

**463** (8). Andrew, born in Hebron, Aug. 31, 1732, died, Aug. 31, 1732.

**464** (9). Andrew, born in Hebron, Nov. 16, 1733, died, Nov. 5, 1754.\*

**465** (10). Samuel, born in Hebron, Dec. 1, 1735 † (md., ch.).

**466** (11). Jonathan, born in Hebron, Aug. 15, 1737 (md., ch.).

**467** (12). Bemslee, born in Hebron, Nov. 1, 1743 (md., ch.).

John appears to have removed from Andover, Mass., with his step-father, James Wilson, and to have settled in Leicester, Mass., about 1714. He removed to Hebron about 1717. His marriage and the birth of his first child are both recorded in North Brookfield, Mass., and in Hebron, Conn. His gravestone and that of his wife are still standing in the old Hebron graveyard.‡ It is probable that the old Peters house, now in decay, and standing on the road between Hebron and Gilead, was built by him about 1740. Sept. 5, 1746, he deeded to the Revd. Ebenezer Punderson, of Groton, missionary, and to Samuel Pennock and Thomas Brown of Hebron, and the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 30 acres for a glebe land lying about 3-4 of a mile northerly from the church. This land was leased by the parish for 9999 years, April 6, 1795, for the annual rent of one

\* "Mr Andrew Peters Died Nov. 5, 1754 in ye 21st year of his age." (Gravestone in old Hebron graveyard.)

† See The Revd. Samuel Peters.

‡ Inscriptions: "In memory of Mr John Peters who died Oct. ye 20 1754 in ye 60 year of his age."

"Here lies ye Body of Mrs Mary Peters widow to Mr John Peters who departed this life July 25, A.D. 1784 in ye 86 year of her Age."

grain of pure silver or either silver or gold equivalent (if demanded) upon the festival of St. John the Baptist in each year. In 1745 his name was on the tax list of the Church of Engand.

His will is to be seen to-day in Colchester, Conn. He appoints Mary, his wife, and his son Andrew, his executors, and he leaves to his sons John, William, and Joseph all his land lying in Marlboro; Samuel\* has one thousand pounds; his daughters, Mary Carrier, Margaret Mann, Phebe Case, and Mercy Buell, receive each five pounds, and Andrew, Jonathan, and Bemslee are to have the rest of the property divided between them. The will is probated Dec. 2, 1754. The signature is a mere scrawl and of no value,—that of a very sick or a very weak man.

Mary Marks' father, Joseph Marks, was from Springfield, Mass., where he had a grant of land, on the west side of the river, Feb. 2, 1685. He was a soldier in Capt. Bull's company, which was sent to Albany and Schenectady in November, 1689, to protect the English settlers there against the French and Indians. In a skirmish, Marks and Samuel Beamen were taken prisoners. Beamen escaped, but Marks was carried to Canada, whence, after a varied experience, he returned in 1692. He was a noted Indian fighter. Marks' Garrison and Mountain were named after him.

He soon after removed to Brookfield, Mass., where he received a grant of 60 acres of upland for a house-lot. He afterward had an additional grant of 180 acres. His was one of the fortified houses named in connection with the Indian wars.

**456** IV. *John*, first child of John and Mary Marks, born in North Brookfield, Mass., Dec. 28, 1717, died in

\* See The Revd. Samuel Peters.





1902

RESIDENCE OF COL. JOHN PETERS

HEBRON, CONN., BUILT ABOUT 1740



1804

GRAVE OF COL. JOHN PETERS

GILEAD, CONN.

1902

*a friend to true liberty  
John Peters*

Hebron,\* Conn., Nov. 9, 1804; md. in Hebron, Feb. 22, 1739, Lydia Phelps, dau. Joseph Phelps and  
 , his wife, born in Hebron, Nov. 25, 1723,  
 died in Hebron, Feb. 15, 1784,\* and had fifteen children.

*V. Children of John and Lydia Phelps:*

**468** (1). John, born in Hebron, June 30, 1740† (md., ch.).

**469** (2). Lydia, born in Hebron, Feb. 24, 1742, died in Bradford, Vt., Sept. 3, 1825; was md. in Hebron, Nov. 25, 1761, to Benjamin Baldwin, Jr., son Benjamin Baldwin and Elizabeth  
 , his wife, born in Norwich, Conn., Dec. 9, 1733, died in Bradford, Vt., Feb. 21, 1818, and had nine children.

**470** (3). Mary, born in Hebron, Jan. 19, 1744, died in Thetford, Vt., Aug. 30, 1826; was md. in Hebron, Sept. 27, 1764, to Joseph Hosford, Jr., son Joseph Hosford and Abigail  
 , his wife, born in Hebron, June 21, 1743, died in Thetford, Vt., Nov. 3, 1819, and had twelve children.

**471** (4). Susanna, born in Hebron, Dec. 5, 1745, died in Norwich, Vt., Oct. 14, 1834; was md. in  
 , April 24, 1771, to John House, Jr., son John House and  
 , his wife, born in Lebanon, Conn., April 29, 1744, died in Norwich, Vt., Feb. 17, 1825, and had seven children. He was colonel in the American army during the Revolution.

**472** (5). Phebe, born in Hebron, April 29, 1748, died in Hebron, Jan. 20, 1794; was md. in Hebron, June 25, 1769, to David Sutton, M.D., son Seth Sutton and  
 , his wife, born in Hebron, Dec. 26, 1736, died in Hebron, Jan. 29, 1804. No children. He was a graduate of Yale, 1760.

\* Gravestones in Gilead graveyard, Hebron.

† See Col. John of the Queen's Loyal Rangers.



- 473** (6). Mercy, born in Hebron, Feb. 7, 1750, died in Hebron,\* Feb. 16, 1753.
- 474** (7). Margaret, born in Hebron, March 29, 1752, died in Piermont, N. H., March , 1821; was md. in to Zenas Case, son of Case and , his wife, born in , died in and had 7 children.
- 475** (8). Absalom, † born in Hebron, March 25, 1754 (md., ch.).
- 476** (9). Andrew, born in Hebron, Jan. 30, 1756, died Dec. 26, 1758.
- 477** (10). Mercy, born in Hebron, Dec. 9, 1757, died in Cambridge, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1839; was md. in Hebron, March 11, 1779, to Ruel Beebe, son Ebenezer Beebe and Abigail , his wife, born in Lyme, Conn., Jan. 8, 1752, died in Cambridge, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1741, and had 3 children.
- 478** (11). Samuel, twin of Mercy, born in Hebron, Dec. 9, 1757 (md., no ch.).
- 479** (12). Andrew, ‡ born in Hebron, Dec. 23, 1759 (md., ch.).
- 480** (13). Joseph Phelps, § born in Hebron, Nov. 7, 1761 (md. ch.).
- 481** (14). William, § born in Hebron, March 11, 1764 (md., ch.).
- 482** (15). Sarah Popelia, born in Hebron, Oct. 24, 1768, died in Cambridge, N. Y. (between 1836-1843); was md. in .

\* Gravestone in old graveyard, Hebron. Stone inscribed: "In Memory of Marcy ye Daught<sup>r</sup> of Ensign John Peters and Mrs Lydia his wife who Died Feby 16th A.D. 1753 in ye 3 year of her age."

"Let not ye Dead Forgotten Lye  
Lest Men Forget that they Must Die."

† See Gen. Absalom.

‡ See Ohio.

§ See New York State.

to Ira Parmerly, son Parmerly and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 Cambridge, N. Y., Aug. 18, 1839, and had two chil-  
 dren.

John md. (2) in Hebron, Feb. 6, 1785, Mrs. Elizabeth Murry, dau. Jonathan Phelps of Northampton, Mass., and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , Feb. 22, 1739, died in Hebron,  
 July 29, 1790. No children.

1755. He was established and confirmed by the Assembly to be ensign of the train-band in the parish of Gilead and ordered to be commissioned accordingly.

1756, Aug. 17. John Peters of Gilead in Hebron, ensign, in Col. John Trumbull's regiment, alarm for relief of Fort William Henry, service 15 days.

1758. He was established by the Assembly to be lieutenant of the train-band.

1762. He was established captain of the same in the 12th regiment.

It is said that a colonel's commission was sent to him at the beginning of the Revolution, but that he returned it, as he was in sympathy with the American cause.

The following is a copy of a letter he sent to his relatives in Medfield, Mass.:

“Hebron, August ye 22, A.D. 1783

“Sir, i would in form you that my wife is sik and not likely to be well ever a gain and i am old and not abel to com and see you but i have not for got you and want to see you and yours and would be glad you would right to me, and let me know whether Mr Samuel\* and John peters\* of Andover are alive or dead and how the world

\* Samuel (III.), son of Samuel (II.), son of Andrew (I.), and John, his brother, second cousins of the writer, and brothers of the William to whom the letter is written.

goes with you and yours and I want to no the eage of William peters of Medfield and the eage of his two brothers at Andover my mother is 85 years old in September and is yet alive and in great hopes to see her two sons \* that are now in old England and her datter that is in Canedy \* and thinks it hard that Rebels shall keep Loylest out of their estates because they love thair king and pray for him that he may conker all his inne-mies which in duty bound they ever pray. This from a a friend to trew liberty

“John Peters to Mr William peters of Medfield if he is alive if not alive then to his children my eage is 66 and number of my children 13 alive 2 dead.”

The *Boston Magazine* of 1784 contains the following notice:

“An obituary for March 1784 Died on the 15th of February at Hebron Conn., Mrs Lydia Peters, wife of Col. John Peters and second daughter of Joseph Phelps Esq. She was married at the age of fifteen, and lived with her consort three times fifteen years; And had fifteen living children, thirteen now alive, and the youngest fifteen years old; She had three times fifteen grandchildren; She was sick fifteen months, and died on the fifteenth day of the month, aged four times fifteen years.”

In the graveyard at Gilead (Hebron) may be seen the three stones with these inscriptions:

“In memory of Col<sup>o</sup> John Peters who died Nov 9, 1804 aged 86 years 10 months and 12 days.

“This modest stone, what few vain mortals can,  
May truly say, here lies an honest man!  
Calmly he looked on either life, and here  
Saw nothing to regret or there to fear.”

\* The Rev<sup>d</sup>. Samuel Peters and Bemslee, who was a captain in the king's service. Her “datter” is Mercy, wife of Col. Timothy Buell.

"In memory of Mrs Lydia Peters loving consort of Coll<sup>o</sup> John Peters and Daught of Joseph Phelps Esq, She Departed this life Feb. 15, 1784, in ye 61st year of her age."

"Here lyes the Body of Mrs. Elizabeth Peters the second wife of Col John Peters Second daughter of Mr Jonathan Phelps of Northampton She departed this life July ye 29 A.D. 1790, 51 years 5 months and 7 days old She was own Cousin to my first wife."

**478** V. Samuel, twin of Mercy and eleventh child of Col. John and Lydia Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn., Dec. 9, 1757, died in Hebron, Sept. 1, 1821; md. in Hebron, Sept. 25, 1782, Hannah Trumbull, dau. Deacon Asaph Trumbull and Zilpher \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Hebron, \_\_\_\_\_ (1761), died in Hebron, Dec. 28, 1841, aged 80. No children.

He served in the Revolutionary army, 1775, July 12 to Dec. 17, under Capt. Abijah Rowlee, 3d Co., 2d Regiment, and from July 11 to Dec. 17, 1776.

1776 Sept. Samuel Peters is a drummer in Capt. Well's Co., 12th Reg., to West Chester.

1778 Aug. 2, Samuel Peters, drummer, enlisted in Capt. Rudd's Co. to Sept. 12, in Col. Chapman's Regiment, under Brig.-General Tyler, under Gen. Sullivan, engaged in an attempt to dislodge the British at Newport, R. I., Aug. 29, 1778 (Battle of Rhode Island).

1781 Samuel Peters, paid from Jan. 1, to Dec. 31, 1781.

His monument and that of his wife are to be seen in the graveyard in Gilead, Hebron, Conn.\*

\* "In Memory of Capt. Samuel Peters who died Sept. 1, 1821, in the 64th year of his age. How lov'd how valud now avails thee not, To whom related or by whom begot, A heap of dust, alone remains of thee."

"In Memory of Hannah Relict of Capt. Samuel Peters, and daughter of Deacon Asaph Trumbull, who died Dec 28, 1841. Æ 80."

She was on the list of pensioners of the Revolution, as of Hebron, in 1840.

**466** IV. *Jonathan*, eleventh child of John and Mary Marks, born in Hebron, Conn., Aug. 15, 1737, died Oct. 26, 1778, on Long Island\*; md. in Hebron, Nov. 25, 1761, Abigail Thompson, dau. John Thompson and Mary ~~Thompson~~, his wife, born in Hebron, Sept. 1, 1737, died in Hebron, April 9, 1812, † aged 74, and had six children. (It is April 9th in Hebron records and 6th on her gravestone.)

V. *Children of Jonathan and Abigail Thompson:*

- 483** (1). Abigail, born in Hebron, Oct. 16, 1762, died March 28, 1764. †  
**484** (2). John Thompson, born in Hebron, Oct. 11, 1764 (md., ch.).  
**485** (3). Jonathan, born in Hebron, Dec. 7, 1766 (md., ch.).  
**486** (4). Samuel Andrew, born in Hebron, Jan. 17, 1770 (md., ch.).  
**487** (5). Abigail, born in Hebron, Aug. 19, 1773, died in

**488** (6). John Hugh, born in Hebron, May 11, 1776, died

\* The Rev. Samuel Peters, in a letter dated New York, March 17, 1821, says that Jonathan died of camp fever on board a British ship, commanded by Lord Howe, between New York and Chesapeake Bay. The Hebron records say "on Long Island." Which is to be believed? The Rev. Samuel always tries to inflate every fact that relates to the Peters family!

† Gravestone in Gilead graveyard: "Abigail wife of Jonathan Peters Died April 6, 1812, Aged 74."

† Stone in the old Hebron graveyard inscribed. "Mrs. Abigail daughter of Mr Jonathan and Mrs Abigail Peters who died March 28, 1764, in ye 2d year of her Age.

Happy ye babe                      Who privileged by fate                      To shorten labour  
 and a lighter weight                      Received but yesterday ye gift of breath  
 . . . [illegible]."



in Chatham, Conn., Oct. 7, 1811, unmd.\* He resided in Chatham. In 1798 he graduated from Williams College. He studied law with his older brother, John T. Peters. In 1803 he began to practise law in Middle Haddam, Conn., and practised there and in Chatham until his death. From 1804 to 1811 he was postmaster at Middle Haddam, being its first postmaster. He was a man of superior intellect, but of singular habits.

**484** V. John Thompson, second child of Jonathan and Abigail Thompson, born in Hebron, Conn., Oct. 11, 1764, died in Hartford, Conn., Aug. 28, 1834; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Mrs. Elizabeth Caulkins of Norwich, Conn., dau. Capt. John Farnham, and Elizabeth Chapman, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in New York, Sept. 4, 1841, aged 71, and had five children.

*VI. Children of John Thompson and Elizabeth Farnham  
Caulkins:*

**489** (1). Mary Otis, born in Hebron, May 2, 1802, died in Gilead (Hebron), Feb. 7, 1879. Unmd.

**490** (2). Abigail Thompson, born in Hebron, Nov. 23, 1803, died in Darien, Conn., June \_\_\_\_\_, 1882; was md. in Hartford, Conn., Dec. 25, 1827, to Selah Burr Treat, son of Selah Treat and Anna Williams, his wife, born in Hartland, Conn., Feb. 19, 1804, died in Boston, Mass., March 28, 1877, and had seven children.

**491** (3). William Thompson, born in Hebron, May 29, 1805 (md., ch.).

**492** (4). Hugh, born in Hebron, Jan. 30, 1807, died in Cincinnati, O., June 9, 1831. Unmd. Graduated from Yale, 1826. Studied law with his father; 1828,

\* Stone to be seen in the graveyard at Middle Haddam (Chatham) Conn.: "Siste Viator. John Hugh Peters Esq. Died on the 7th day of October A.D. 1811 in the 36th year of his age. His remains are here interred. He was a learned man and an honest lawyer."



was admitted to the bar and was a practising attorney in Hartford, Conn., where he was also major and aide-de-camp in the militia. In 1829 he removed to Cincinnati, O., where he practised law and was commissioner for the state of Connecticut. He was a writer of verses at one time well known and much esteemed. He was a contributor to the *New England Review*, *Cincinnati Chronicle*, *Illinois Magazine*, etc.; and, though but twenty-four when he died, had already entered upon what gave every indication of being a brilliant career. He had no enemies, and was generally admired and esteemed, and his sudden and singular death,\* not wholly devoid of mystery, was a loss both to literature and the bar. His volume of *Yankee Lyrics* is full of wit and humor, and his verses entitled *My Native Land*, *Good Night*, were at one time almost as well known as *Home*, *Sweet Home*. †

**493** (5). Andrew, born in Hebron, July 26, 1809, died in Centerville, Md., Oct. 15, 1829. Unmd.

John Thompson graduated from Yale, 1789. He studied law in the office of Governor Smith, of Sharon. After his admission to the bar he practised in Hebron until 1813, when he was appointed by President Madison collector of Internal Revenue of the First District in Connecticut. He then removed to Hartford. In May, 1818, he was appointed a judge of the Superior Court, which office he held at the time of his death. He held divers local offices, and from 1834 to the time of his death was brigadier general of the 3d Brigade in the State militia.

**491** VI. William Thompson, third child of John Thompson and Elizabeth Farnham Caulkins, born in

\* His body was found floating in the Ohio river. In the Hebron churchyard are to be seen the gravestones of John Thompson, his wife Elizabeth, and his sons, Andrew and Hugh.

† See *My Native Land*, *Good-Night*.



JOHN THOMPSON PETERS  
JUDGE OF THE SUPERIOR COURT OF CONNECTICUT



Hebron, Conn., May 29, 1805, died in Waterbury, Conn., July 5, 1885; md. in *1820* *Hebron*, Dec. 7, 1826. *N. H. V.*  
 Etha L Town, dau. Ithiel Town of  
 New Haven and , born in  
 Boston, Mass., Feb. 12, 1809, died in Cheshire, Conn.,  
 Feb. 26, 1871, and had eight children.

*VII. Children of William Thompson and Etha Town:*

- 494** (1). William Thompson, Jr., born in Cheshire, Feb. 2, 1828 (md., ch.?).
- 495** (2). Hugh Florien, born in New Haven, Conn., June 14, 1829 (md. ).
- 496** (3). Ithiel Town, born in New Haven, May 27, 1834, died in Cheshire, Dec. 2, 1855.
- 497** (4). Charles S , born in New Haven, July 25, 1837, died in Cheshire, Aug. 26, 1844.
- 498** (5). John Andrew, born in New Haven, June 6, 1843, died in Baltimore, Md., Sept. 5, 1863. In 1861, Oct. 27, he enlisted in the 1st Regiment of Connecticut Cavalry and died in the service. He was a spy, and of much aid to the cause. On several occasions he made use of the disguise of an old woman. His name is on the state Roll of Honor.
- 499** (6). Andrew Otis, born in New Haven, Aug. 5, 1846 (md., ch.).
- 500** (7). Charles W , born in New Haven, Feb. 3, 1848 (md., ch.).
- 501** (8). Florence, born in New Haven, Sept. 26, 1850, died Sept. 3, 1852.

William Thompson graduated from Yale College in 1825. He was a physician and a farmer. In 1841-43 he was recording secretary and treasurer of the New Haven Horticultural Society. In 1852 he was town treasurer of Cheshire, Conn., whither he had removed about this time. In 1857 he was elected state senator,

and while of the Senate, being a farmer, he was appointed on the Committee of Agriculture. In 1861 he was elected representative from Cheshire, Conn., and served on the Committee of Agriculture. In 1870 he was judge of the Cheshire District of Probate. In 1873 he was representative from Cheshire.

**494** VII. William T., first child of William Thompson and Etha Town, born in Cheshire, Conn., Feb. 2, 1828, died in \* md.  
in dau. of

and

his wife, born in  
died in  
had one son.

and

VIII. *Children of William T.*

and

**502** (1).

**495** VII. Hugh Florien, second child of William Thompson and Etha Town, born in New Haven, Conn., June 14, 1829, died in Cheshire, Conn., Oct. 4, 1856; md.  
in  
dau. and

his wife, born in  
died in  
and had children.

He graduated from Yale in 1849.

\* Said to have died in a Soldiers' Home in New York State, and to have left one son.

**499** VII. Andrew Otis, sixth child of William Thompson and Etha Town, born in New Haven, Conn., Aug. 5, 1846, died in Cheshire, Conn., Feb. 16, 1871; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 30, 1866, Elizabeth Hubbard, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Hubbard and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Springfield, Mass., Jan. 26, 1849, died in \_\_\_\_\_ and had two children.

*VIII. Children of Andrew Otis and Elizabeth Hubbard:*

**503** (1). Florence E \_\_\_\_\_, born in Hartford, Conn., Sept. 13, 1867,

**504** (2). Andrew C \_\_\_\_\_, born in Hartford, Conn., Nov. 19, 1870.

**504** VIII. Andrew C \_\_\_\_\_, born in Hartford, Conn., Nov. 19, 1870, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**500** VII. Charles W \_\_\_\_\_, seventh child of William Thompson and Etha Town, born in New Haven, Conn., Feb. 3, 1848, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_ Alice Roberts, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Roberts and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ died in \_\_\_\_\_ and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.



## VIII. Children of Charles W

and Alice Roberts:

**505** (1).

**485** V. Jonathan, third child of Jonathan and Abigail Thompson, born in Hebron, Conn., Dec. 7, 1766, died in Hebron, Aug. 20, 1812\* ; md. in

Caroline Cone, dau. Zachariah Cone  
and Mary his wife, born in Andover Society, Hebron, Conn. (bap. Hebron, Ap. 29, 1770), died in Hebron, Aug. 19, 1853, aged 85,\* and had ten children.

## VI. Children of Jonathan and Caroline Cone:

**506** (1). Elizabeth, born in Hebron, Aug. 29, 1788, died in Hebron, Dec. 8, 1843 †; was md. in

, Nov. 26, 1806, to John Graves, son Samuel Graves and Anne Herne, his wife, born in Stonington, Conn., June 20, 1784, died in Hebron, July 15, 1868, † and had ten children.

**507** (2). Abigail, born in Hebron, Oct. 12, 1790, died in Hebron, Aug. 21, 1866 †; was md. in

, March 28, 1809, to William Graves, son Samuel Graves and Anne Herne, his wife, born in Stonington, Conn., Feb. 9, 1780, died in Hebron, July 14, 1859, aged 79, and had 2 children.

**508** (3). Jonathan, born in Hebron, July 23, 1792. (md., ch.).

**509** (4). Samuel Andrew, born in Hebron, Aug. 22, 1795.

**510** (5). George, born in Hebron, Dec. 12, 1797 † (md., ch.).

\* Jonathan was buried in the old Hebron graveyard, but there is a stone to his memory, and one to his wife, Caroline, in St. Peter's churchyard in Hebron.

† Buried in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.

**511** (6). Mary Cone, born in Hebron, Dec. 4, 1799, died in Hebron, Aug. , 1804.

**512** (7). Caroline, born in Hebron, Sept. 5, 1801, died in ; was md. in , Sept. 13, 1826, to Roger Loomis, son Joel Loomis and Jemima , his wife, born in Columbia, Conn., Feb. 7, 1796, died in Columbia, Feb. 3, 1862, and had two children.

**513** (8). Emily, born in Hebron, Oct. 15, 1803, died in Hebron, Aug. 19, 1857.\* Unmd. Buried in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.

**514** (9). Joseph Priestly, born in Hebron, Nov. 9, 1805 (md., ch.).

**515** (10). Otis Thompson, born in Hebron, July 19, 1808, died in New York, Feb. 10, 1861. Unmd. Buried in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.

**508** VI. Jonathan, third child of Jonathan and Caroline Cone, born in Hebron, Conn., July 23, 1792, died in , Erie Co., O., ; md. in , Lydia Burnham dau. Joseph Burnham and Jerusha Kellogg, his wife, born in Hebron, Aug. 15, 1796, died in , Erie Co., O., and had five children.

*VII. Children of Jonathan and Lydia Burnham:*

**516** (1). Marinda, born in Hebron, Nov. 10, 1816, died in Vergennes, Mich., Oct. 11, 1877; was md. in , March , 1841, to Andrew Cole, son Abner Cole and Amy , his wife, born in New Berlin, N. Y., , 1813, died in Vergennes, Mich., Aug. 1, 1875, and had 3 children.

**517** (2). Laura, born in Hebron, , died in , Ind.;

\* Hebron records say Aug. 22. Her gravestone says Aug. 19.

was md. in  
to David Butler, son  
Butler and  
, his wife, born in  
, died in  
Ind., and had  
children.

**518** (3). Jonathan, born in  
Erie Co., O. (md., ch.).

**519** (4). Otis, born in Hebron, (md. ch.).

**520** (5). Hugh, born in (md. ch.).

**518** VII. Jonathan, third child of Jonathan and  
Lydia Burnham, born in

Erie Co., O., , died in

; md. in

Maria

dau.

and

his

wife, born in

died in

and

had 3 children.

*VIII. Children of Jonathan and Maria* :

**521** (1).

**522** (2).

**523** (3).

**519** VII. Otis, fourth child of Jonathan and Lydia  
Burnham, born in Hebron, Conn.,  
died in New York, ; md. in

Rosamond Snell-  
 grove, dau. Snellgrove and  
 his wife, born in  
 (Georgia, or N. Carolina), died in  
 Dec. 5, 1842, and had chil-  
 dren.

**520** VII. Hugh, fifth child of Jonathan and Lydia  
 Burnham, born in  
 , died in  
 md. in Eliza  
 Mead, dau. Mead and  
 his wife, born in  
 died in Richmond, Va., May 4, 1870, and had 3 children.

*VIII. Children of Hugh and Eliza Mead:*

**524** (1).

**525** (2).

**526** (3).

**510** VI. George, fifth child of Jonathan and Caroline  
 Cone, born in Hebron, Conn., Dec. 12, 1797, died in  
 Hebron, March 15, 1881\*; md. in Portland, Conn.,  
 Sept. 1, 1837, Almira Wells, dau. Roswell Wells and  
 Almira , his wife, born in Portland, July  
 30, 1817, died in , Ap. 29,  
 1895, and had two children.

\* Buried in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.

*VII. Children of George and Almira Wells:*

**527** (1). Elizabeth, born in Hebron, June 25, 1858, died in \_\_\_\_\_ was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 3, 1875, to Seth Daniel Clark, of Hebron, son Jonathan Clark and Ann \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Middletown, Conn., June 12, 1852, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.

**528** (2). George Otis, born in Hebron, June 17, 1860 (md., ch.).

**528** VII. George Otis, second child of George, and Almira Wells, born in Hebron, Conn., June 17, 1860, died in Hebron, Aug. 25, 1888; md. in Hebron, Dec. 23, 1887, Margaret Jane Hanna, dau. George Hanna and Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Hebron, \_\_\_\_\_, 1862, living in Hebron, 1903, and had one child.

*VIII. Children of George Otis and Margaret Hanna:*

**529**(1). Bessie Otis, born in Hebron, Dec. 30, 1888, living in Hebron, 1903.

**514** VI. Joseph Priestly, ninth child of Jonathan and Caroline Cone, born in Hebron, Conn., Nov. 9, 1805, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 17, 1842\*; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Jane Scaif, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Scaif and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Eng., \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_ and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

*VII. Children of Joseph Priestly and Jane Scaif:*

**530** (1). Jane S \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, 1836, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 4, 1852, aged 16.\*

\* Gravestones in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.

- 531** (2). Carrie Otis, born in  
(bap. May. 2, 1842), died in San  
Francisco, Cal.

**486** V. Samuel Andrew, fourth child of Jonathan and Abigail Thompson, born in Hebron, Conn., Jan. 17, 1770, died in Colchester, Conn., Dec. 19, 1854; md. in Colchester, Conn., Jan. 17, 1799, Orrel Wyles, dau. David Wyles, and Elinor \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Colchester, Feb. 14, 1777, died in Colchester, May 20, 1835, and had three children.

*VI. Children of Samuel Andrew and Orrel Wyles:*

- 532** (1). John Thompson, born in Colchester, Oct. 27, 1799 (md., ch.).  
**533** (2). Samuel Andrew, Jr., born in Colchester, Oct. 27, 1799, died Sept. 9, 1806.  
**534** (3). Abigail Thompson, born in Colchester, May 12, 1807, died in Colchester, Sept. 9, 1841, aged 34, unmd.

Samuel Andrew was, at his death, being then 85 years old, probably the oldest member of the legal profession in the state of Connecticut. In 1794 he graduated from Yale College. From 1800 until his death he was a practising attorney in Colchester, Conn. From 1800 until 1818 he was postmaster at Colchester. He was state senator about 1808. From 1810 to 1840 he was justice of the peace for Colchester. Between 1810 and 1843, for fifteen years, he served as representative from Colchester. In 1825 and 1830 he was one of the burgesses of Colchester. From 1828 to 1840 he was town treasurer for Colchester. From 1838 to 1839 he was chief judge of the county court of New London.



**532** VI. John Thompson, first child of Samuel Andrew, and Orrel Wyles, born in Colchester, Conn., Oct. 27, 1799, died in Colchester, March 21, 1867; md. in Colchester, Sept. 1, 1824, Sophie M \_\_\_\_\_ Chester, dau. David Chester, and Prudence \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Montville, Conn., July 4, 1803, died in Colchester, Aug. 18, 1884, and had nine children.

*VII. Children of John Thompson and Sophie Chester:*

**535** (1). Ellen R \_\_\_\_\_, born in Colchester, Sept. 27, 1825, died in New London, Conn., May 12, 1870; was md. in Colchester, June 8, 1851, to Robert Douglas Holt, of Waterford, Conn., son Joel Holt and Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Salem, Conn., Aug. 3, 1820, died in Waterford, Conn., Jan. 24, 1902, and had one child.

**536** (2). Samuel Andrew, born in Colchester, Aug. 15, 1827 (md., ch.).

**537** (3). Rebecca Wyles, born in Colchester, Sept. 13, 1829, living in \_\_\_\_\_ 1903; was md. in Colchester, Sept. 30, 1856, to Reuben F \_\_\_\_\_ Smith, son Edwin Smith and Amanda F \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Windham, Conn., June 20, 1830, living \_\_\_\_\_ 1903, and had three children.

**538** (4). John Thompson, born in Colchester, Aug. 13, 1831 (md., ch.).

**539** (5). Sarah Cushman ("Kate"), born in Colchester, Nov. 7, 1833, living \_\_\_\_\_ 1903; was md. in Clenlana, O., July 7, 1863, to Thomas Newton Bond, of Chicago, son Eli Bond and Sarah E. \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Painesville, O., March 27, 1818, died in Clenlana, O., Feb. 2, 1901, and had three children.

**540** (6). Abigail Orrel, born in Colchester, Nov. 13, 1837, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ;

- was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 23,  
 1881, to William P \_\_\_\_\_ Maxey, of Miss., son  
 Zenas Maxey and Sarah T \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born  
 in Powhatan Co., Va., Sept. 20, 1834, died in Norwich,  
 Conn., \_\_\_\_\_ 1902. No children.
- 541** (7). Mary Sophie, born in Colchester, July 15, 1840,  
 died in Chicago, Ills., Ap. 8, 1899; was md. in Hart-  
 ford, Conn., Jan. 31, 1871, to John P  
 Kline, son John P \_\_\_\_\_ Kline and Elizabeth  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Buffalo, N. Y., Ap.  
 22, 1840, died in New Orleans, La.,  
 1900. No children.
- 542** (8). Mariah Dickman, born in Colchester, 1842, died  
 1842, when five days old.
- 543** (9). William Hugh, born in Colchester, Nov. 2,  
 1844, died Nov. 4, 1850.

**536** VII. Samuel Andrew, second child of John Thomp-  
 son and Sophie Chester, born in Colchester, Conn., Aug.  
 15, 1827, living in Norwich, Conn., 1903; md. in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 2, 1859, Mrs. Sarah  
 Churchill Longley, dau. Jared Hurlburt and Elizabeth  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Middle Haddam, Conn.,  
 Nov. 2, 1826, died in Hartford, Conn., Aug. 1, 1876,  
 and had two daughters.

*VIII. Children of Samuel Andrew and Sarah Hurlburt Longley:*

- 544** (1). Josie Clark, born in Colchester, Sept. 12, 1861,  
 living in Norwich, Conn., 1903; was md. in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 15, 1889, to A  
 Thatcher Otis, son Amos T \_\_\_\_\_ Otis and  
 Mary C \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Norwich,  
 Conn., Aug. 25, 18  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.
- 545** (2). Nellie Chester, born in Rocky Hill, Conn., Ap.  
 22, 1863, living in Thompsonville, Conn., 1903; was

md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 21,  
 1884, to Willis Gowdy, of Thompsonville, Conn., son  
 Charles Gowdy, and Cynthia \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
 born at Sommers Corner, Conn.,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.

Samuel Andrew was clerk and registrar in Colchester,  
 1858. He was justice of the peace, 1859. The same  
 year he was also representative from Colchester.

**538** VII. John Thompson, Jr., fourth child of John  
 Thompson and Sophie Chester, born in Colchester, Conn.,  
 Aug. 13, 1831, died in Hartford, Conn., Jan. 9, 1891;  
 md. in \_\_\_\_\_, July 7, 1859, Mary  
 E \_\_\_\_\_ Townsend of Providence, R. I., dau.  
 Thomas A \_\_\_\_\_ Townsend and Mary A  
 his wife, born in Newport, R. I., \_\_\_\_\_, died in  
 Washington, D. C., March 2, 1903, and had 3 children.

*VIII. Children of John Thompson, Jr., and Mary Townsend:*

**546** (1). George H \_\_\_\_\_, born in Hartford,  
 Conn., \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

**547** (2). Jessie Townsend, born in Hartford, \_\_\_\_\_,  
 1866, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. \_\_\_\_\_,  
 1885, to Mahlon A \_\_\_\_\_ Winter, son Alpheus  
 Winter, and Flora \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Ills., Sept. 26, 1863, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 and had one  
 child.

**548** (3). Courtney Chester, born in Hartford, July 9,  
 1871.

John Thompson, Jr., graduated from Brown University,  
 Providence, R. I., in 1855; he studied law with Judge  
 L. P. Waldo and Alvah P. Hyde. In 1853 he was ad-

mitted to the bar and settled in Hartford, Conn. In 1861-68 he was justice of the peace. He was for many years city auditor, and at his death was secretary to the board of police commissioners.

**546** VIII. George H., first child of John Thompson, Jr., and Mary Townsend, born in Hartford, Conn.,  
 , 1863, living in Washington, D. C., 1903;  
 md.

No children.

**548** VIII. Courtney Chester, third child of John Thompson, Jr., and Mary Townsend, born in Hartford, Conn., July 9, 1871, died in

**467** IV. *Bemslee*, 12th child of John and Mary Marks, born in Hebron, Conn., Nov. 1, 1743, died in Kingston, Upper Canada, Oct. 16, 1798; md. in Hebron, May 24, 1762, Annis Shipman, dau. Dr. Samuel Shipman, and Martha  
 , his wife, born in Hebron,  
 , 1739, died in Hebron, Jan. 12, 1819, and had seven children.

*V. Children of Bemslee and Annis Shipman:*

**549** (1). Clarinda, born in Hebron, Nov. 27, 1762, died in Hebron, Sept. 14, 1810; was md. in Hebron, Oct. 24, 1782, to Thomas Welles, Jr., son Thomas Welles, and Prudence  
 , his wife, born in Hebron, Aug. 16, 1760, died in Hebron, July 2, 1826, and had seven children.

**550** (2). Annis, born in Hebron, March 3, 1765, died in Ballston, N. Y., July 16, 1802; was md. in  
 , to Ezekiel Horton, son of Ezekiel Horton and Lydia  
 , his

wife, born in Hebron, , 1765, died in Ballston, June 16, 1843, and had three children.

**551** (3). Bemslee, born in Hebron, July 21, 1767, died in Hebron, Nov. 5, 1775. He is buried in the old graveyard in Hebron. The stone is inscribed: "In memory of Bemsle son to Mr Bemsle Peters, & Annas his wife he died Nov. 5 1775 in ye 9th year of his age. O honored Father & Mother dear, dont Be concerned sense I can hear, tis God that calleth me away No longer with you Could I stay."

**552** (4). Desdemona (Destimony), born in Hebron, Ap. 29, 1770, died in Verona, N. Y., Nov. 5, 1841; was md. in

to Samuel Pease, son of Pease and , his wife, born in , 1769, died in Marion, N. Y., July 24, 1835, and had five children.

**553** (5). John Samuel, born in Hebron, Sept. 21, 1772, died in Hebron, March 30, 1858, unmd.

**554** (6). Mary Martha, born in Mooretown, Vt., Dec. 6, 1774, died in Hebron, March 18, 1864, unmd. Buried in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.

**555** (7). Bemslee, born in Hebron, Ap. 28, 1777 (md., ch.).

In 1774 Bemslee removed to Mooretown, Vt., but a year later he returned to Hebron, on account of failing to obtain the title to certain lands for which he was agent, as well as on account of the political troubles of the times. He was a Tory. In 1777 he went to New York, whence he sailed for England where he joined his brother, the Revd. Samuel Peters, and his nephew, Col. John Peters, and lived as a half-pay captain in London until 1794 when he drew a large tract of land near Toronto, and removed to Little York, Canada.

Gravestones to himself and his wife in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.



The house built by Bemslee before his departure from America is still standing in Gilead, a fine example of a rare Colonial type and apparently in perfect condition. An outhouse belonging to it is the building in which the Revd. Samuel Peters formerly housed his slaves.

The following letter, from Hannah Peters, daughter of the Revd. Samuel Peters, is written to Clarinda, daughter of Bemslee.

LONDON, August 20, 1784.

DEAR COUSIN.—Your favor by my cousin Mann was delivered in even (?) June it gave me great pleasure to hear from you, after so long a silence; you ask what the reason is that your papa cannot return! Are you, Dear, insensible of the many difficulties that attend his return; first, that he has rendered himself obnoxious to the state, by being what they call a tory, secondly that he has been within the King's lines, and perhaps fighting them, I mean the Americans. thirdly that Congress have never repealed the act against the tories, namely that it should be death to any one that has been aiding or assisting against them, to return to his Native country, these examples I think, my Dear, are sufficient reasons to deter your Papa from returning to America, and I think my Dear, under such circumstances, you would not wish to see him a corpse, which I cannot suppose. And if it was not death for him to return, and he could do it, what has he to return for? his property is confiscated, his stock all gone, and everything else—what better would he be, by his returning—he has no money to buy a farm or fresh stock, and he is growing in years, and would not be able to set about to clear a wild piece of land for the benefit of his family—these considerations put together will in all probability prevent your papa seeing you in Connecticut, what ever he may do, in any other place, yet he must have as great regard for his family as ever, and be as willing to do anything for them, that lay in his power, but he has nothing in his power—therefore cannot assist them. I wish you joy as a married woman, and in having



increased your little family, but how came you to call him Andrew, I should have thought that you would have named him after your husband, as his father. My duty to your mama, my love to your sister and compliments to your husband and thank him for his letter. I am Dear Cousin, your sincere friend,

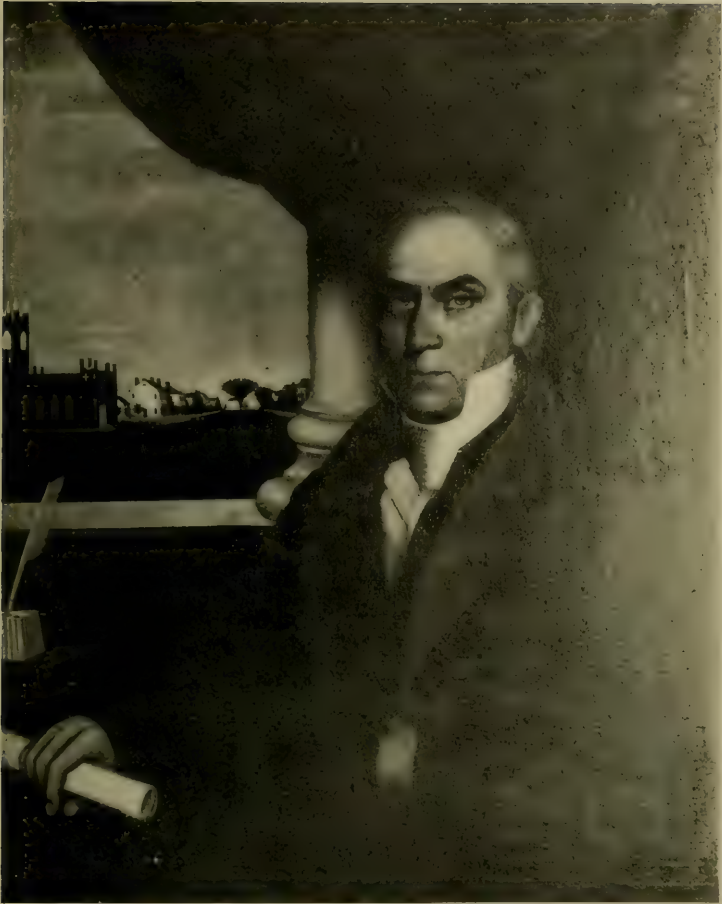
H. PETERS.

Mrs. Clarinda Welles.

**553** V. John Samuel, fifth child of Capt. Bemslee and Annis Shipman, born in Hebron, Conn., Sept. 21, 1772, died in Hebron, March 30, 1858. He was a physician and surgeon of high standing.

1814, Aug. 23 to Sept. 28, he was a surgeon in the Conn. Militia in Col. William Belcher's regiment, stationed at Fort Groton. He was vice-president, and then president, of the Connecticut Medical Society; he was a director of, and of the examining committee for, the Society for the Relief of the Insane. In 1827 he was president of the Society for the Improvement of Connecticut Schools. From 1827 to 1833 he was president of the Connecticut Colonization Society. From 1828 to 1840 he was commissioner for the Connecticut River Company. In 1828 he was a director of the State Prison. From 1830 to 1842 he was president of the General Hospital Society of Connecticut. From 1843 to 1858 he was vice-president of the Connecticut Historical Society. He was of the corporation of Yale College, and from 1831 to 1833 he was medical examiner there.

In 1854 he was vice-president of Trinity College; from 1827 to 1845 he was trustee of Washington College. He held town, county, judicial, and state offices; from 1807 until 1826 he was almost continually representative; in 1808, and from 1819-1825, he was senator; in 1817 clerk of the House of Representatives; in 1818 he was delegate to the convention, in 1819 he was of the governor's council.



AST. 1845

*John S. Peters*

1844

GOVERNOR OF CONNECTICUT



From 1827 to 1831 he was lieutenant-governor, and from 1831 to 1832 he was governor. He was surgeon of the 2d Regiment, from 1807 to 1816. In 1821 he was lieutenant in the 1st Regiment of the Rifle Brigade; from 1827 to 1831 he was lieutenant-general, and in 1832 he was commander-in-chief, and captain-general. He held several high offices among the Masons. In 1825 he gave five hundred dollars towards a new church in Hebron, and in 1827 he gave three hundred more. In 1846 he gave one thousand dollars towards an endowment fund. At his death he left the church four thousand dollars and land for a parsonage. He is buried in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron, his own house standing next to the church. He built this house in 1806, and, strangely enough, though there have been weddings and deaths in it, there has never been a birth.

He received the degrees of M.D. and of LL.D.

He has left, in manuscript, an account of himself which, in brief, is as follows. At the age of seven the family finances were so low\* that he was obliged to work for a neighbor, Joel Horton, where he was employed to take care of children and to do some light work. He worked on farms in the summer and attended school in the winter until he was eighteen, then, for five winters, he taught a district school. At the age of twenty he began the study of medicine with Dr. Benjamin Peters of Marbletown, N. Y. After reading with him for six months he returned to his school in Hebron. The next summer he read with Dr. Abner Moseley of Glastonbury, Conn. In November, 1796, he went to Philadelphia to attend the anatomical lectures of Drs. Shippen and Wistar, the chemical lectures of Dr. Woodhouse, and the Medical Institute of Dr. Benjamin Rush. In March, 1797, he

\* Their property had been confiscated because his father was a Tory and held a commission in the British army.







1902

RESIDENCE OF GOVERNOR PETERS

(BUILT, 1806.)

HEBRON, CONN.



1902

MONUMENT TO GOVERNOR

PETERS

HEBRON, CONN.

MONUMENT TO THE REV. D.

SAMUEL PETERS

HEBRON, CONN.





dau. Daniel McEntyre and Jean \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
born in Ballston, N. Y., Nov. 15, 1775, died in Ballston,  
May 16, 1864, and had seven children.

*VI. Children of Bemslee, and Christya McEntyre:*

- 556** (1). Daniel McEntyre, born in Ballston, Feb. 23, 1800, died in Burnt Hills,\* N. Y., June 16, 1803.
- 557** (2). Annis, born in Burnt Hills, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1802, died in Ballston, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1874, unmd.
- 558** (3). John Samuel, born in Ballston, N. Y., July 30, 1804 (md., ch.).
- 559** (4). Jeannette, born in Burnt Hills, N. Y., March 16, 1807, died in Burnt Hills, Ap. 19, 1868; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, July 1, 1830, to William Sherman, son Hugh Sherman and Cornelia \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Amenia, Dutchess Co., N. Y., Nov. 15, 1801, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
. No children.
- 560** (5). Daniel McEntyre, born in Burnt Hills, N. Y., May 10, 1809, died in Ballston, N. Y., May 20, 1851, unmd.
- 561** (6). Clarinda, born in Burnt Hills, N. Y., March 3, 1812, died in Burnt Hills, June 11, 1840, unmd.
- 562** (7). Mary, born in Burnt Hills, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1815, died in Ballston, N. Y., June 8, 1857,; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 14, 1841, to John McKnight, son John McKnight, and Phebe \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 1813, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one son.

**558** VI. John Samuel, third child of Bemslee and Christya McEntyre, born in Ballston, N. Y., July 30, 1804, died in West Troy, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1886; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Lucretia Valentine, dau. Frederick Valentine and Rachel \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,

\* Ballston.

born in Charlton, Saratoga Co., N. Y.,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_ and  
 had one son.

*VII. Children of John Samuel, and Lucretia Valentine:*

**563** (1). William, born in

John Samuel md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_  
 Sarah Jones, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Jones and  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Castle-  
 ton, N. Y., Sept. 2, 1811, died in Glenville, N. Y., Aug.  
 29, 1881, and had five children.

*VII. Children of John Samuel, and Sarah Jones:*

**564** (1). Catherine, born in Glenville, N. Y., June 25,  
 1843, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 1886, to John Gillette, son Gilbert Gil-  
 lette and Sophia \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
 Kinderhook, Columbia Co., N. Y., Feb. 28, 1848, died  
 in \_\_\_\_\_ . No  
 children.

**565** (2). Clarinda, born in Burnt Hills, N. Y., June 23,  
 1845, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 ; was md. in Burnt Hills \_\_\_\_\_, 1866,  
 to James Manzer, son Manly Manzer and Jerusha  
 \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in Ballston, N. Y.,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in Charlton, N. Y., Aug. 11,  
 1883, and had two children. She md. (2) Lewis  
 Potter.

**566** (3). Jeannette, born in Glenville, N. Y., Feb. 5, 1851,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_ ;  
 was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 2,  
 1870, to William Ferguson, son John Ferguson and  
 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in New Scotland,

N. Y., Nov. 30, 1850, died in  
 , and had two children.

**567** (4). William Sherman, born in Glenville, N. Y.,  
 March 18, 1853 (md., ch.).

**568** (5). Sarah E , born in Burnt Hills,  
 N. Y., May 15, 1855, died in

; was md. in

, Dec. 25, 1870, to the Revd. H

L Griffing, son of Frederick M

Griffing and Julia A Rikert, his wife, born

in Hudson, N. Y., Ap. 21, 1850, died in

and had six children.

**567** VII. William Sherman, fourth child of John  
 Samuel and Sarah Jones, born in Glenville, N. Y., March  
 18, 1853, died in

md. in , Jan. 16, 1878, Mary

Ella Cobb, dau. Benjamin Cobb and Mary

his wife, born in Greenville, N. Y., March 9, 1852, died

in and had

one daughter.

*VIII. Children of William Sherman and Mary Cobb:*

**567** a (1). Ida Belle, born in Charlton, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1879,  
 died in West Troy, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1889.



**576** (8). Joseph, born in Montreal, Canada, Nov. 11, 1779 (md., ch.).

**577** (9). Ann Barnet, born in Quebec, Canada, Jan. 18, 1782, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 4, 1860; was md. in Sydney, Cape Breton, June 17, 1802, to William Watson, son Daniel Watson and Isabella \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Albany, N. Y., June 18, 1775, died in \_\_\_\_\_, June 20, 1847, and had ten children.

William Watson was captain of a British revenue cutter for a number of years.

In 1759, John graduated from Yale and received degree of B.A.; 1765, he removed to Piermont, N. H.; 1765, he was appointed by Gov. Wentworth captain commandant of militia; 1770, he removed to Mooretown,\* Vt.; 1770, he was appointed by Gov. Tryon to be colonel of militia, justice of the peace, judge of probate, and registrar of Gloucester County, and judge of the Court of Common Pleas. He was several times mobbed on account of his Tory sentiments, entered the British army (having escaped to Canada) in 1776, and in 1777 was ordered to raise a regiment, of which he was to be lieutenant-colonel, and which was called the Queen's Loyal Rangers. He joined Gen. Burgoyne, and was at every fight except Hubbleston, that took place in the campaign between that general and the American forces. He commanded the Loyalists at Bennington, where he was wounded. At Saratoga he was obliged to flee before the capitulation was concluded, as he had never received a commission and would probably have been hanged, or shot, as a traitor had he been taken. He escaped to Fort George, thence to Ticonderoga, and later to Canada. He was most unjustly treated by the British authorities, and in 1784 removed to Cape Breton with his family, and from thence

\* Now Bradford.



to England, hoping to receive there the money and justice due him. He died in London, and was buried in St. George's churchyard, Hanover Square. His stone is inscribed:

"Here lies the body of John Peters Esq. Col. Queen's Rangers in Canada born Hebron, Conn. June 30, 1740, died London Jan. 4, 1788, with Gout in his head and loyalty in his heart. His parents the Revd. Hugh Peters, Gen. Thomas Harrison and John Phelps Esq. suffered for want of loyalty in 1648 and he for having loyalty in 1788.

"Success is right [English thus] weakness is wrong  
Put not your trust in Kings  
Nor in Cromwell's mob  
O, ye posterity of Peters  
But put your trust in God."

Even at the present day it is believed that he obtained his commission (which he actually never received) by stealing his father's, escaping to Canada with it, and passing himself off as Col. John the elder.\*

**569** VI. *John*, first child of Col. John and Ann Barnet, born in Hebron, Conn., Ap. 26, 1762, died in  
, (living in Upper Canada,  
1818); md. in

Rogers, dau. Col. James Rogers and  
, his wife, born in  
, died in  
, and had six children.

VII. *Children of John and*

*Rogers:*

**578** (1). Mary Ann Barnet, born in

**579** (2). John, born in

\* See *Autobiography of Col. John of the Queen's Loyal Rangers*.

**580** (3). Margaret McGregore Rogers, born in

**581** (4). David McGregore Rogers, born in

**582** (5). James Samuel Rogers, born in

**583** (6). Ann Barnet, born in

John was an ensign in the British army, in his father's regiment, the Queen's Loyal Rangers. He settled on a grant of land, which he received from the British Government, in, or about, 1787, at Cateroqui.\*

**570** VI. *Andrew Barnet*, second child of Col. John and Ann Barnet, born in Hebron, Conn., Jan. 29, 1764, died in Bradford, Vt., Aug. 10, 1851; md. in

, Jan. 18, 1787, Anna White of Newbury, Vt.,  
dau. White and

, his wife, born in

, died of consumption within a year of her marriage. No children.

\* Fort Cateroqui stood where Kingston now stands. A settlement was begun there in 1672, by the French, under De Courcelles, and the fort subsequently received the name of Fort Frontenac, in honor of the French Count of that name. This fort continued in the possession of the French until destroyed by the expedition under Colonel Bradstreet in 1758. In 1762 the place came into the hands of the British, from whom it received its present name. 1838 it was incorporated as the city of Kingston.

Andrew Barnet md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 , Dec. 16, 1790, Lydia Bliss of Bradford, Vt., dau.  
 Ellis Bliss of Hebron, Conn., and Tamar \_\_\_\_\_,  
 his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, June 14,  
 1767, died in Bradford, Vt., March 5, 1816, and had seven  
 children.

*VII. Children of Andrew Barnet, and Lydia Bliss:*

- 584** (1). John, born in Bradford, Vt., May 6, 1792  
 (md., no ch.).
- 585** (2). Anna, born in Bradford, Nov. 2, 1793, died in  
 Charlestown, Mass., June 20, 1848; was md. in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 1821, to Eleazer Smith, of  
 Washington, Vt., son \_\_\_\_\_  
 Smith and \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in Went-  
 worth, N. H., \_\_\_\_\_  
 (abt. 1890), and  
 had two children.
- 586** (3). Samuel, born in Bradford, Ap. 16, 1797 (md.,  
 ch.).
- 587** (4). Daniel C. \_\_\_\_\_ born in Bradford, Ap.  
 4, 1799 (md., ch.).
- 588** (5). Hannah, born in Bradford, Ap. 18, 1801, died  
 May 31, 1853.
- 589** (6). William, born in Bradford, Dec. 14, 1803 (md.,  
 ch.).
- 590** (7). Andrew Bliss, born in Bradford, March 14, 1812  
 (md., ch.).

Andrew Barnet md. (3) in \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Sept. 15, 1816, Keziah Howard of Tamworth, N. H., dau.  
 \_\_\_\_\_  
 Howard and \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Bridgewater, Mass., Nov. 25, 1783,  
 died in Bradford, Vt., Sept. 2, 1872, and had two sons.

*Children of Andrew Barnet, and Keziah Howard:*

- 591** (8). Joseph Howard, born in Bradford, Vt., Oct. 7,  
 1817 (md., ch.).

**592** (9) Edmund Fanning, born in Bradford, Vt., Sept. 5, 1822 (md., ch.).

Andrew Barnet was, from his seventeenth to his twentieth year, in the British navy; Sept. 16, 1783, Shank, then at Quebec, gave him an honorable discharge, saying that from the 27th of June, 1780, he had served on His Majesty's ship the *Wolf*, also on board his Majesty's armed schooner the *Mercury*, and in the year 1781 was ordered upon Lake Champlain, where he served on several vessels, at times being in command of one, until the 16th of September, 1783, when he was discharged. He was then not quite twenty years of age, but his commander speaks highly of his conduct as an officer and a gentleman, and recommends him to further consideration in his Majesty's service. Receiving, however, no encouragement or hope of promotion, he returned to Bradford and settled there. His uncle, the Revd. Samuel Peters, writes him from London in 1797: "I tried to have you made a lieutenant in the navy, but did not succeed, because you were born in America. The Admiralty treated all American born midshipmen in like manner after the independence of America. Perhaps it is for the best."

He was town clerk of Bradford for forty-six years, and was also Representative to the State Legislature for five years. He was Justice of the Peace, and for half a century occupied various public offices. He died on Sunday, Aug. 10, 1851, aged 87 years 6 months and 12 days. His obituary, in the *Vermont Family Gazette* of August 12, 1851, represents him as one of the fine, sturdy, energetic, temperate country squires, than whom there are no better men.

**584** VII. John, first child of Andrew Barnet and Lydia Bliss, born in Bradford, Vt., May 6, 1792, died in Jay,

Vt., Oct. 19, 1858; md. in  
 , Dolly Rowe, dau. Rowe and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 . No children. He re-  
 sided in Jay, Vt.

**586** VII. Samuel, third child of Andrew Barnet and Lydia Bliss, born in Bradford, Vt., Ap. 16, 1797, died in Benton, Vt., Jan. 22, 1875; md. in  
 , March 1, 1821, Margaret Nelson of Ryegate, Vt., born in  
 , June 4, 1802, died in  
 in  
 , and had eleven children.

*VIII. Children of Samuel, and Margaret Nelson:*

**593** (1). Ann Eliza, born in Lyman,\* N. H., Ap. 15, 1822, died in  
 ; was md. in Bath, N. H., Nov. 2, 1848, to Myron Bailey, son  
 Bailey and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 . No children.

Resided in Littleton, N. H.

**594** (2). George Robert, born in Lyman,\* N. H., Feb. 24, 1824, died March 3, 1824.

**595** (3). William, twin of George Robert, born in Lyman,\* N. H., Feb. 24, 1824, died March 3, 1824.

**596** (4). Lydia Bliss, born in Ryegate, Vt., June 30, 1825, died in  
 ; was md. in Haverhill, N. H., Jan. 4, 1855, to Andrew Warden, son  
 Warden and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had six children. Resided in Barnet, Vt.

\* Now Monroe, N. H.





died in \_\_\_\_\_ ; md.  
 in Bath, N. H., Jan. 4, 1854, Charlotte E \_\_\_\_\_ Davies,  
 dau. Joseph Davies and Priscilla \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
 born in \_\_\_\_\_, died  
 in \_\_\_\_\_, and had  
 four sons. Resided in Mantena, Ills.

*IX. Children of Henry Nelson, and Charlotte Davies:*

**604** (1). Fred Henry, born in Bath, Me., Oct. 6, 1854.

**605** (2). Charles Joseph, born in Summer, Ills., May 30,  
 1861.

**606** (3). Frank M \_\_\_\_\_ born in Mantena, Ills.,  
 Nov. 10, 1866.

**607** (4). Arthur N \_\_\_\_\_, born in Mantena,  
 Ills., Sept. 27, 1873.

**604 IX.** Fred Henry, first child of Henry Nelson and  
 Charlotte Davies, born in Bath, N. H., Oct. 6, 1854,

**605 IX.** Charles Joseph, second child of Henry Nelson  
 and Charlotte Davies, born in Summer, Ills., May 30, 1861,

**606 IX.** Frank M \_\_\_\_\_, third child of Henry  
 Nelson and Charlotte Davies, born in Mantena, Ills., Nov.  
 10, 1866,

**607 IX.** Arthur N \_\_\_\_\_, fourth child of  
 Henry Nelson and Charlotte Davies, born in Mantena,  
 Ills., Sept. 27, 1873,

**599** VIII. Milo Robert, seventh child of Samuel and Margaret Nelson, born in Ryegate, Vt., March 20, 1832, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ; md.

in Mantena, Ills., Oct. 22, 1856, Ellen F Richardson, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Richardson and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children.

*IX. Children of Milo Robert, and Ellen Richardson:*

**608** (1). Minnie J \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in infancy.

**609** (2). Nellie May, born in Mantena, Ills., May 3, 1860,

**610** (3). Margaret J \_\_\_\_\_, born in Mantena, Ills., Sept. 22, 1862, died in \_\_\_\_\_, was md, in Mantena, Oct. 22, 1886, to William H \_\_\_\_\_ Harney, son \_\_\_\_\_ Harney and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**611** (4). George M \_\_\_\_\_, born in Mantena, Ills., Feb. 13, 1866.

**612** (5). Mary J \_\_\_\_\_, born in Mantena, Ills., Aug. 23, 1869, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**613** (6). William Ernest, born in Mantena, Ills., May 21, 1874.

**614** (7). Florence E \_\_\_\_\_, born in Mantena, Ills., July 26, 1882,

**611** IX. George M \_\_\_\_\_, fourth child of

Milo Robert and Ellen Richardson, born in Mantena, Ills., Feb. 13, 1866, died in

**613** IX. William Ernest, sixth child of Milo Robert and Ellen Richardson, born in Mantena, Ills., May 21, 1874,

**587** VII. Daniel C \_\_\_\_\_, fourth child of Andrew Barnet and Lydia Bliss, born in Bradford, Vt., Ap. 4, 1799, died in Peoria, Ills., Dec. 3, 1891; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 20, 1825, Sarah White of Bradford, Vt., dau. \_\_\_\_\_ White and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in Peoria, Ills., Aug. 12, 1885, and had six children.

*VIII. Children of Daniel, and Sarah White:*

**615** (1). Laura, born in Bradford, Vt., Jan. 8, 1826, died in Peoria, Ill., Sept. 22, 1862; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 16, 1848, to Benjamin F

Robbins, of Lowell, Mass., son \_\_\_\_\_ Robbins and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in a Confederate prison in Savannah, Ga., Oct. 22, 1864. No children.

**616** (2). Andrew Barnet, born in Bradford, Vt., Jan. 29, 1829, died Aug. 12, 1833.

**617** (3). Mary Ann, born in Bradford, Vt., Nov. 22, 1832,

Resided in Peoria, Ill.

**618** (4). Sarah Maria, born in Bradford, Vt., Oct. 3, 1835,

. Resided in Peoria, Ill.

**619** (5). Elizabeth Pritchard, born in Bradford, Vt., March 22, 1838, died in Peoria, Ill., Nov. 27, 1883; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 14, 1855, to Col. Samuel R \_\_\_\_\_ Baker, son \_\_\_\_\_ Baker and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

**620** (6). Susan Augusta, born in Lowell, Mass., Aug. 4, 1841, \_\_\_\_\_ . Resided in Peoria, Ill.

**589** VII. William, sixth child of Andrew Barnet and Lydia Bliss, born in Bradford, Vt., Dec. 14, 1803, died in Chelsea, Vt., Aug. 14, 1887; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 2, 1830, Mary Johnson, dau. Capt. Haynes Johnson and Jane \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Bradford, Vt., Sept. 26, 1803, died in Charlestown, Mass., Feb. 7, 1844, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of William, and Mary Johnson:*

**621** (1). William Francis, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 30, 1831 (md., no ch.).

**622** (2). Charles Edward, born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 24, 1833 (md., ch.).

**623** (3). Mary Jane, born in Bradford, Vt., Jan. 11, 1840, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 22, 1867, to Thomas H \_\_\_\_\_ Moore, son \_\_\_\_\_ Moore and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_ . No children. Resided in Denver, Col.

William md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 19, 1845, Hannah Johnson (sister of his first wife), born in Bradford, Vt., Oct. 10, 1813, died in Boston, Mass., Feb. 5, 1872, and had two children.

*Children of William, and Hannah Johnson:*

**624** (4). Alvah Henry, born in Charlestown, Mass., Dec. 23, 1846 (md., ch.).

**625** (5). Martha Nellie, born in Charlestown, Mass., Aug. 17, 1851, died in Cambridge, Mass., April 22, 1869.

William md. (3), in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 21, 1882, Mary J \_\_\_\_\_ F \_\_\_\_\_ Tappan, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Tappan and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Lyndon, Vt., July 12, 1819, died in \_\_\_\_\_ No children. They resided in Chelsea, Vt.

**621** VIII. William Francis, first child of William and Mary Johnson, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 30, 1831, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 24, 1885, Eliza Reynolds, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Reynolds and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_ No children. They resided in Denver, Col.

William was a corporal in the army, enlisting Feb. 18, 1862, discharged Sept. 10, 1863. He served in a Vermont regiment. He afterward enlisted again and served for the remainder of the war.

**622** VIII. Charles Edward, second child of William and Mary Johnson, born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 24, 1833, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 24, 1855, Lucinda E Hodgson of Piermont, N. H., dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Hodgson and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

*IX. Children of Charles Edward, and Lucinda Hodgson:*

**626** (1). Charles Henry N \_\_\_\_\_, born in Boston, Mass., May 25, 1857 (md., ch.).

**627** (2). Lillian May, born in Bradford, Vt., June 2, 1867.

Charles Edward enlisted as private in the Civil War, Co. D, 8th Vermont Regiment. He re-enlisted Feb. 18, 1862, discharged July 18, 1865. He resided in Denver, Col.

**626** IX. Charles Henry N \_\_\_\_\_, first child of Charles Edward and Lucinda Hodgson, his wife, born in Boston, Mass., May 25, 1857, died in \_\_\_\_\_

; md. in \_\_\_\_\_

, Sept. 20, 1879, Etta C \_\_\_\_\_ Ormsby, dau. Rufus F \_\_\_\_\_ Ormsby and Mary \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Bradford, Vt., May 13, 1857, died in \_\_\_\_\_

, and had two daughters.

*X. Children of Charles Henry, and Etta Ormsby:*

**628** (1). Lou May, born in Bradford, Vt., June 13, 1880,

**629** (2). Ethel Florence, born in Denver, Col., Feb. 12, 1887,

**624** VIII. Alvah Henry, fourth child of William and first child of his second wife, Hannah Johnson, born in Charlestown, Mass., Dec. 23, 1846, died in Boston,

; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, June 17,



1873, Etta J Damrell and in  
 Damrell, dau.  
 , his wife, born  
 , died in  
 , and had one  
 daughter.

*IX. Children of Alvah Henry, and Etta Damrell:*

**630** (1). Martha Nellie, born in Boston, Mass., Feb. 28, 1876,

Alvah Henry was city messenger of Boston for many years.

**590** VII. Andrew Bliss, seventh child of Andrew Barnett and Lydia Bliss, born in Bradford, Vt., March 14, 1812, died in Charlestown, Mass., March 9, 1857; md. in  
 , Jan. 23, 1839, Susan M  
 Jones of Durham, N. H., born in  
 , Oct. 9, 1814, died in  
 , and had two children. They  
 lived in Charlestown, Mass.

*VIII. Children of Andrew Bliss, and Susan Jones:*

**631** (1). Lydia Ann, born in Charlestown, Mass., Jan. 9, 1840, died in Charlestown, July 17, 1864.

**632** (2). Charles Franklin, born in Charlestown, Ap. 12, 1842, died in the West, , 1883.

**591** VII. Joseph Howard, eighth child of Andrew Barnett, and first child of his third wife, Keziah Howard, born in Bradford, Vt., Oct. 7, 1817, died in Bradford, Vt., March 18, 1887; md. in  
 ,  
 Nov. 25, 1841, Clarissa Culver Washburn, dau.

Washburn and , his wife,  
 born in Lyme, N. H., Sept. 7, 1820, died in  
 , and had six children.

## VIII. Children of Joseph Howard, and Clarissa Washburn:

**633** (1). Andrew Barnet, born in Bradford, Vt., March 10, 1843 (md., ch.).

**634** (2). Mary Ann, born in Bradford, Vt., June 23, 1845, died Aug. 20, 1846.

**635** (3). Mary Ellen, born in Bradford, Vt., March 30, 1847, died in

; was md. in ,  
 Dec. 25, 1871, to Charles A Leavitt, son  
 Leavitt and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had one son.

**636** (4). Clara Emma, born in Bradford, Vt., June 15, 1849, died in , Sept.

17, 1883; was md. in ,  
 Dec. 20, 1870, to Andrew J Tarleton,  
 son Tarleton and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 . No children.

**637** (5). Arthur W , born in Bradford, Vt., July 31, 1851 (md., ch.).

**638** (6). Minnie S , born in Bradford, Vt., Jan. 4, 1855, died in

; was md. in  
 , March 17, 1872, to Job M Clement,  
 son Clement and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had two children.

Resided in Fitchburg, Mass.

Joseph Howard settled on the old home farm in Bradford, Vt.

**633** VIII. Andrew Barnet, first child of Joseph Howard, and Clarissa Washburn, born in Bradford, Vt., March

10, 1843, died in

; md. in

, June 14, 1872,

Sarah J

Young, dau.

Young

and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had one daughter.

Resided in Fitchburg, Mass.

*IX. Children of Andrew Barnet, and Sarah Young:*

**639** (1). Sophie Louise, born in

, July 21, 1876, died in Bradford, Vt., Nov. 8,

1885.

**637** VIII. Arthur W

, fifth child of

Joseph Howard, and Clarissa Washburn, born in Bradford, Vt., July 31, 1851, died in

; md. in

Nov. 14, 1871, Velma Louise Jenkins of Bradford, dau.

Jenkins and

his wife, born in

, died in

and had four children.

*IX. Children of Arthur W*

*and Velma Jenkins:*

**640** (1). Eva May, born in Bradford, Vt., May 4, 1873, died Sept. 23, 1873.

**641** (2). Frank Arthur, born in Bradford, Vt., Aug. 25, 1875, died Ap. 14, 1886.

**642** (3). Andrew H

, born in Bradford,

Vt., June 18, 1883.

**643** (4). Joseph Edward, born in Bradford, Vt., March 2, 1890.

Arthur W , like his father, interested himself in agriculture, and resided on the old home farm in Bradford. He was well known for his high-bred stock, especially for his sheep and horses. The county fair grounds were situated on his land.

**642** IX. Andrew H \_\_\_\_\_, third child of Arthur, and Velma Jenkins, born in Bradford, Vt., June 18, 1883,

**643** IX. Joseph Edward, fourth child of Arthur, and Velma Jenkins, born in Bradford, Vt., March 2, 1890,

**592** VII. Edmond Fanning, ninth child of Andrew Barnet and second child of Keziah Howard, his third wife, born in Bradford, Vt., Sept. 5, 1822, living in Chelsea, Vt., 1903 \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 6, 1848, Mary Ann Slack, dau. Abner Slack and Mary \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Wilmington, Mass., Nov. 13, 1827, died in Charlestown, Mass., Aug. 17, 1883, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of Edmond Fanning, and Mary Ann Slack:*

**644** (1). Mary Emma, born in Charlestown, Mass., Jan. 18, 1849, died in Charlestown, Jan. 5, 1874 (unmd.).

**645** (2). Edmond Frank,\* born in Charlestown, Mass., Aug. 12, 1852, died in Somerville, Mass., July 10, 1893; md. in Charlestown, Dec. 25, 1877, Alice Isabel Linnell, dau. Joshua Linnell and Emily A. Mears, his wife, born in Charlestown, Jan. 9, 1854, living 1903. No children.

**646** (3). Carrie Louise, born in Charlestown, Mass., Dec. 25, 1865, died Oct. 28, 1866.

Edmond Fanning md. (2), in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 31, 1885, Elvira Magoon, dau.

\* The compiler of this work.

Charles W Magoon and Charlotte M  
 Bagley, his wife, born in  
 , Jan. 20, 1849, died in  
 , and had one child, born in  
 Chelsea, Vt., Feb. 22, 1886, which died shortly after  
 birth.

Edmond Fanning enlisted in the Massachusetts Cav-  
 alry during the Civil War, and served for some time as  
 bodyguard to Gen. Grant and to Gen. Mead.

**572** VI. *Samuel*, fourth child of Col. John and Ann  
 Barnet, born in Thetford, Vt., June 24, 1768, drowned at  
 Cape Breton, Aug. 9, 1812; md. in  
 , Oct. 20, 1789, Catherine Grant, dau.  
 Grant and , his wife, born in  
 Edinburgh, Scotland, , died in  
 , Oct. 15, 1853, and had  
 seven children.

*VII. Children of Samuel, and Catherine Grant:*

- 647** (1). Samuel, born in ,  
 Jan. 4, 1792 (md., ch.).
- 648** (2). Ann, born in ,  
 Nov. 12, 1792, died in ,  
 Jan. 9, 1881; was md. in ,  
 Dec. 8, 1811, to John Meloney, son Me-  
 loney and , his wife,  
 born in , March 8, 1778,  
 died in , Ap. 17, 1874,  
 and had eleven children.
- 649** (3). John Robert, born in  
 , Jan. 27, 1799 (md., ch.).
- 650** (4). Mary, born in  
 , died in  
 ; was md. in

to Capt. John Muggah, son  
Muggah and  
, his wife, born in  
, died in  
, and had nine children.

**651** (5). Margaret Charlotte, born in  
, died in  
(unmd.).

**652** (6). Catherine, born in  
, died in  
; was md. in  
to Edward Morgan, son  
Morgan and  
, his wife, born in  
, died in  
. No children. She died within a  
year of her marriage.

**653** (7). Peter Edmond, born in Sydney, Cape Breton,  
Aug. 27, 1804 (md., ch.).

Samuel was Comptroller of Customs at Sydney, Cape  
Breton.

**647** VII. Samuel, first child of Samuel and Catherine  
Grant, born in , Jan. 4, 1792,  
died in , Ap. 6, 1876; md.  
in , Sept. 28, 1820, Mary  
Anderson, dau. Anderson and  
, his wife, born in  
, died in  
, Dec. 5, 1881, and had twelve children.

*VIII. Children of Samuel, and Mary Anderson:*

**654** (1.) Catherine, born in ,  
July 27, 1821, died young.

**655** (2). Mary, born in ,  
Ap. 10, 1823, died in ,  
Dec. 4, 1885; was md. in



- , to Capt. William Muggah, son  
Muggah and  
his wife, born in  
, died in  
, and had five children.
- 656** (3). Helen, born in  
March 18, 1825, died in  
Unmd. Resided in Sydney,  
Cape Breton.
- 657** (4). Robert, born in  
Jan. 21, 1827 (md., ch.).
- 658** (5). Samuel, born in  
Jan. 31, 1829 (md., ch.).
- 659** (6). John, born in  
Ap. 23, 1831 (md., ch.).
- 660** (7). William, born in  
July 1, 1832, lost at sea, Aug. 24, 1875, being captain  
of a vessel trading between Cape Breton and Boston,  
Mass.; md. in  
1873, Eliza Styles, dau. Styles and  
, his wife, born in  
, died in  
. No chil-  
dren.
- 661** (8). Ann, born in  
May 1, 1835, died in  
; was md. in Sydney, Cape Breton, Feb.  
24, 1857, to Theopolis Spencer, M.D., son  
Spencer and  
, his wife,  
born in  
died in  
and had six children.
- 662** (9). James, born in  
July 25, 1837 (md., ch.).
- 663** (10). Edmond, born in  
Nov. 20, 1839, died young.
- 664** (11). Andrew, born in  
Dec. 14, 1840, died young.

**665** (12). Henry, born in  
July 23, 1844 (md., ch.).

**657** VIII. Robert, fourth child of Samuel and Mary Anderson, born in , Jan. 21, 1827, died in ; md. in , Feb. 12, 1863, Esther Martell, dau. Martell and , his wife, born in , died in , and had six children.

*IX. Children of Robert, and Esther Martell:*

**666** (1). Kate F , born in , Jan. 1, 1864,

**667** (2). Edmond W , born in , Aug. 26, 1865.

**668** (3). Robert A , born in , Feb. 16, 1867.

**669** (4). Clarence N , born in , Nov. 20, 1868.

**670** (5). Frederick S , born in , Oct. 30, 1870.

**671** (6). Samuel G , born in , June 21, 1874,

**667** IX. Edmond W , second child of Robert, and Esther Martell, born in , Aug. 26, 1865, died in

**668** IX. Robert A , third child of Robert,

and Esther Martell, born in  
Feb. 16, 1867,

**669** IX. Clarence N \_\_\_\_\_, fourth child of Robert and Esther Martell, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 20, 1868,

**670** IX. Frederick S \_\_\_\_\_, fifth child of Robert and Esther Martell, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 30, 1870,

**671** IX. Samuel G \_\_\_\_\_, sixth child of Robert and Esther Martell, born in \_\_\_\_\_, June 21, 1874,

**658** VIII. Samuel, fifth child of Samuel and Mary Anderson, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 31, 1829, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 13, 1866, Annie Muggah, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Muggah, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had four children.

*IX. Children of Samuel, and Annie Muggah:*

**672** (1). Isabel Sutherland, born in  
 , Dec. 29, 1866, died March 7, 1869.

**673** (2). George Edward, born in  
 , Jan. 17, 1868.

**674** (3). William Grant, born in  
 Nov. 10, 1870.

**675** (4). Emma Mary, born in  
 , Nov. 29, 1873.

This family lived in Wabasha, Minn.

**673** IX. George Edward, second child of Samuel and  
 Annie Muggah, born in , Jan.  
 17, 1868,

**674** IX. William Grant, third child of Samuel and  
 Annie Muggah, born in ,  
 Nov. 10, 1870,

**659** VIII. John, sixth child of Samuel and Mary An-  
 derson, born in , Ap. 23, 1831,  
 died in ; md.  
 in , Nov. 14, 1860, Catherine  
 Julia Cossit, dau. Cossit and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had nine children.

*IX. Children of John, and Catherine Cossit:*

**676** (1). Mary Elizabeth, born in  
 , Nov. 9, 1863, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , Jan. 20, 1884, to W

- M Dobson, son Dobson  
and , his wife, born in  
 , died  
in , and  
had one daughter.
- 677** (2). Ellen, born in ,  
March 31, 1865, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , Feb. 2, 1886, to Douglas Hill, son  
Hill and , his wife,  
born in ,  
died in ,  
and had children.
- 678** (3). Herbert, born in ,  
June 6, 1867.
- 679** (4). Caroline, born in ,  
Oct. 22, 1869.
- 680** (5). Elizabeth R , born in  
 , Ap. 18, 1872.
- 681** (6). Emily S , born in  
 , June 18, 1875.
- 682** (7). John, born in ,  
Aug. 17, 1878.  
Also two sons who died in infancy.
- 678** IX. Herbert, third child of John and Catherine  
Cossit, born in , June 6,  
1867,
- 682** IX. John, seventh child of John and Catherine  
Cossit, born in , Aug. 17, 1875,
- 662** VIII. James, ninth child of Samuel and Mary An-  
derson, born in , July 25,

1837, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ;  
 md. in \_\_\_\_\_ , Feb. 9, 1863, Mary  
 Ann Logue, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Logue and  
 \_\_\_\_\_ , his wife, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_ , died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_ , and had nine children.

*IX. Children of James, and Mary Ann Logue:*

**683** (1). James A \_\_\_\_\_ , born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_ , Nov. 24, 1864.

**684** (2). John, born in \_\_\_\_\_ ,  
 Nov. 5, 1867.

**685** (3). Anne, born in \_\_\_\_\_ ,  
 Nov. 19, 1869, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**686** (4). Samuel R \_\_\_\_\_ , born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_ , Jan. 5, 1872.

**687** (5). Henry Pierce, born in \_\_\_\_\_ ,  
 Feb. 12, 1874.

**688** (6). William, born in \_\_\_\_\_ ,  
 Nov. 3, 1875.

**689** (7). Charles C \_\_\_\_\_ , born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_ , Ap. 27, 1878.

**690** (8). George, born in \_\_\_\_\_ ,  
 May 6, 1880.

**691** (9). Austin, born in \_\_\_\_\_ ,  
 Sept. 30, 1883.

**683** IX. James A \_\_\_\_\_ , first child of James,  
 and Mary Ann Logue, born in \_\_\_\_\_ ,  
 Nov. 24, 1864, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**684** IX. John, second child of James, and Mary Ann



Logue, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 5,  
1867,

**686** IX. Samuel R \_\_\_\_\_, fourth child of James  
and Mary Ann Logue, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
, Jan. 5, 1872,

**687** IX. Henry Pierce, fifth child of James and Mary  
Ann Logue, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb.  
12, 1874,

**688** IX. William, sixth child of James and Mary Ann  
Logue, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 3,  
1875,

**689** IX. Charles C \_\_\_\_\_, seventh child of  
James and Mary Ann Logue, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
, Ap. 27, 1878,

**690** IX. George, eighth child of James and Mary Ann

Logue, born in

, May 6, 1880,

**691** IX. Austin, ninth child of James and Mary Ann Logue, born in , Sept. 30, 1883,

**665** VIII. Henry, twelfth child of Samuel and Mary Anderson, born in , July 23, 1844, died in ; md. in , June 9, 1882, Bridget Ormond, dau. Ormond and , his wife, born in , died in , and had four children.

*IX. Children of Henry, and Bridget Ormond:*

**692** (1). Albert, born in , Ap. 25, 1883.

**693** (2). Francis E , born in , Oct. 15, 1884.

**694** (3). Ellen, born in , Jan. 2, 1886,

**695** (4). Thomas Andrew, born in , Aug. 15, 1888,

**649** VII. John Robert, third child of Samuel and

Catherine Grant, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Jan. 27, 1799, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 March 20, 1876; md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 March 5, 1829, Ann Cradus (or Crowdus), dau.

Cradus and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
 born in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 20, 1791, died  
 in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. \_\_\_\_\_, 1876, and had  
 four children, two of whom died in infancy.

*VIII. Children of John Robert, and Ann Cradus:*

**696** (1). Died in infancy.

**697** (2). Died in infancy.

**698** (3). Samuel, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 March 18, 1833 (md., ch.).

**699** (4). John, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 June 15, 1835, died Oct., 1850.

**698** VIII. Samuel, third child of John Robert and Ann  
 Cradus, born in \_\_\_\_\_, March 18,  
 1833, living in Peyallup, Washington, 1902, md. in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 24, 1855, Charlotte  
 Richardson, dau. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Richardson and \_\_\_\_\_,  
 his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 1898, and had three children.

*IX. Children of Samuel, and Charlotte Richardson:*

**700** (1). Whitman Spurgeon, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Ap. 16, 1857, died March \_\_\_\_\_, 1860.

**701** (2). Sarah Ellen, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Aug. 26, 1859, died Sept. 13, 1881.

**702** (3). Bessie Amelia, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Sept. 7, 1862, died Feb. 14, 1885; was md. in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 10, 1883, to

Ronald McSween, son \_\_\_\_\_  
 McSween and \_\_\_\_\_,  
 his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_.

, 1885,  
and had one daughter. Resided in New Tacoma, Wash-  
ington.

**653 VII.** Peter Edmond, seventh child of Samuel and Catherine Grant, born in Sydney, Cape Breton, Aug. 27, 1804, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
Nov. 30, 1884; md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
March 18, 1830, Elizah Muggah, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Muggah and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had ten children.

*VIII. Children of Peter Edmond, and Elizah Muggah:*

**703 (1).** John Grant, born in Braddeck, Cape Breton, Jan. 18, 1831 (md., ch.).

**704 (2).** Samuel Joseph, born in Braddeck, C. B., July 11, 1832 (md., ch.).

**705 (3).** Ann Mary, born in Braddeck, C. B., Dec. 23, 1833, died in \_\_\_\_\_

; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
Oct. 4, 1865, to Charles R. Bown, son  
Bown and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
and had six children.

**706 (4).** George Muggah, born in Braddeck, C. B., Sept. 15, 1835 (md., no ch.).

**707 (5).** Catherine Isabel, born in Sydney, C. B., Dec. 2, 1837, died in \_\_\_\_\_

; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
Oct. 6, 1869, to George R. \_\_\_\_\_ Sutherland,  
son \_\_\_\_\_ Sutherland and \_\_\_\_\_,  
his wife, born in Lower Stewiacke, Nova  
Scotia, Nov. 24, 1838, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
and had five children.



**713** IX. Charles McNab, first child of John Grant, and Mary McNab, born at Low Point, Sydney, Cape Breton, June 9, 1864,

**704** VIII. Samuel Joseph, second child of Peter Edmond, and Elizah Muggah, born in Braddeck, Cape Breton, July 11, 1832, died in

; md. in Boston, Mass., Ap. 3, 1854, Mary Gates, dau. Capt. Elias Gates of Wilmot, Nova Scotia, and  
 , his wife, born  
 , died in  
 , and had nine children.

*IX. Children of Samuel Joseph, and Mary Gates:*

**715** (1). Henry Edmond, born in Boston, Mass., May 12, 1855 (md., ch.).

**716** (2). Charlotte Eliza, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 25, 1857,

**717** (3). Joseph Samuel, born in Ingerish, Cape Breton, Jan. 21, 1860.

**718** (4). William George, born in Sydney, Cape Breton, Nov. 4, 1861.

**719** (5). Charles Muggah, born in Sydney, C. B., Aug. 12, 1864.

**720** (6). Matilda Mary, born in Sydney, C. B., Feb. 13, 1866, died in Sydney, C. B., Jan. 1, 1867.

**721** (7). Branch Eldrich, born in Sydney, C. B., March 5, 1868, died March 20, 1868.

**722** (8). Horatio Nelson, twin of Branch Eldrich, born in Sydney, C. B., March 5, 1868, died March 20, 1868.



**723** (9). Ada Mary, born in Sydney, C. B., July 5, 1870, died June 12, 1872.

**715** IX. Henry Edmond, first child of Samuel Joseph, and Mary Gates, born in Boston, Mass., May 12, 1855, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 4, 1886, Eliza Gibson, dau. James H. Gibson, of Melrose, Mass., and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

*X. Children of Henry Edmond, and Eliza Gibson:*

**724** (1). Mary Crawford, born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 27, 1887,

**725** (2). Edmond Howard, born in Boston, Mass., Dec. 18, 1888.

**725** X. Edmond Howard, second child of Henry Edmond, and Eliza Gibson, born in Boston, Mass., Dec. 18, 1888, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**717** IX. Joseph Samuel, third child of Samuel Joseph, and Mary Gates, born in Ingerish, Cape Breton, Jan. 21, 1860,

Resides in Manitoba.

**718** IX. William George, fourth child of Samuel Joseph, and Mary Gates, born in Sydney, Cape Breton, Nov. 4,

1861, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ;  
md. in \_\_\_\_\_

**719** IX. Charles Muggah, fifth child of Samuel Joseph, and Mary Gates, born in Sydney, Cape Breton, Aug. 12, 1864, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**706** VIII. George Muggah, fourth child of Peter Edmond, and Elizah Muggah, born in Braddeck, C. B., Sept. 15, 1835, died in \_\_\_\_\_, July 25, 1886; md. in Boston, Mass., (about 1870), Ann Raymond, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Raymond and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_

. No children.

George Muggah was a sea captain for twenty-five years, and never lost a vessel or a man.

**708** VIII. William Edward, sixth child of Peter Edmond, and Elizah Muggah, born in Sydney, C. B., June 23, 1839, died in \_\_\_\_\_

; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 15, 1872,

Jane S \_\_\_\_\_ Nisbet, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Nisbet and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

*IX. Children of William Edward, and Jane Nisbet:*

**726** (1). Jennie E \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 4, 1872,

**727** (2). Abbie M \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 7, 1875,

**710** VIII. Richard Burke, eighth child of Peter Edmond, and Elizah Muggah, born in Sydney, C. B., March 15, 1843, died in \_\_\_\_\_;  
 md. in \_\_\_\_\_, March 19, 1873,  
 Augusta Josephine Mulling, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Mulling  
 and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children.

*IX. Children of Richard Burke, and Augusta Mulling:*

**728** (1). Edmund Randolph, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 4, 1874.

**729** (2). George James, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 8, 1875.

**730** (3). Charles Herbert, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 9, 1877.

**731** (4). Arthur Mulling, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 13, 1880.

**732** (5). Richard Alexander, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, May 3, 1883.

**733** (6). Augusta Blanche, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 4, 1885, died Feb. 26, 1886.

**734** (7). Blanche, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 15, 1888.

Richard Burke removed to Newfoundland in 1870, and has resided there since then.

**573** VI. *Henry Moore*, sixth child of Col. John and Ann Barnet, born in Piermont, N. H., Ap. 30, 1770, , died on the island of Cape Breton, May , 1808; md. in , Aug. 21, 1791, Tamar Bliss, (half-sister of Lydia, his brother Andrew's wife), dau. Ellis Bliss and Grace , his wife born in Hebron, Conn., Nov. 14, 1771, died in Hebron, May 11, 1792, and had one daughter.\*

*VII. Children of Henry Moore, and Tamar Bliss:*

**735** (1). Nancy B , born in Hebron, Conn., March 25, 1792, died in Mendon, N. Y., Nov. 5, 1867; was md. in , Feb. 14, 1813, to Ezra Brown of Gilead, Conn., son of Brown and , his wife, born in , Ap. 19, 1784, died in Springwater, N. Y., Feb. 28, 1854, and had eleven children.

Henry Moore md. (2), in , Orilla Payne, dau. Payne and , his wife, born in , died in , and had six children. Lived at Cow Bay, Cape Breton.

*Children of Henry Moore, and Orilla Payne:*

**736** (2). Barnet, born in , 1799 (md., ch.).  
**737** (3). Ormond, born in , 1801 (md., ch.).  
**738** (4). Anna, born in , 1802, died in , Feb. 11, 1856; was md. in , 1820, to Nathaniel Spencer of Mira River, son of Spencer and

\* Hebron records say May 11, 1802, but this is impossible.

, his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , Feb. 16, 1872,

and had fourteen children.

**739** (5). Edwin H , born in  
 , 1805 (md., ch.).

**740** (6) William Wentworth, born in  
 , 1807 (md., ch.).

**741** (7). Lydia, born in  
 1809, drowned at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, when a child  
 of nine.

**736** VII. Barnet, second child of Henry Moore, and  
 first child of his second wife, Orilla Payne, born in  
 , 1799, died in  
 , England,

; md. in  
 dau. of and  
 , his wife, and had children.

“He went to England, where he married, and died  
 there, in Middlesex.”

“He was a shipwright and was lost at sea; he went on  
 board a ship that he had built, and on her way home near  
 the Scilly Islands she was lost with all on board.” \*

**737** VII. Ormond, third child of Henry Moore and  
 second child of his second wife, Orilla Payne, born in  
 , 1801, died at Cow Bay, C. B.,

Jan. 29, 1880; md. in , 1825,  
 Elizabeth Sheppard, dau. Sheppard and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had eleven children.

\* These appear to be the simultaneous, but necessarily separate,  
 traditions anent Barnet. The reader can take his choice.

## VIII. Children of Ormond, and Elizabeth Sheppard:

**742** (1). Henry, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Nov. 24, 1826,  
died

He was an invalid for forty years, most of the time being  
confined to his bed.

**743** (2). Annie, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Aug. 6, 1828,  
died in ;

was md. in ,

to Charles Lee, son of Lee and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had

children.

**744** (3). Samuel E , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., Aug. 29, 1830 (md., ch.).

**745** (4). Elizabeth, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Aug. 17,  
1832, died in ;

; was md. in

, to George Spencer, son Nathaniel  
Spencer and Anna , his wife, born in

, June 5, 1831, died in

, and

had eight children.

**746** (5). Joel N , born at Cow Bay, C. B.,  
Oct. 28, 1834 (md., ch.).

**747** (6). William W , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., Feb. 7, 1836 (md., ch.).

**748** (7). Emily, born at Schooner Paw, C. B., Dec. 20,  
1840, died , Dec. 18,

1868; was. md. in ,

Jan. 20, 1863, to Nathaniel Spencer, son Nathaniel  
Spencer and Anna , his wife, born in

, Sept. 27, 1837, died

in , and

had four children. Resided at Cow Bay.

**749** (8). Charles, born at Schooner Paw, C. B., Oct. 14,  
1842 (md., ch.).



**750** (9). Bennory, born at Cow Bay, C. B., March 10, 1844, died young, at Cow Bay.

**751** (10). Martha, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Dec. 14, 1846, died in

; was md. in

, to Theodore Mostelle, son

Mostelle and

, his wife,

born in

died in

and had children. Resided at Glace Bay.

**752** (11). Fanny, born at Cow Bay, C. B., July 29, 1851, died at Cow Bay, June 17, 1853.

Ormond md. (2), in

, 1868, Sarah Robertson of Glace Bay, dau.

Robertson and

his wife, born in

, died in

and had three children.

*Children of Ormond, and Sarah Robertson:*

**753** (12).

**754** (13).

**755** (14).

**744** VIII. Samuel E , third child of Ormond and Elizabeth Sheppard, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Aug. 29, 1830, died in

; md. in

Nov. 29, 1859, Maria J

Holmes, dau.

Holmes and

, his

wife, born in

, Ap. 12, 1838,

died at Cow Bay, Ap. 27, 1887, and had nine children.

*IX. Children of Samuel, and Maria Holmes:*

- 756** (1). Alonzo I , born at Cow Bay, C. B., Sept. 16, 1860, was lost at sea, Aug. 29, 1883, from his father's ship as he was returning home from Boston.
- 757** (2). Samuel W , born at Cow Bay, C. B., Jan. 7, 1862.
- 758** (3). Herbert E , born at Cow Bay, C. B., Oct. 17, 1863, died Jan. 17, 1884.
- 759** (4). Wallace A , born at Cow Bay, C. B., Nov. 29, 1865, died June 1, 1883.
- 760** (5). Edmond C , born at Cow Bay, C. B., March 4, 1869.
- 761** (6). Galen H , born at Cow Bay, C. B., Jan. 29, 1871.
- 762** (7). Annie Maria, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Feb. 19, 1873. Resided at Cow Bay.
- 763** (8). Lewis I , born at Cow Bay, C. B., Dec. 9, 1874.
- 764** (9). Frank H , born at Cow Bay, C. B., Nov. 6, 1883.
- 757** IX. Samuel W , second child of Samuel and Maria Holmes, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Jan. 7, 1862,

Resided in Boston, Mass.

- 760** IX. Edmond C , fifth child of Samuel and Maria Holmes, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, March 4, 1869, died in

Resided at Cow Bay.

**761** IX. Galen H \_\_\_\_\_, sixth child of Samuel and Maria Holmes, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Jan. 29, 1871, died in

Resided in Boston, Mass.

**763** IX. Lewis I \_\_\_\_\_, eighth child of Samuel and Maria Holmes, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Dec. 9, 1874, died in

Resided at Cow Bay.

**764** IX. Frank H \_\_\_\_\_, ninth child of Samuel and Maria Holmes, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Nov. 6, 1883, died in

**746** VIII. Joel N \_\_\_\_\_, fifth child of Ormond, and Elizabeth Sheppard, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Oct. 28, 1834, died in

\_\_\_\_\_ ; md. in \_\_\_\_\_ 1863,  
 Elizabeth Dillon of Catelone, C. B., dau.  
 Dillon and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had twelve  
 children.

*IX. Children of Joel, and Elizabeth Dillon:*

- 765** (1). William N , born at Cow Bay  
C. B., Nov. 29, 1863, died ,  
1875.
- 766** (2). Austin C , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., Oct. 12, 1865.
- 767** (3). Joel S , born at Cow Bay, C. B.,  
July 13, 1867.
- 768** (4). Eva B , born at Cow Bay, C. B.,  
May 30, 1869,
- 769** (5). Theodore B , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., Feb. 7, 1871.
- 770** (6). Samuel I , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., Feb. 21, 1873.
- 771** (7). John F , born at Cow Bay, C. B.,  
Jan. 18, 1875, died
- 772** (8). Margaret A , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., March 23, 1876,
- 773** (9). John F , born at Cow Bay, C.  
B., July 9, 1878, died
- 774** (10). Charles R , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., June 23, 1880, died  
, 1886.
- 775** (11). Joseph E , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., Nov. 14, 1883, died  
, 1886.
- 776** (12). George G , born at Cow Bay,  
C. B., Feb. 28, 1886.
- 766** IX. Austin C , second child of Joel

and Elizabeth Dillon, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Oct. 12, 1865, died in

**767** IX. Joel S. , third child of Joel and Elizabeth Dillon, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, July 13, 1867, died in

**769** IX. Theodore B , fifth child of Joel and Elizabeth Dillon, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Feb. 7, 1871, died in

**770** IX. Samuel I , sixth child of Joel and Elizabeth Dillon, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Feb. 21, 1873, died in

**773** IX. John F , ninth child of Joel and Elizabeth Dillon, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, July. 9, 1878, died in

**776** IX. George G , twelfth child of Joel and Elizabeth Dillon, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Feb. 28, 1886, died in

**747** VIII. William W , sixth child of Ormond and Elizabeth Sheppard, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Feb. 7, 1836, died in

; md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Oct. 7, 1858, Jane Martel, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Martel and  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had six children.

*IX. Children of William, and Jane Martel:*

**777** (1). Charles, born at Cow Bay, C. B., May 18, 1860.

**778** (2). Elizabeth, born at Cow Bay, C. B., March 4,  
1862, died \_\_\_\_\_

**779** (3). Orlando, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Ap. 14, 1865.

**780** (4). George, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Sept. 16, 1868.

**781** (5). Jane, born at Cow Bay, C. B., June 17, 1870.

**782** (6). Orilla, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Dec. 13, 1874.

**777** IX. Charles, first child of William and Jane Martel,  
born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, May 18, 1860, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**779** IX. Orlando, third child of William and Jane Mar-  
tel, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Ap. 14, 1865, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**780** IX. George, fourth child of William and Jane Mar-  
tel, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Sept. 16, 1868, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**749** VIII. Charles, eighth child of Ormond and Eliza-  
beth Sheppard, born at Schooner Paw, Cape Breton, Oct.  
14, 1842, died \_\_\_\_\_;  
md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 7, 1870, Rachel  
Missant, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Missant and \_\_\_\_\_



, his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had seven children.

*IX. Children of Charles, and Rachel Missant:*

**783** (1). Bessie, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Dec. 16, 1871,

**784** (2). Amanda, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Jan. 5, 1874,

**785** (3). Edgar, born at Cow Bay, C. B. Feb. 8, 1878.

**786** (4). Ollie, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Oct. 18, 1879.

**787** (5). Louise, born at Cow Bay, C. B., Nov. 12, 1881,

**788** (6). Ellinor May, born at Cow Bay, C. B., July 12,  
 1884.

**789** (7). Carrie A \_\_\_\_\_, born at Cow Bay, C.  
 B., June 18, 1887.

**785** IX. Edgar, third child of Charles and Rachel Mis-  
 sant, born at Cow Bay, Cape Breton, Feb. 8, 1878, died in

**739** VII. Edwin H \_\_\_\_\_, fifth child of Henry  
 Moore and fourth child of Orilla Payne, his second wife,

born in \_\_\_\_\_, 1805;  
 died at Catelone, Cape Breton, Nov. 12, 1885; md. in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, July \_\_\_\_\_, 1833, Jane Mar-  
 tel, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Martel and  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had six children.

*VIII. Children of Edwin, and Jane Martel:*

- 790** (1). William, born in  
**791** (2). Anthony, born in  
**792** (3). Joseph, born in  
**793** (4). Patience, born in

**794** (5). Mary Ann, born in

**795** (6). Orilla, born in

**790** VIII. William, first child of Edwin and Jane Mar-  
 tel, born in

**791** VIII. Anthony, second child of Edwin and Jane  
 Martel, born in

**792** VIII. Joseph, third child of Edwin and Jane Martel, born in

**740** VII. William Wentworth, sixth child of Henry Moore, and fifth child of Orilla Payne, his second wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, 1807, died in \_\_\_\_\_ md. in Newport, Nova Scotia, \_\_\_\_\_, 1837, Abigail L \_\_\_\_\_ Card, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Card and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had eight children.

*VIII. Children of William Wentworth, and Abigail Card:*

**796** (1). Mary Matilda,\* born in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 24, 1841, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Portland, Nov. 23, 1870, to Joseph Weeks.

**797** (2). Elizabeth,\* born in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 30, 1844, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**798** (3). William Henry,\* born in \_\_\_\_\_, May 13, 1846.

**799** (4). John Moore,\* born in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 6, 1849.

**800** (5). Orelia Jane,\* born in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 29, 1857, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**798** VIII. William Henry, third child of William Wentworth, and Abigail Card, born in

\* These entries are all in Portland, Me., with the remark: "Children not born in Portland."



- Bennett and \_\_\_\_\_, his  
 wife, born on Great Chebeague Island, Casco Bay, Me.,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 . No children.
- 802** (2). William, born in New Gloucester, Me., July 3,  
 1796 (md., ch.).
- 803** (3). Barnet, born in Portland, Me., Nov. 17, 1797  
 (md., ch.).
- 804** (4). Edmond Fanning, born in Portland, Me., Aug.  
 13, 1799 (md., ch.).
- 805** (5). Betsey Purkitt, born in Portland, Me., Sept. 4,  
 1802, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Oct. 15, 1832, to Samuel Cox Dudley, son George  
 Dudley and Eliza \_\_\_\_\_, his  
 wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
 , 1801, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 , and had one daughter.
- 806** (6). Sarah Byles, born in Portland, Me., July 16,  
 1804, died in Somerville, Mass., Jan. 22, 1870; was md.  
 in Portland, Me., Nov. 8, 1823, to Abraham Watson  
 Crowninshield, son \_\_\_\_\_  
 Crowninshield and \_\_\_\_\_,  
 his wife, born in  
 Portland, Me., Dec. 16, 1801, died in East Somerville,  
 Mass., May 12, 1883, and had seven children.
- 807** (7). Ann Christina, born in Portland, Me., Dec. 30,  
 1806, died in Portland, Oct. 1, 1812.
- 808** (8). Laura, born in Portland, Me., Oct. 18, 1809, died  
 in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 21, 1875; was  
 md. in Portland, Jan. 12, 1847, to John Connor,  
 son \_\_\_\_\_  
 Connor and \_\_\_\_\_,  
 his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
 , died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 . No children.

William Barnet Tryon md. (2), in Portland, Me., March  
 25, 1827, Elizabeth P \_\_\_\_\_ Patrick, dau.  
 Patrick and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born

in Stroudwater, Me., Dec. 13, 1786, died in Portland, Sept. 30, 1849. No children.

**802 VII.** William, second child of William Barnet Tryon and Mary Purkitt, his wife, born in New Gloucester, Me., July 3, 1796, died in

; md. in

, Susan Caroline Hicks, dau. William Hicks of Halifax, N. S., and

his wife, born in

died in

and

had four children.

*VIII. Children of William, and Susan Hicks:*

**809 (1).** Walter Hicks, born in

, died in New York,

, 1867; buried in

New Orleans, La. Unmd. He was well known in New Orleans as a poet and as a scholar.

**810 (2).** Mary Teresa Hicks, born in

, died in

, July 15, 1875; was

md. in

to Mitchell of Long Island, son

Mitchell and

his wife.

They resided in New Orleans, where it is believed he died; his widow first removed to Montreal, Canada, then to New York State, where she died.

**811 (3).** Mary Louise, born in

, died young.

**812 (4).** Caroline Phinney, born in

, died in

, was md. in



W Gale, son , to R Gale  
 and , his wife, born in Gale  
 in , died  
 had one daughter. , and

William removed from the Provinces to Portland, Me., then to New York, and later to New Orleans, La.

**803 VII.** Barnet, third child of William Barnet Tryon and Mary Purkitt, born in Portland, Me., Nov. 17, 1797, died in ; md. in , Sophia Hodgkins, of Brunswick, Me., dau. Hodgkins and , his wife, born in , died in , and had five children.

*VIII. Children of Barnet, and Sophia Hodgkins:*

- 813** (1). A son, born in , died in childhood.
- 814** (2). A son, born in , died in childhood.
- 815** (3). Mary Elizabeth, born in Portland, Me., Jan. 27, 1828, died in ; was md. in , Feb. 22, 1849, to Henry Locke of Lexington, Mass., son Abel Locke and Eliza , his wife, born in , Oct. 6, 1824, died in , 1889, and had four children.
- 816** (4). William Barnet, born in Portland, Me., July 20, 1829, died
- 817** (5). Sophia, born in

**804** VII. Edmond Fanning, fourth child of William Barnet Tryon, and Mary Purkitt, born in Portland, Me., Aug. 13, 1799, died in Portland, July 4, 1838; md. in Portland, May 14, 1827, Susan Tucker Corey, dau. James Corey and Esther \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, July 13, 1805, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

*VIII. Children of Edmond Fanning, and Susan Corey:*

**818** (1). Ellen Louise, born in Portland, Me., May 8, 1828, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Portland, Oct. 18, 1852, to John F \_\_\_\_\_ Purington, son \_\_\_\_\_ Pu-rington, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ died in \_\_\_\_\_. No children.

**819** (2). George Chase, born in Portland, Ap. 12, 1830 (md., ch.).

**820** (3). Edmond Lothaire, born in Portland, July 20, 1832.

**821** (4). Susan Tucker, born in Portland, Jan. 6, 1835, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Portland, Nov. 28, 1872, to George C \_\_\_\_\_ Fobes, son \_\_\_\_\_ Fobes and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_. No children.

Resided in Mobile, Ala.

**822** (5). Caroline Robinson, born in Portland, July 28, 1838, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Portland, Dec. 22, 1861, to Edward A \_\_\_\_\_ Bailey, son \_\_\_\_\_ Bailey and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children. Resided in Washington, D. C.

**819** VIII. George Chase, second child of Edmond Fanning, and Susan Corey, born in Portland, Me., Ap. 12, 1830, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, June 4, 1854, Susan Janet Burbank of South Paris, Me., dau. Burbank and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had four children.

*IX. Children of George Chase, and Susan Burbank:*

**823** (1). Mary, born in Portland, Jan. 9, 1857, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 7, 1885, to William H Nauman, son Nauman and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one son.

**824** (2). Alice Manning, born in Portland, Me., Aug. 18, 1860, died in Portland, Aug. 27, 1862.

**825** (3). Henry Burbank, born in Portland, Me., July 26, 1863 (md., ch.).

**826** (4). Charles Thomas, born in Portland, Me., March 31, 1866.

**825** IX. Henry Burbank, third child of George Chase, and Susan Burbank, born in Portland, Me., July 26, 1863, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 3, 1885, Calista Fay of Malden, Mass., dau. Fay and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one son.

*X. Children of Henry Burbank, and Calista Fay:*

**827** (1). Clinton Noyes, born in  
 , Feb. 4, 1888.

**826** IX. Charles Thomas, fourth child of George Chase,  
 and Susan Burbank, born in Portland, Me., March 31,  
 1886,

**820** VIII. Edmond Lothaire, third child of Edmond  
 Fanning, and Susan Corey, born in Portland, Me., July 30,  
 1832, died in

**576** VI. *Joseph*, eighth child of Col. John and Ann  
 Barnet, born in Montreal, Canada, Nov. 11, 1779, died in  
 ; md. in  
 , England,

*VII. Children of Joseph, and*

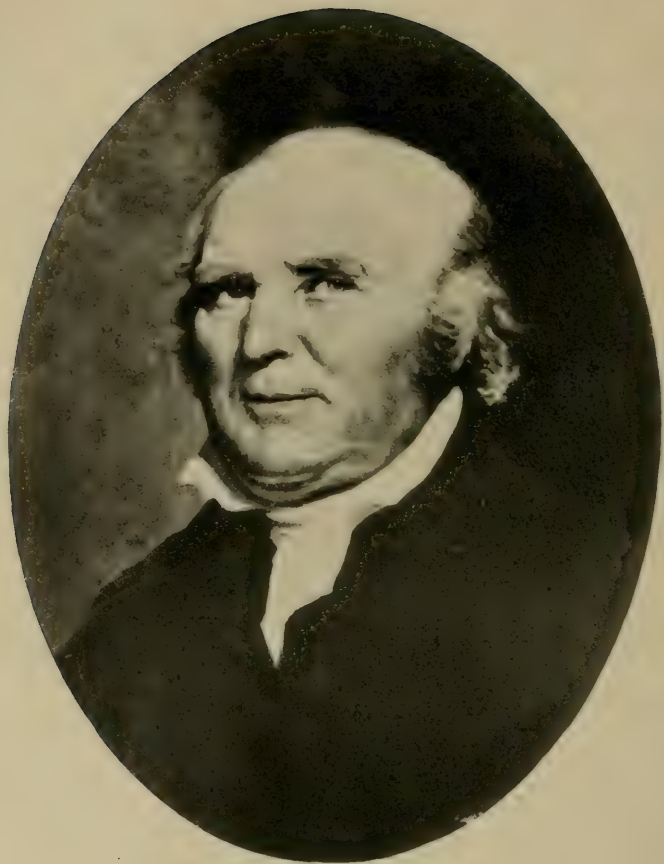
**828** Mary Ann, born in

**829** Nancy, born in  
 , Oct. , 1836, died in Bradford, Vt., Sept.  
 10, 1839.

In his youth Joseph resided with his mother at Cape Breton; when of age he entered the British army and was sent with the forces under Wellington to Spain, where he was engaged in various battles, and was one of those who assisted in driving the French from the Peninsula. After a long absence from his native land he returned to America and settled in Bradford, Vt., near his brother Andrew, where he engaged in agriculture. But his English wife longed for home, and in or about the year 1843 he went back to England where it is understood the old warrior died soon after.







GENERAL ABSALOM PETERS

## GENERAL ABSALOM.

**475** V. ABSALOM, eighth child of Col. John and Lydia Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn., March 25, 1754, died in New York, March 29, 1840; md., in

(abt.) Jan. 1, 1783, Mary Rogers, dau. Nathaniel Rogers of Leominster, Mass., and Rebecca Symonds, his wife, born in Boxford, Mass., June 14, 1756, died in Wentworth, N. H., Oct. 5, 1819, aged 63 years, and had nine children. She was buried in Wentworth.

### *VI. Children of Absalom, and Mary Rogers:*

**830** (1). John Rogers, born in Wentworth, N. H., Sept. 22, 1783 (md., ch.).

**831** (2). Phebe, born in Wentworth, N. H., May 13, 1785, died in New York, Aug. 29, 1860; was md. in Piermont, N. H., Dec. 25, 1806, to Josiah Fisk, son Amos Fisk, and Mary Wheeler, his wife, born in Haverhill, N. H., Sept. 8, 1781, died in Keesville, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1844, and had 7 children.

**832** (3). Lydia, born in Wentworth, N. H., Feb. 23, 1787, died in Keene, N. H., July 25, 1871; was md. in Wentworth, Aug. 18, 1817, to Joseph Perry, son Silas Perry and Catherine , his wife, born in Westminster, N. Y., Mar. 30, 1788, died in Keene, N. H., June 17, 1865, and had two sons.

**833** (4). George Pierce, born in Wentworth, May 30, 1789 (md., no ch.).

**834** (5). James Whitelaw, born in Wentworth, June 20, 1791, died in Blakely, Ala., Dec. 1, 1822. He was one of the first settlers and purchasers of Blakely in 1817, and was of the firm of Peters and Stebbins. He was

elected representative to the Territorial Legislature, 1819, and was later Chief Justice of Baldwin Co.

**835** (6). Absalom, born in Wentworth, Sept. 19, 1793 (md., ch.).

**836** (7). Mary, born in Wentworth, Oct. 2, 1795, died in Buffalo, N. Y., Aug. 25, 1847; was md. in New York, Nov. 23, 1837, to the Hon. Samuel Wilkeson of Buffalo, N. Y., son John Wilkeson and Mary , his wife, born in Carlisle, Penn., , 1781, died in Kingston, Tenn., July , 1848. No children.

**837** (8). William (twin of Mary), born in Wentworth, Oct. 2, 1795 (md., ch.).

**838** (9). Myra, born in , Aug. 3, 1797, died in , Oct. 26, 1862; was md. in , Ap. 22, 1824, to John W Mason of Saratoga, N. Y., son Mason and , his wife, born in , died in , and had three children.

Absalom md. (2) in Lebanon, Conn., Dec. 6, 1820, Mrs. Mary Gurley, widow of the Revd. John Gurley of Lebanon, and dau. of Deacon Pelatiah Porter and

, his wife, born in , 1757, died in Lebanon, Ap. 27, 1837. No children.

He had intended studying for a profession, but, his health failing, he varied teaching with fighting (it is said that he was at the battle of East Chester) until he settled down as a farmer in New Hampshire. In 1775, while teaching choirs to sing in Norwich, Conn., it is said he composed the music for the ode, *The American Hero*, which has been called the war song of the Revolution.\*

\*The tune is called "Bunker Hill."

He graduated from Dartmouth in 1780. While in college he was captain of a volunteer company composed of the students, who were armed and equipped ready to repel an Indian attack upon the settlement, or to give other needed aid.\* The class consisted of ten members, under the first president, the Rev. Dr. Wheelock. They were, Amos Case, E. Longfellow, Noah Miles, William Putten, Absalom Peters, George Peirce, Peter Poloquonnonquet (an Indian chief of the St. Regis tribe), John Ralphe, Joseph Stewart, and Daniel Story. In October, 1780, great alarm was felt at the destruction of Royalton, Vt., by the Indians, and by the report that 4000 Canadian troops under the command of Col. John Peters, elder brother of Absalom, had crossed Lake Champlain and were on the march toward the Connecticut River. The younger Peters immediately started, at the head of six companies, to join Gen. Bailey in Newbury, and was this officer's aide-de-camp until the close of the war. It is said that he sent to his brother a man thoroughly at home in the wilds of Vermont, and who gained the confidence of Col. Peters to such an extent that he was chosen to lead the British troops across the state. This agent at once started them on an endless journey, causing them to cross and to recross their own tracks, until, wearied and bewildered, they lost heart and returned to Canada.\* Col. John appears never to have suspected this trick of his younger brother's. In 1781 he was member, for six sessions, of the Vermont Assembly. He was justice of the peace and high sheriff of the county for several years. 1785, May 10, he was commissioned captain of the 6th Co. of the 13th Regiment of the State of New Hampshire. 1793 he was commissioned major of the 1st Battalion in the 30th Regiment of militia. 1794, Sept. 29, he

\* From the *Hartford Columbian*, May 17, 1845. The compiler does not vouch for the truth of these statements.

was commissioned "lieutenant colonel commandant" of the 13th Regiment of the New Hampshire Militia.

1801, June 12, he was commissioned brigadier-general of the 6th Brigade of the State of New Hampshire. In 1806 he "begged leave to resign his commission."

From 1832-40 he was postmaster in Lebanon, Conn.

**830 VI.** *John Rogers*, first child of Gen. Absalom, and Mary Rogers, born in Wentworth, N. H., Sept. 22, 1783, died in New York, Ap. 24, 1858; md. in Troy, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1815, Abbey Covell, dau. Silas Covell\* and Rebecca Thurber, his wife, born in Troy, N. Y., May 27, 1792, died in N. Y., Nov. 23, 1837, and had twelve children.†

*VII. Children of John Rogers, and Abbey Covell:*

**839** (1). George Covell, born in New York, July 30, 1816 (md., ch.).

**840** (2). John Rogers, Jr., born in New York, June 19, 1818 (md., ch.).

**841** (3). Franklin Armstrong, born in New York, Jan. 2, 1820, died Feb. 10, 1821.

**842** (4). Abbey Louisa, born in New York, Sept. 10, 1821, died in Portland, Oregon, Jan. 7, 1893; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 10, 1851, to Arthur Cook of London, Eng., son \_\_\_\_\_ Cook and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, died in New York, \_\_\_\_\_, and had four children.

**843** (5). Mary Lorrain, born in New York, Nov. 8, 1822, living in Greenwich, Conn., 1903; was md. in Geneva, N. Y., Aug. 19, 1847, to Henry John Overmann, son Christian Frederick Overmann and Henrietta Ade-

\* He is said to have been with Washington at Trenton, and to have crossed the Delaware in the same boat with the commander-in-chief.

† The dates of birth are taken from John Rogers Peters' family Bible.



Yours, affectionately,  
Mo. R. Peters

---

JOHN ROGERS PETERS





- laide Lind, his wife, born in St. Thomas, West Indies, Oct. , 1822, died in New York, Ap. 2, 1884, and had five children.
- 844** (6). Caroline Cora, born in New York, Ap. 18, 1824, died in Pewee Valley, Ky., May 6, 1870; was md. in New York, Feb. 9, 1852, to Joseph Wesley Benson, son James Benson and Anne Robinson, his wife, born in Kingston, Canada, Nov. 23, 1821, died in Chicago, Ill., Dec. 23, 1884, and had eight children.
- 845** (7). Charles Rolla, born in New York, Jan. 26, 1826 (md., ch.).
- 846** (8). Franklin, born in New York, Oct. 23, 1827, died Ap. 22, 1829.
- 847** (9). De Witt Clinton, born in New York, July 30, 1829 (md., ch.).
- 848** (10). Frances Marion, born in New York, Ap. 8, 1832, died in New York, Feb. 17, 1835.
- 849** (11). Helen Frances, born in New York, July 19, 1835, living in Albany, N. Y., 1903; was md. in New York, Ap. 6, 1863, to James Truman Taylor, M.D., son Nicholas Brink Taylor and Cynthia Hagaman, his wife, born in Ingersol, Canada, March 13, 1840, died in Utica, N. Y., July 27, 1892, and had seven children.
- 850** (12). Hamilton Lovett, born in New York, Nov. 5, 1837, died Aug. 18, 1855, while on a hunting expedition in St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.

John Rogers md. (2) in Albany, N. Y., Nov. 27, 1838, Mary Lucretia Lovett, dau. John Lovett and Nancy McClellan, his wife, born in Albany, N. Y., Feb. 26, 1791, died in Albany, June 23, 1862. No children.

John Rogers began his business career in Groton, Mass., in the same establishment with the late Amos and William Lawrence, of Boston. He went from there to Troy, N. Y., where he was with Silas Covell, whose daughter he eventually married, and in 1814 he removed to New York City. He did much to develop the cotton trade of

the South, more especially of Mobile, out of which port, his brother James, in 1816, took the first cotton vessel. He was assistant alderman of the Ninth ward from 1825 to 1829, and alderman from 1828 to 1831. After leaving the Common Council he served as commissioner of the Alms House for several years. These offices were at this time purely honorary and the duties were arduous. He identified himself with many progressive movements, among others in turning Potter's Field into the present Washington Square, in removing the Alms House to the Island during the cholera epidemic, and he originated, or seconded, the idea of a society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children. He was a social man, witty and full of anecdote, and knew many prominent persons.

**839** VII. George Covell, first child of John Rogers, and Abbey Covell, born in New York, July 30, 1816, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Ap. 21, 1879; md. in New York, Oct. 11, 1843, Catharine Matilda Stoutenborough, dau. William Stoutenborough, and Caroline Henderson, his wife, born in New York, June 20, 1823, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 22, 1883, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of George Covell, and Catherine Stoutenborough.*

**851** (1). Mary Rogers, born in New York, Sept. 6, 1844, living in Troy, N. Y., 1903; was md. in New York, Feb. 20, 1867, to Alexander Masterton Knowlson, son Richard Knowlson and Margaret , his wife, born in Sand Lake, N. Y., May 16, 1842, living in Troy, N. Y., 1903. No children.

**852** (2). Catherine Covell, born in New York, May 5, 1846, living in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1903; was md. in New York, Jan. 9, 1867, to Chester Berkely Lawrence, son, Effingham Nicoll Lawrence and Margaret Clendenning, his wife, born in New York, Sept. 15, 1845, living in 1903, and had three children.

**853** (3). Frank Henderson, born in New York, July 7, 1848, died at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., July 1, 1850.

**840** VII. John Rogers, Jr., second child of John Rogers and Abbey Covell, born in New York, June 10, 1818, died in Georgetown, Pa., Dec. 30, 1900; md. in Pittsburgh, Pa., March 18, 1867, Susan Mary Calhoun, dau. Capt. Richard Calhoun, and Elizabeth McCurdy, his wife, born in Pittsburgh, Pa., , died in Georgetown, Pa., Aug. 30, 1897, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of John Rogers, Jr., and Susan Calhoun:*

**854** (1). Elizabeth, born in Georgetown, Pa., June 6, 1868, living in Georgetown, 1903.

**855** (2). Henry Cogell, born in Georgetown, Pa., Nov. 14, 1870 (md., ch.).

**856** (3). Grace, born in Dover, N. J., Jan. 1, 1876, living in McKeesport, Pa., 1903; was md. in Georgetown, Pa., Nov. 23, 1901, to Addison Louis Petty, son Asbury Louis Petty and Sara Eliza Taylor, his wife, born in Sewickley, Pa., Nov. 9, 1875, living in McKeesport, Pa., 1903.

**855** VIII. Henry Cogell, second child of John Rogers, Jr., and Susan Calhoun, born in Georgetown, Pa., Nov. 14, 1870, living in Georgetown, 1903; md. in Georgetown, April 18, 1893, Parthenia Calhoun Parr, dau. Capt. Andrew H. Parr, and Elizabeth Calhoun, his wife, born in Georgetown, Pa., died in 1902, and had one daughter.

*IX. Children of Henry Cogell, and Parthenia Parr:*

**857** (1). Pauline Marie, born in Georgetown, Pa., July 27, 1894.

**845 VII.** Charles Rolla, seventh child of John Rogers and Abbey Covell, born in New York, Jan. 26, 1826, died in New York, May 17, 1881; md. in

, Ap. 14, 1859, Mary Watkinson Warrin, dau. John Warrin and Mary E. , his wife, born in New York, March 25, 1840, living 1903, and had two children.

*VIII. Children of Charles Rolla, and Mary Warrin:*

**858 (1).** Mary Warrin, born in , March 12, 1860, living in San Francisco, Cal., 1903; was md. in San Francisco, Ap. 22, 1889, to Robert Joy Woods, son Isaiah C Woods and Anne Eliza Fitch, his wife, born in San Francisco, Dec. 2, 1856, living, 1903, and had one child.

**859 (2).** Charles Rollo, Jr., born in San Francisco, Cal., Ap. 10, 1862 (md., ch.).

**859 VIII.** Charles Rollo, second child of Charles Rolla and Mary Warrin, born in San Francisco, Cal., Ap. 10, 1862, living in Monterey, Cal., 1903; md. in San Francisco, Dec. 30, 1891, Kathleen Murphy, dau. Murphy, and Margaret Chambers, his wife, born in San Francisco, 1870, died in 1902, and had four children.

*IX. Children of Charles Rolla, Jr., and Kathleen Murphy:*

**860 (1).** Charles Rollo, born in Paris, France, Sept. 29, 1892.

**861 (2).** Warrin Hugh, born in Monterey, Cal., Dec. 4, 1896.

**861a (3).** Kathleen Murphy, born in Feb. 18, 1902.

**861b (4)** De Witt Clinton, twin of Kathleen Murphy, born in Feb. 18, 1902.

**847 VII.** De Witt Clinton, ninth child of John Rogers and Abbey Covell, born in New York, July 30, 1829, died







ABT. 186-

*D. C. Peters*

LT.-COL. DEWITT CLINTON PETERS

SURGEON, U. S. A.

in Brooklyn, N. Y., Ap. 22, 1876; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Emily Stoutenborough, dau. William Stoutenborough, and Caroline Henderson, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.

VIII. *Children of De Witt Clinton, and Emily Stoutenborough:*

**862** (1). William Theodore, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Ap. 6, 1862.

**863** (2). De Witt Clinton, born at Fort McHenry, near Baltimore, Md., June 11, 1865 (md., ch.).

**864** (3). Emily Louise, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. \_\_\_\_\_, 1873, died July \_\_\_\_\_, 1873.

De Witt Clinton was a surgeon in the army, with the rank of lieutenant-colonel, during the Civil War. He wrote a *Life of Kit Carson* at Carson's request.

**862** VIII. William Theodore, first child of De Witt Clinton, and Emily Stoutenborough, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Ap. 6, 1862, living in Paris, France, 1903; Unmd. He has this year (1903) been made an officer of the French Academy on account of his poems.

**863** VIII. De Witt Clinton, second child of De Witt Clinton, and Emily Stoutenborough, born at Fort McHenry, near Baltimore, Md., June 11, 1865, living in Baltimore, 1903; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, March 15, 1890, Adele Bacon, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Bacon, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, living, 1903, and had three children.

IX. *Children of De Witt Clinton, and Adele Bacon:*

**863a** (1). John Clinton, born in Paris, France, Jan. 24, 1891.

**863b** (2). Margaret Elizabeth, born in Paris, France, Aug. 25, 1892.

**863c** (3). Emily Ruth, born in Paris, France, Jan. 6, 1894.

**833** VI. *George Pierce*, fourth child of Absalom and Mary Rogers, born in Wentworth, N. Y., May 30, 1789, died at Fort Gadsden, Florida, Nov. 28, 1819; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, June 8, 1814, Lorraine Allen Hitchcock, dau. Judge Samuel Hitchcock, and Lucy C \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, and granddaughter of Col. Ethan Allen, born in Burlington, Vt., June 5, 1790, died in Burlington, Ap. 22, 1815. No children.

He was a graduate of West Point. 1808, he was ensign in the 4th Infantry. 1809, July, he was 2d lieutenant. 1811, Oct., he was 1st lieutenant. 1811, Nov., he was wounded at the battle of Tippecanoe where he distinguished himself by his bravery. 1812, Aug. 9, he was at the battle of Magnago and was again wounded. He served with distinction through the war of 1812. 1812, Dec. 14, he was regimental paymaster. 1813, Feb., he was assistant adjutant general with the rank of major. 1814, Feb., he was captain of the 4th Infantry. 1814, May, he was captain of artillery. His likeness is engraved on a cannon by the equestrian statue of Jackson, in Washington, Major Peters having taken the cannon at Pensacola. His grave and that of his wife are in the old graveyard in Burlington, Vt.

**835** VI. *Absalom*, sixth child of Absalom, and Mary Rogers, born in Wentworth, N. H., Sept. 19, 1793, died in New York, May 18, 1869; md. in \_\_\_\_\_,

\_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 25, 1819, Harriet Hinckley Hatch, dau. Reuben Hatch and Eunice \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Norwich, Vt., Ap. 2, 1796, died in New York, May 27, 1890, and had seven children.



*Yours truly,*

1858

*A. Peters*

THE REV. ABSALOM PETERS, D.D.

1814

*Geo. Peters*

MAJOR GEORGE PIERCE PETERS, U.S.A.



*VII. Children of Absalom, and Harriet Hatch:*

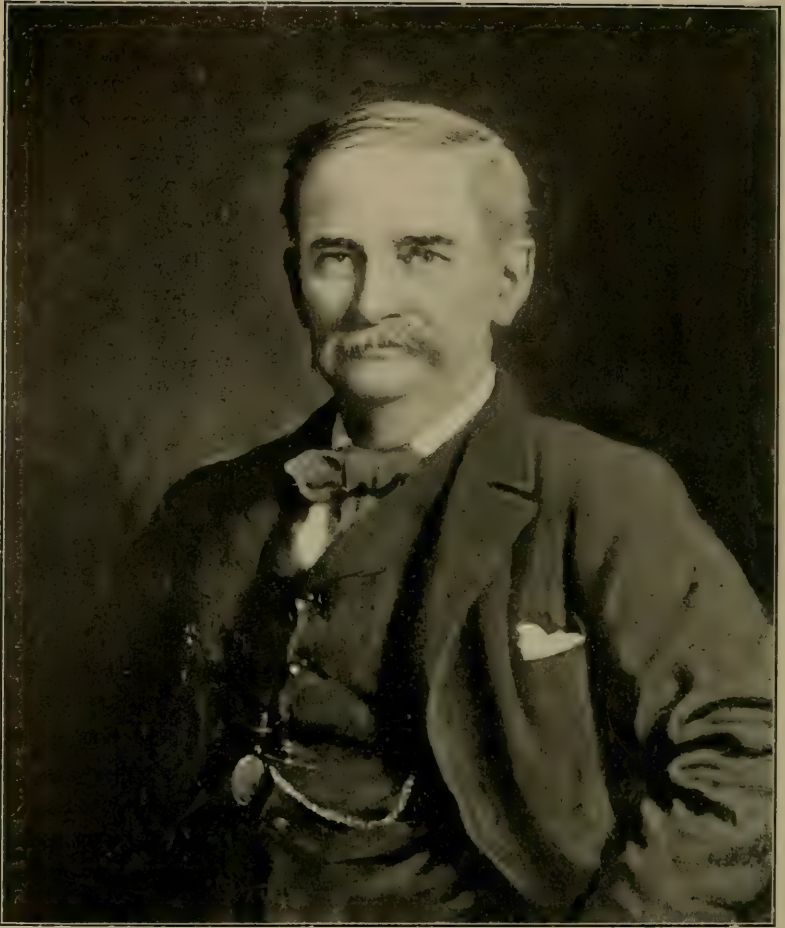
- 865** (1). George Absalom, born in Bennington, Vt., May 12, 1821 (md., ch.).
- 866** (2). Harriet Adaline, born in Bennington, Vt., June 13, 1823, died in New York, March 27, 1891; was md. in Williamstown, Mass., Jan. 1, 1845, to the Revd. William Clift, son William Clift and Nancy Denison Avery, his wife, born in Griswold, Conn., Sept. 12, 1817, died in Mystic Bridge, Conn., Dec. 9, 1890, and had three children.
- 867** (3). Horace Hatch, born in Bennington, Vt., Nov. 4, 1825, died in Pittsfield, Mass., Sept. 15, 1827.
- 868** (4). Edward Payson, born in New York, Oct. 9, 1828, was killed in Cuba in Garcia's insurrection, in Aug. or Sept., 1871, while fighting for the Cubans. He was a captain of Volunteers in the Civil war.
- 869** (5). Frances Margaretta, born in New York, March 6, 1831, died May 4, 1832.
- 870** (6). Mary Elizabeth, born in New York, May 13, 1835, died in New York, Jan. 2, 1864; was md. in Williamstown, Mass., June 1, 1854, to Albert S Ward, son William Ward and Electa Beach, his wife, born in Livingston, N. J., Jan. 16, 1828, died in New York, Oct. 8, 1875, and had three children.
- 871** (7). James Hugh, born in New York, Nov. 13, 1837 (md., ch.).

After ordinary home and school instruction and being, for a few months at a time, a teacher in a district school, Absalom graduated from Dartmouth College in 1816. The same year he entered the Princeton Theological seminary, and leaving it in May, 1819, was licensed by the presbytery of New York. For a few months he was a missionary in northern New York, then pastor of the first church in Bennington, Vt., from July, 1820, to Dec., 1825, when he left the church to become the secretary of the United Domestic Missionary Society, and to aid in the organization of the American Home Mission Society.



May, 1826, he was its first corresponding secretary, and held this office, during successive elections, until 1837, inclusive. During that time he was the principal agent of the society in organizing and forming its system, and he was a member of the executive committee until 1844. He says: "In the twelve years of my agency for the American Home Missionary Society I travelled in nearly all of the United States and Territories, as they then were, a distance of perhaps three times the circumference of the globe, preached in churches of different denominations, at Presbyterian camp-meetings in the West, and on many interesting occasions at the meetings of presbyteries, synods, associations, and other public bodies." As secretary of the American Home Missionary Society he edited the *Home Missionary and Pastor's Journal* from 1827 to 1837, and then took charge of the American Biblical Repository, beginning January, 1838, and ending in the summer of 1842. In January, 1841, he also began the publication of the American *Eclectic* which he continued until May, 1842. This year he became agent for the Union Theological Seminary of New York, of which he was one of the original projectors and a director, and was collector for its funds for two years. He was also professor of Homiletics and Pastoral Theology in that institution. In 1844 he resigned and was installed pastor of the first church of Williamstown, Mass. From 1845 until 1869 he served Williams College as trustee, and in 1852 as collector. In 1854 he resigned his pastorate, but this resignation was not accepted until 1857. After this his life was less active, but he continued to preach in divers towns, and to write for sundry papers. At the age of seventy he composed a long poem on *Life and Time*, and wrote a sketch of his life from which these facts are taken. He had great executive talent, was deeply interested in his work, and was generally beloved.





*Geo. a. Peters*

GEORGE ABSALOM PETERS, M.D.

**865** VII. George Absalom, first child of Absalom, and Harriet Hatch, born in Bennington, Vt., May 12, 1821, died in New York, Dec. 6, 1894; md. in

, Ap. 10, 1849, Julia Coghill, dau. George Coghill and Anne Atkinson, his wife, born in New York, Aug. 8, 1824, died in New York, Dec. 12, 1873, and had two children.

*VIII. Children of George Absalom, and Julia Coghill:*

**872** (1). Frederick Dennison, born in New York, Nov. 25, 1852, died May 30, 1859.

**873** (2). Bertha Borodell, born in New York, Feb. 13, 1855, living in Burlington, Vt., 1903; was md. in , Oct. 11, 1877, to Horace Hatch Chittenden, son Lucius Eugene Chittenden and Mary Yates Hatch, his wife, born in Burlington, Vt., Jan. 24, 1855, living in 1903, and had two sons.

George Absalom, after the usual preparatory education, entered the class of 1842 at Yale college, but was obliged by circumstances to leave, without completing his course, at the end of the sophomore year. His father, the Rev. Absalom Peters, was at that time in the publishing business, and Dr. Peters, for a limited period, entered that business with him in connection with the *Eclectic Magazine*. After a time, preferring a professional life, he took up the study of medicine at the college of Physicians and Surgeons in New York, and was graduated from there with honors in 1846. After his graduation he became an interne at the New York Hospital, and after completing the usual course there began a general practice in New York, which he continued until the time of his retirement in the year 1890.

Dr. Peters' active work continued for a period of nearly fifty years, and he attained great success during all that time.

Among the positions occupied by Dr. Peters in professional life, the following may be enumerated:

Attending and consulting surgeon at New York Hospital, from the time of his graduation until 1890.

Attending and consulting surgeon at St. Luke's Hospital from 1859 until 1888.

Attending surgeon at the Presbyterian Hospital.

Consulting surgeon at St. Mary's Hospital.

Attending surgeon at the Hospital for the Blind.

President of the Academy of Medicine.

President of the Physicians' Mutual Aid Society.

Dr. Peters was quite as prominent in social life as he was in professional life. At various times and for varied periods, he was a member of the following clubs: University (being president thereof for three years), Century, Union League, Knickerbocker, and the Medical and Surgical Society. He was also a member of various dining clubs and many other social organizations of minor importance. In his later years Yale University conferred upon him the degree of Master of Arts.

Dr. Peters was distinguished for unfailing energy and industry, and great personal attraction. These characteristics not only inspired general respect, but general affection, and it would be difficult to find, among the men of his time in New York, one whose memory is more fondly cherished by those who knew him. He had a keen and kindly sense of humor and the sunniest of natures, qualities which enabled him to endure the sufferings of a painful and lingering last illness with a fortitude as rare as it was admirable.

**837** VI. *William*, eighth child of Absalom and Mary Rogers, and twin of Mary, born in Wentworth, N. H., Oct. 2, 1795, died in Bloomfield, N. J., Dec. 31, 1887; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 23, 1837, Ma-







**879** (3). Louise Edgar, born in Englewood, N. J., Nov. 25, 1872.

**880** (4). Hugh, born in Englewood, N. J., May 6, 1880.

**877** VIII. Theodore Lewis, first child of James Hugh and Mary Booth, born in New York, June 26, 1869, living in Englewood, N. J., 1903; md., in Englewood, Nov. 29, 1893, Alberta Louise Preston, dau. Col. Albert William Preston, U. S. A., and Mary Elizabeth Ord, his wife, born in Rochester, N. Y., Aug. 9, 1871, living 1903, and had one child.

*IX. Children of Theodore, and Alberta Preston.*

**881** (1). Alberta Louise, born in Englewood, N. J., Sept. 8, 1894.

**880** VIII. Hugh, fourth child of James Hugh and Mary Booth, born in Englewood, N. J., May 6, 1880, living in Englewood, 1903. Unmd.





HANNAH PETERS (MRS. WILLIAM JARVIS)

(PROB. TAKEN IN LONDON ; ABT. 1787)

## THE REVEREND SAMUEL

**465** IV. SAMUEL, tenth child of John, and Mary Marks, born in Hebron, Conn., Dec. 1, 1735, died in New York, Ap. 19, 1826; md. in Hebron, Feb. 14, 1760, Hannah Owen, only child of Silas Owen and Elizabeth his wife, born in Hebron, Dec. 29, 1740, died in Hebron, Oct. 25, 1765, and had three daughters.

*V. Children of the Revd. Samuel, and Hannah Owen:*

**882** (1). Hannah, born in Hebron, Dec. 19, 1760, died in Hebron, March 2, 1761.

**883** (2). Hannah Delvena, born in Hebron, Jan. 2, 1762, died in Queenstown, Canada, Sept. 20, 1845; was md. in London, Eng., Dec. 12, 1786, to William Jarvis, son of Samuel Jarvis and Martha Seymour of Norwalk, Conn., born in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 11, 1756, died in York, Canada, Aug. 13, 1817, and had 7 children. 1782, he entered, as cornet, the (so-called) 1st American Reg., the Queen's Loyal Rangers. 1789, he was lieutenant of militia in Upper Canada, and captain in 1791. Provincial secretary under Lt.-Govs. Simcoe Hunter and Gore, and registrar of Deeds. He was first Grand Master of Free Masons in Upper Canada.

**884** (3). Elizabeth, born in Hebron, Jan. 19, 1764, died Aug. 27, 1765.

The Revd. Samuel md. (2), in

\_\_\_\_\_, June 25, 1769, Abigail Gilbert, dau. Samuel Gilbert, of New Haven, and Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 31, 1752, died in Hebron, July 14, 1769.

He md. (3) in Stratford, Conn., Ap. 21, 1773, Mary Birdseye, dau. William Birdseye and Eunice  
 , his wife, born in Stratford, July 26, 1750,  
 died in Hebron, June 16, 1774, and had one son.\*

*Children of the Revd. Samuel, and Mary Birdseye:*

**885** (4). William Birdseye, born in Hebron, June 5,  
 1774 (md., ch.).

Samuel (or Samuel Andrew, as he sometimes wrote himself) was left by his father's will (1754) one thousand pounds. In 1757 he graduated from Yale and in 1758 went to England, where he was ordained deacon by Dr. Shelton, Bishop of Chester, and priest, it is said, by the Bishop of London and the Archbishop of Canterbury. In 1760 he returned to the Colonies and was the first officiating rector of Hebron and Hartford, which office he held until 1774, when his pronounced Tory feelings caused his house to be attacked by the Americans during the months of August and September, and he was obliged to flee from the state and put himself in hiding. On the 27th of October, 1774, he sailed from Portsmouth, N. H., and remained in England thirty-one years. His only

\* In the old graveyard in Hebron are to be found these stones:

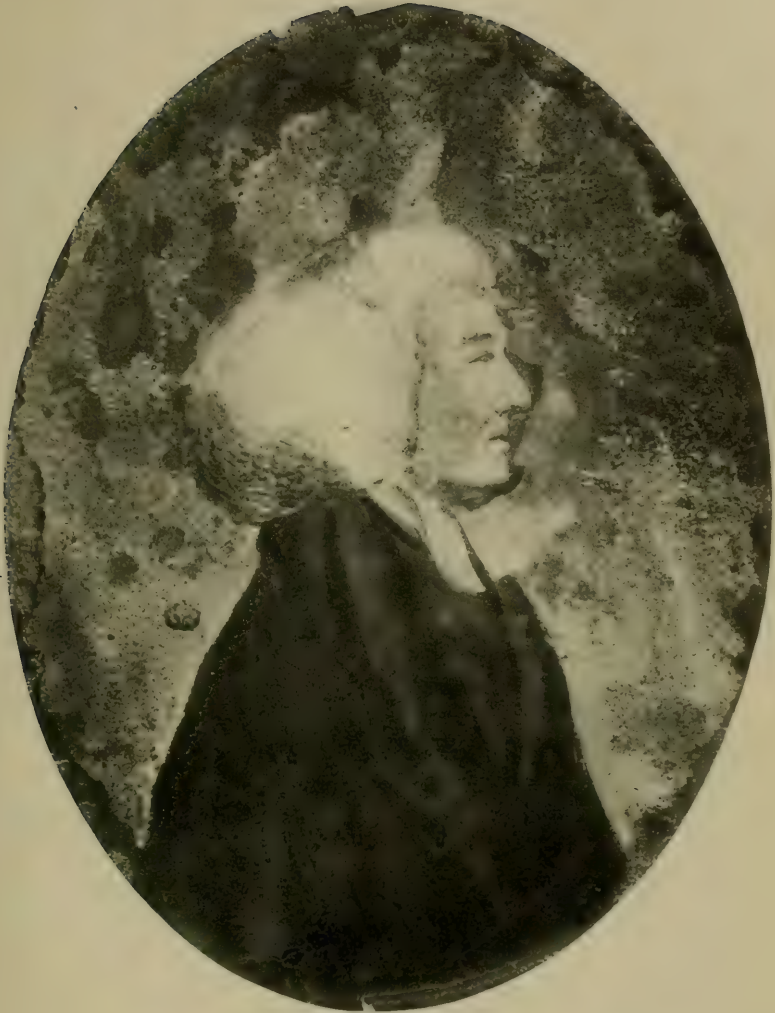
(1) "The Corse of Mrs. Hannah Peters born 29th Decb. 1739 died 25th Oct 1765 Daughter of Mr Silas and Mrs Elizabeth Owen Consort to ye Rev. Mr Samuel Peters is buried here. ye world Contends a Second birth is past ye First begins at death on Virtue bent My mind I Fixd Obeyd my Love Example to my sex."

(2) "Mrs Hannah Peters dau. Rev. Mr Samuel Peters and Mrs Hannah born Dec. 19 1760 died March 3d 1761."

(3) "Ye corse of Mrs Elizabeth ye Daughter of ye Rev. Mr. Samuel and Mrs Hannah Peters is buried here Born Jan 19, 1764 died Aug. ye 27 1765."

(4) "Here is interred ye Corpse of Mrs Abigail Peters a second Consort of ye Revd. Mr Samuel Peters, a Daughter of Samuel Gilbert Esq by Mrs Abigail his wife, born Jany 31st 1752 Married June 25th 1769 and died July 14th 1769. a wedding Changed to Lamentation ye Greatest Greif in all Creation a Mourning Groom in Desperation."

(5) "Here is inter'd ye Corpse of Mrs Mary ye 3d Wife of ye Revd. Samuel Peters, and only Daught'r to Mr William and Mrs Eunice Birdseye of Stratford. She was Born July 26th 1750 and Died June 16 1774 Leaving a son 11 days old Baptized Willm Birdseye The Law of Kindness reigned upon her tongue."



PROB. ABT. 1787

*Samuel Peters*





daughter, Hannah, was taken to England two years later (so her father says) in the *Somerset*, British man-of-war.\* He received a pension from the British government, as well as a grant of land, but in 1803-04, having quarrelled with Pitt, his name was taken off the pension list. In 1805 he returned to America. He spent several years in Washington, petitioning for confirmation of a grant of land near St. Anthony's Falls, and in October, 1817, then in failing health and eighty-two years of age, he visited that part of the country where he passed over a year and spent the winter at Prairie du Chien. In 1818 he removed to New York and lived in that city and in Jersey City until his death. He suffered from various physical ills during a great part of his life. He was a man of strong character, and of marked individuality. It is probable that he had a violent temper. His nephew, Governor Peters, says that he possessed an iron will in an iron frame. He was impressive in appearance; six feet in height, of powerful build, with light blue eyes, and features strongly marked with the small-pox, of which he nearly died in London in 1758. He was very arbitrary, deeply impressed with a sense of his own importance, and determined to receive full measure of consideration from others. He was sensitive, and unforgiving, as his letters testify, and he greatly admired and bowed to those of high estate; but he possessed sound common-sense, and real affection for, and interest in, his relatives, giving them the best of hard, worldly advice, and helping them out of his own pocket when he could not have had great store for himself. His inflexible and indomitable spirit enabled him to endure many and various ills, afflictions, and losses, with unflinching stoicism. His *History of Connecticut*, which first appeared in London, in 1781, was signed "by a Gentleman of the Province," and was

\* This is his own statement, but the compiler feels it to be doubtful.

not acknowledged, for some time, by him. By its unmitigated exposure of the peculiarities of the countryfolk, and by his exaggerated descriptions, he brought upon himself the wrath of his compatriots and earned an unenviable reputation for mendacity. His unreliable history of Hugh Peter, and varied versions of a mythical ancestry are not so well known, but are harder to deal with. In the preface of his *History of Connecticut* he says: "For three generations my forefathers were careful observers of the proceedings of the Connecticut colonists," when, as a matter of fact, his father had lived less than twenty years in Connecticut when the reverend gentleman was born. He received an A.B. from Yale in 1757, and A.M. from the same college, as well as from King's College (now Columbia) in 1761. It is stated that in 1776 he received an LL.D. from Trinity College, Nova Scotia, and he claimed for himself an LL.D. from Certona, Tuscany. Toward the end of his life he visited Vermont, and, possibly with good reason, styled himself the first bishop of that state though he was never consecrated. He was buried in St. Peter's churchyard, Hebron.\*

\* The Revd. Samuel owned slaves, some twenty in all, and the following relation seems to be of sufficient interest to quote. Records prove the tale to be correct. Descendants of Cæsar, for many years, dwelt in and about Hebron, and may be found there yet. Governor Peters used to call them his "colored cousins."

"Cæsar Peters was owned as a slave by the Revd. Samuel A. Peters. During the Revolution the Revd. Mr. Peters left Hebron and went to England, leaving Cæsar and his family living upon land near by his own house. Some time after, Nathaniel Mann, a nephew of Mr. Peters, and who lived in Georgia, claimed to have a power of attorney from his uncle to take Cæsar and his family to the South. Mann engaged two Northern men to capture the negroes, and to take them to some convenient shipping point. They chose a day in autumn when all the males had gone to East Haddam for regimental training. The women of the neighborhood, however, learning what was going on at Cæsar's home, went to his house, and did everything in their power to prevent their departure, cutting the harness, and using every means they



GRAVES OF THE REV. SAMUEL PETERS' THREE WIVES

1902

HEBRON, CONN. (1765-1769-1774)



**885** V. *William Birdseye*, fourth child of the Revd. Samuel, and only child of his third wife, Mary Birdseye, born in Hebron, Conn., June 5, 1774, died in Mobile, Ala., June 4, 1822; md. in Stamford, Conn., May 4, 1796, Mary Martha Marvin Jarvis, dau. Samuel Jarvis and Hannah Owen, his wife, born in Stratford, Conn., Dec. 29, 1772, died in New York , 1842,\* and had nine children.

VI. *Children of William Birdseye, and Patty Jarvis:*

**886** (1). Mary Elizabeth, born in June 26, 1797, died in Little York, Canada, , 1801.

**887** (2). Henrietta Erminie Albertina, born in Stratford, Conn., Feb. 11, 1799, died in New York, Ap. 8, 1891 Unmd.

could devise. At last the poor slaves, eighteen in number, were loaded into a big waggon, but Cæsar himself was compelled to walk at the tail. He was given a certain length of rope, so that in going up-hill he picked up stones, and put them into the waggon, to increase the load, and impede their progress. The vessel lay at some point on the river between Norwich and New London. When the men reached home that night, and learned what had happened (not knowing that it was contrary to law to take slaves from the state), they held a council. Near by lived a Mr. Graves, a tailor. He had been making clothes for Cæsar, and as Cæsar had called for the garments and taken them away in the tailor's absence, they resolved, as the only means of saving him, to get out a warrant for his arrest. It was near midnight before Messrs. Phelps, Horton, Graves, Welles, and five others, mounted on their fleetest steeds, and started in pursuit. It was related by one of the party, in after years, that, one of the horses having steel shoes, fire flew from his hoofs at every stride as they galloped down the hills. They must have presented a fine appearance, clad in uniform as they were, with plumes waving in the breeze. Ere long they overtook the party. Thomas Welles, who was constable, read the warrant to Prior: the kidnapper said: 'What, Cæsar, you've been stealing?' 'Dat's none of your business,' was the reply. The poor negroes had cried until their cheeks were wet with tears. They were taken from the waggon, mounted each on a horse behind the rider, and joyfully returned to their quiet homes."

\* Her death was caused from inhaling smoke, her bed curtains having caught fire.



**888** (3). Samuel Jarvis, born in York, Canada (now Toronto), July 31, 1801 (md., ch.).

**889** (4). Mary Elizabeth, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 22, 1803, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Conn.

\_\_\_\_\_, 1837; was md. in

\_\_\_\_\_, 182 \_\_\_\_\_, to Capt. William

Thomas, son \_\_\_\_\_ Thomas and

\_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in

\_\_\_\_\_, died in

\_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

**890** (5). Sally Hannah, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 20, 1805, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, 1886; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, 1823, to Joshua Beal

Ferris, son Joshua Ferris and Letitia \_\_\_\_\_, his

wife, born in Greenwich, Conn., \_\_\_\_\_, 1805,

died in Stamford, Conn., May \_\_\_\_\_, 1883, and had

six children.

**891**<sup>2/3</sup>(6). William Birdseye, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, June 21, 1807, died in Mobile, Ala., of yellow fever, Oct. 11, 1824.

**892** (7). Albert Jarvis, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 1, 1808, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, Canada, \_\_\_\_\_, 1811.

**893** (8). Harriet Augusta, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 25, 1810, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, N. J., \_\_\_\_\_.

**894** (9). Hugh Albert, born in Stamford, Conn., Sept.

12, 1812, died in Stratford, Conn., Sept. 2, 1857, Unmd.

William Birdseye was brought up by his grandparents until he was fourteen years of age, when he joined his father in England and was educated there and at the Jesuits' College in Arras, France. He returned to England, entered Trinity College, Oxford, then entered the Temple, in London, and became a barrister-at-law, and a



THE REV. SAMUEL PETERS  
FROM A MINIATURE ON IVORY BY PURCELLLO,  
NEW YORK, JULY, 1824



special pleader. He removed to Canada, was ensign in the British service, and was a lawyer in York (now Toronto) and Queenstown, Canada, until 1817, or later, when he removed to Mobile, Ala., where he died.

**888** VI. Samuel Jarvis, third child of William Birdseye and Patty Jarvis, born in York (now Toronto), Canada, July 31, 1801, died in New Orleans, La., Aug. 11, 1855; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 14, 1822, Marianne Angélique De Lilly, dau. Jean Philippe De Lilly and Angélique Genevra \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Kingston, Jamaica, \_\_\_\_\_, 1804, died in New Orleans, La., May 31, 1860, and had seven children.

*VII. Children of Samuel Jarvis, and Marianne De Lilly:*

**895** (1). Samuel Jarvis, born in New Orleans, Dec. 13, 1823 (md.).

**896** (2). Harriet Angélique, born in New Orleans, Feb. 16, 1825, died in Bay St. Louis, Miss., Aug. 28, 1854; was md. in New Orleans, Dec. 20, 1842, to Jules A \_\_\_\_\_ Blanc, son Evarist Louis Blanc and Fanny Labatut, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children.

**897** (3). William, born in New Orleans, Ap. 25, 1826, died in New Orleans, Ap. 10, 1827.

**898** (4). Myrthé Elizabeth, born in New Orleans, Feb. 27, 1828, died March 26, 1854.

**899** (5). Corinne, born in New Orleans, May 28, 1829, died March 19, 1832.

**900** (6). Amanda, born in New Orleans, June 3, 1830, died Ap. 2, 1832.

**901** (7). Benjamin Franklin, born in New Orleans, July 23, 1831 (md., ch.).

Samuel Jarvis first spent some time in the counting-house of a French firm in New York City. In 1821 he removed to New Orleans and in 1823 established the

grocery firm of Peters and Millard, the largest grocery house of that day in the city, and of which firm he was a member until his death. In 1824 he was a member of the New Orleans City Council, and chairman of its finance committee. He was the originator of the Pontchartrain Railroad. In 1836 he was the first president of the Chamber of Commerce, which office he held from its founding until his death. He was president of the City Bank. He was president of the State Bank of Louisiana. In 1849 he was collector of the port, under Gen. Taylor. He was instrumental in introducing the common school system into New Orleans, in connection with which he founded a public lyceum and a library. In 1863 he was the mayor's adviser when the Hon. Mr. Crossman held that office. He was director of many institutions. He was instrumental in building the St. Charles Hotel, the Merchants' and Commercial Exchange, the City Hall, the Masonic Hall, the Commercial Bank, the water works, etc., etc. He was president of the New England Society for many years and until his death. In this connection it is interesting to note in his character, as well as in his personal appearance, several distinctive Peters traits.

**895** VII. Samuel Jarvis, first child of Samuel Jarvis, and Marianne Angélique De Lilly, born in New Orleans, La., Dec. 13, 1823, died in New Orleans, Dec. 1, 1863; md. in New Orleans, April 25, 1847, Aspasia Lavillebonne, dau. Jourdan Lavillebonne, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one child who died in infancy.

**901** VII. Benjamin Franklin, seventh child of Samuel Jarvis, and Marianne De Lilly, born in New Orleans, La., July 23, 1831, living in New Orleans, 1903; md. in New Orleans, Jan. 7, 1862, Marie Félicie LeMonnier, dau. Dr.



*Sam. J. Peters.*

SAMUEL JARVIS PETERS  
NEW ORLEANS, LA.





Y. R. LeMonnier, and Adèle Communy, his wife, born in Philadelphia, Penn., March 1, 1842, living, 1903, and had nine children.

*VIII. Children of Benjamin Franklin, and Marie LeMonnier:*

- 902** (1). Myrthé Marie, born in New Orleans, Feb. 28, 1866, living 1903.
- 903** (2). Marie Félicie, born in New Orleans, Dec. 12, 1870, died July 15, 1872.
- 904** (3). Samuel Jarvis, born in New Orleans, Dec. 13, 1873, died Aug. 15, 1878.
- 905** (4). Benjamin Franklin, born in New Orleans, Nov. 10, 1875, died Aug. 17, 1878.
- 906** (5). Joseph LeMonnier, born in New Orleans, Jan. 29, 1877, died Feb. 5, 1877.
- 907** (6). William LeMonnier, born in New Orleans, July 22, 1878.
- 908** (7). Samuel Jarvis, born in New Orleans, Nov. 15, 1879.
- 909** (8). Marie Amire, born in New Orleans, Dec. 21, 1881, living 1903.
- 910** (9). Benjamin Franklin, Jr., born in New Orleans, Nov. 18, 1884.

Benjamin Franklin entered the Harvard Law School in 1850, and graduated in 1852. March 21, 1862, he entered the Confederate service, under Gen. Polk, and served until the 1st of May, 1865, being paroled the same day.

**907** VIII. William LeMonnier, sixth child of Benjamin Franklin, and Marie LeMonnier, born in New Orleans, La., July 22, 1878, living in New Orleans, 1903.

**908** VIII. Samuel Jarvis, seventh child of Benjamin Franklin, and Marie LeMonnier, born in New Orleans, La., Nov. 15, 1879, living in New Orleans, 1903; md. in New Orleans, April , 1903, Lillian Catherine Mollegen, dau. Mollegen, and , his wife, born in , living in 1903.

**910** VIII. Benjamin Franklin, Jr., ninth child of Benjamin Franklin, and Marie LeMonnier, born in New Orleans, Nov. 18, 1884, living in New Orleans, 1903.

## NEW YORK STATE

### Part I

80  
479 V. JOSEPH PHELPS, thirteenth child of Col. John and Lydia Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn., Nov. 7, 1761, died in Portland, "Salem Cross Roads" (now Brocton, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.), Sept. 21, 1843; md. in Danbury, Conn., Ap. 28, 1785,\* Azubah Case, dau. Zia Case and Azubah , his wife, born in Hebron, Conn., Ap. 26, 1770, died (probably) in Thetford, Vt., of consumption, , and had several children, all of whom died young, the oldest being .

#### VI. Children of Joseph Phelps, and Azubah Case:

911 Zia, born in , died in Mendon, N. Y., when 15 years of age.

Joseph Phelps md. (2) in Pittston, N. Y., Ap. 8, 1794, Lydia Day, dau. Noah Day and Ann , his wife, of East Mendon, N. Y., born in Colchester, Conn., Nov. 15, 1777, died in Portland, N. Y., May 8, 1858, and had six children.

#### Children of Joseph Phelps, and Lydia Day:

912 (1). Azubah, born in Hoosick, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1795, died in Mendon, N. Y., Oct. , 1796.

913 (2). Joseph, born in Mendon, N. Y., July 31, 1796, died in Mendon, Aug. 27, 1812.

914 (3). David, born in Cazenovia, N. Y., Nov. 23, 1800 (md., ch.).

915 (4). Lydia, born in Cazenovia, N. Y., Feb. 17, 1803, died in Portland (now Brocton), N. Y., Oct. 29, 1884; was md. in Murry, N. Y., March 21, 1824, to James

\* The marriage is on the records in Hebron, Conn.

Harvey Hurlburt, son of the Revd. David Hurlburt and Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Essex, Vt., July 8, 1802, died in Portland,\* N. Y., June 23, 1880, and had nine children.

**916** (5). John, born in Mendon, N. Y., June 2, 1805, drowned in the whirlpool at Niagara Falls, N. Y., July 25, 1828.

**917** (6). Eliza, born in Mendon, N. Y., Dec. 11, 1808, died in Brocton, N. Y.,

\_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in Portland,\* N. Y., June 27, 1830, to John Chamberlain, son Phineas Chamberlain and Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., Dec. 25, 1804, died in Brocton, N. Y., June 1, 1885, and had nine children.

Joseph Phelps was a soldier in the Revolution, serving (it is said) the last two years of the war. He drew a pension. After the Revolution he studied medicine with Dr. Hosford in Pittsfield. He resided, in 1793, in Thetford, Vt.; 1794, he resided in Pittston, N. Y.; 1795, in Hoosick, N. Y.; 1796, in Mendon, N. Y.; 1800-03, he resided in Cazenovia, N. Y. From 1805-19 he resided in Mendon, from then until 1825 he dwelt in Murry, N. Y., and then removed to Portland, N. Y. He was a physician and surgeon, and was considered a skilful man. He was five feet ten inches in height and had dark blue eyes and brown hair. He had a remarkable memory and used to teach his grandchildren mathematics, to count in Latin, etc. When a boy he once visited the British army, ostensibly to find his two uncles (Col. John and Capt. Bemslee) who were officers there. He learned the intention of the English to attack the saw-pits, where his brothers, Absalom and Samuel, were stationed with troops to guard the American stores. The attack was to be made the next morning at sunrise. He managed to depart without being ob-

\* Now Brocton, N. Y.

served, hastened to his brothers' camp about eight miles away, and told them of the plan. The camp was at once fortified, troops were sent out, and other preparations made. When morning came and the British appeared they were met by the advance guard, which was mounted, and they at once gave up the attack.

**914** VI. *David*, third child of Joseph Phelps, and Lydia Day, his second wife, born in Cazenovia, N. Y., Nov. 23, 1800, died in Polo, Carroll Co., Ark., Nov. 21, 1880; md. in Murry, N. Y., March 21, 1823, Matilda Lucas, dau. Ira Lucas, and Lucretia \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1804, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Lawrence Co., Mo., Sept. 2, 1866, and had nine children.

*VII. Children of David, and Matilda Lucas:*

- 918** (1). William Hugh, born in Clarendon, Genesee Co., N. Y., June 8, 1824 (md., ch.).
- 919** (2). Ira, born in Cattaraugus, N. Y., Dec. 31, 1826 (md., ch.).
- 920** (3). Lucretia, born in Portland, N. Y., Aug. 23, 1827, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 23, 1848, to Josiah Loomis, son Loomis and \_\_\_\_\_ his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Broom Co., N. Y., Dec. 24, 1807, died in \_\_\_\_\_, July 14, 1882, and had four children.
- 921** (4). John, born in Arkwright, Chatauqua Co., N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_, died in Pewaukie, Wis., Feb. \_\_\_\_\_, 1842.
- 922** (5). Eliza Jane, twin of John, born in Arkwright, N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_ Ark., Feb. 12, 1868; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ 1846, to George Franklin Loomis, son Warren Loomis and Sibyl \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Columbus, Wis., Jan. 14, 1825, died in Columbus, Ap. 6,



1855, and had four children. Eliza Jane was md. (2),  
 in \_\_\_\_\_, to Charles Root,  
 son \_\_\_\_\_ Root and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had one daughter. She was

md. (3), in

, to William Stubblefield, son

Stubblefield and

wife, born in

, Oct. 30,

1825, died in

, and had two children.

**923** (6). Joseph, born in

N. Y.,

, died in Wau-

kesha, Wis., Feb.

, 1842.

**924** (7). Lydia, born in Buckeye, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.,

July 4,

, died in

; was md. in

, to William Munger

Hooper, son

Hooper and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had two children. She

md. (2) in

, George Davis of Harper, Kansas,

and had one daughter.

**925** (8). Daniel, born in

Trumbull Co., O.

(md., ch.).

**926** (9). David, born in

Henry Co., O.,

, died in Chicago, Ill.,

Feb. 17, 1865. Unmd. He was taken prisoner at

Arkansas Post, Jan. 11, 1863. He died of pneumonia

at Camp Douglas, Ill.

**918** VII. William Hugh, first child of David, and  
 Matilda Lucas, born in Clarendon, Genesee Co., N. Y.,  
 June 8, 1824, died in

; md. in

,

Jan. 26, 1847, Roxanna Graves, dau. Stephen Graves, and  
 , his wife, born in Middle-  
 field, Hampshire Co., Mass., June 29, 1817, died at Beaver  
 Dam, Dodge Co., Wis., Oct. 8, 1856, and had one son.

*VIII. Children of William Hugh, and Roxanna Graves:*

**927** (1). Stephen William, born at Beaver Dam, Wis.,  
 May 19, 1848 (md., ch.).

William Hugh md. (2) in  
 , Feb 17, 1857, Myra D. Clifford, dau. Rufus  
 Clifford and Lydia , his  
 wife, born in North Danville, Vt., Dec. 2, 1837, died in  
 , and had  
 seven children.

*Children of William Hugh, and Myra Clifford:*

**928** (2). Lydia M , born at Beaver Dam,  
 Wis., Jan. 14, 1858, died  
 ; was md. in

, June 27, 1880, to Jacob  
 F Brewer, son Fletcher Brewer and  
 America , his wife, born  
 at Beaver Dam, Wis., Jan. 14, 1858, died in

, and had  
 six children.

**929** (3). Mary Jane, born in Dallas, Texas, Dec. 13, 1859,  
 died in ; was  
 md. in , Oct. 6,  
 1878, to George W Davis, son George  
 Davis and Nancy , his  
 wife, born in , Dec. 13,  
 1859, died in  
 , and had three children.

**930** (4). Martha Ann, born in Dallas, Texas, June 15,  
 1864, died in ; was md.  
 in , July 25, 188 , to  
 Edmund Reeve, son Thomas Reeve and Elizabeth

- , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had five children.
- 931** (5). Rodney Ira, born in Aurora, Mo., Ap. 15, 1867.
- 932** (6). Rufus S , twin of Rodney Ira,  
 born in Aurora, Mo., Ap. 15, 1867.
- 933** (7). William A , born in Polo, Car-  
 roll Co., Ark., Ap. 13, 1871.
- 934** (8). Caroline A , twin of William  
 A , born in Polo, Carroll Co., Ark., Ap.  
 13, 1871, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , Ap. 28, 1889, to Rupert Martin, son Wil-  
 liam Martin and Elizabeth  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had children.

**927** VIII. Stephen William, only child of William  
 Hugh, and Roxanna Graves, born at Beaver Dam, Wis.,  
 May 19, 1848, died in ; md.  
 in , Nov. 23, 1863, Or-  
 lena Richardson, dau. Samuel Richardson, and Jane  
 , his wife, born in Carleton, Ark.,  
 June 29, 1856, died at Polo, Carroll Co., Ark., Nov. 18,  
 1879, and had three daughters.

*IX. Children of Stephen William, and Orlena Richardson:*

- 935** (1). Mary Alice, born in  
 , Carroll Co., Ark., Nov. 30, 1870, died in
- 936** (2). Sophronia Jane, born in  
 , Carroll Co., Ark., Nov. 23, 1873,

**937** (3). Cornelia R \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Cherokee Co., Kansas, Nov. 9,  
 1876,

Stephen William md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 March 7, 1882, Mary J. Rhodes, dau. Absalom Rhodes,  
 and Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Lawrence Co., Ala., June  
 6, 1853, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 and had two sons.

*Children of Stephen William, and Mary Rhodes:*

**938** (4). William Absalom, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Carroll Co., Ark., Jan. 20, 1884,

**939** (5). Joseph Franklin, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Carroll Co., Ark., Aug. 4, 1887,

**938 IX.** William Absalom, fourth child of Stephen  
 William, and first child of Mary Rhodes, his second wife,  
 born in \_\_\_\_\_, Carroll Co., Ark.,  
 Jan. 20, 1884.

**939 IX.** Joseph Franklin, fifth child of Stephen Wil-  
 liam, and second child of his second wife, Mary Rhodes,  
 born in \_\_\_\_\_, Carroll Co., Ark.,  
 Aug. 4, 1887.

**931** VIII. Rodney Ira, fifth child of William Hugh and fourth child of his second wife, Myra Clifford, born in Aurora, Mo., Ap. 15, 1867.

**932** VIII. Rufus S , twin of Rodney Ira, sixth child of William Hugh, and fifth child of his second wife, Myra Clifford, born in Aurora, Mo., Ap. 15, 1867, died in ; md. in , Ap. 3, 1890, Rhoda Cooper, dau. James Cooper and Emeline , his wife, born in Gooding Grove, Ills., Jan. 17, 1869 , and had children.

IX. *Children of Rufus S , and Rhoda Cooper:*  
**940** (1). (son), born in , Lawrence Co., Mo.,  
 May 5, 1891.

**933** VIII. William A., twin of Caroline A., seventh child of William Hugh, and sixth child of his second wife, Myra Clifford, born in Polo, Carroll Co., Ark., Ap. 13, 1871.

**919** VII. Ira, second child of David, and Matilda Lucas, born in Cattaraugus, N. Y., Dec. 31, 1826, died in Aurora, Lawrence Co., Mo., July 3, 1869; md. in

, Dodge Co., Wis., July 18, 1849, Elizabeth Stagg, dau. Joseph Stagg and Sarah , his wife, born in Somerton, Somersetshire, England, Jan. 28, 1830, died in Galena, Kansas, Nov. 20, 1880, and had six children.

*VIII. Children of Ira, and Elizabeth Stagg:*

**941** (1). Sarah Ann, born in , Dodge Co., Wis., Ap. 23, 1850, died in ; was md. in , Feb. 4, 1873, to J W Davis, son Davis and , his wife, born in , died in , and had

**942** (2). Eliza Jane, born in , Dec. 4, 1853.

**943** (3). Joseph Eli, born in , July 12, 1856,

**944** (4). Lucretia Matilda, born in , Jan. 20, 1859, died in , July 18, 1869.

**945** (5). Roxana Myra, born in , Feb. 11, 1863, died in , March 18, 1875.

**946** (6). David William, born in , Nov. 7, 1865,

**925** VII. Daniel, eighth child of David, and Matilda Lucas, born in , Trumbull Co., O., died in ; md. in , and had one child.



VIII. *Children of Daniel, and*

947 (1).

Although his sympathies were with the North he was obliged to serve in the Confederate army. He was last heard from at the battle of Yellow Bayou, La., and was known to be in the service May 10th, 18th, and 19th, 1864.

## Part II

486 IV. WILLIAM, fourteenth child of Col. John, and Lydia Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn., March 11, 1764, died in Bergen, Genesee Co., N. Y., Aug. 18, 1821; md. in Hebron, Sept. 1, 1785, Lydia Phelps, dau. Ichabod Phelps, and Mary Trumbull, his wife, born in Hebron, Conn., Oct. 12, 1766, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 14, 1855, and had six children.

V. *Children of William, and Lydia Phelps:*

948 (1). William, born in Hebron, Conn., May 13, 1786 (md., ch.).

949 (2). Lydia, born in Hebron, Jan. 15, 1788, died in \_\_\_\_\_, 1826;

was md. in

, to

son

Jewett, M.D.,

Jewett and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had

children.

950 (3). Daniel Phelps, born in Hebron, Sept. 25, 1790 (md., ch.).

**951** (4).

**952** (5).

**953** (6).

1781, June 29, William was appointed ensign in the 8th Co., 2d Reg. of the New York line, Continental Infantry, Col. William Cortland. 1782, Jan., he was discharged. His name appears on the half-pay roll. 1787, Sept. 29, he was elected lieutenant in an infantry regiment. 1791, he was appointed adjutant. 1791, Nov., he was appointed captain. 1792, he was captain of sub-legion. 1794, July 1, he was appointed major of sub-legion. 1796, he was of the 4th Infantry. 1802, June 1, he was disbanded. 1806, he settled in Township No. 2 of the Phelps and Gorham purchase. 1812, he was appointed sergeant of a company of Silver Grays, raised at Bergen, N. Y., and consisting of old men who were to assist in repelling invasion. They did no service.

**948 V. William**, first child of William, and Lydia Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn., May 13, 1786, died in Bergen, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1820; md. in

, May 13, 1812, Susan Tuller, dau. Abel Tuller, and Rhoda Phelps, his wife, born in

, Ap. 6, 1790, died in

, May 31, 1867, and had two children.

*VI. Children of William, and Susan Tuller:*

**954** (1). Marietta M , born in  
, Ap. 27, 1813, died in Brockport,  
N. Y., , 1898; was md. in  
, 1833, to Isaac Joslyn, son

Joslyn and ,

his wife, born in ,

March 18, 1806, died in ,

Dec. 20, 1878, and had children.

**955** (2). William Hugh, born in

, Dec. 14, 1818, died in  
 , Ap. 1, 1840 (md., no ch.).

William was lieutenant of troop in 2d Squadron of 5th Division of Cavalry of N. Y., May, 1800. 1st Lieutenant, 12th Regiment, N. Y., June, 1812. Captain 12th Reg., Ap., 1814. Lt.-Col., 16th Reg. Cavalry, N. Y., Oct., 1819. In the war of 1812 his name appears on the roll from Sept. 26, to Oct. 31, 1812, term charged, one month, five days. Also from Dec. 20, 1813, to March 25, 1814, term charged, 3 months, 3 days, when he served as first lieutenant in a company of cavalry attached to the 1st (Harris?) N. Y. Reg. of Militia.

**950** V. *Daniel Phelps*, third child of William, and Lydia Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn., Sept. 25, 1790, died in , Mich., , 1837; md. in , Abigail Tuller, dau. Abel Tuller, and Rhoda Phelps, his wife, born in Symsbury, Conn., , 1799, died in , Mich., , 1884, and had three children.

VI. *Children of Daniel Phelps, and Abigail Tuller:*

**956** (1). John W , born in Bergen, N. Y., , 1814, died , 1843 (md., no ch.).

**957** (2). Ida L , born in Bergen, N. Y., , 1817, died in , Mich., 1883; was md. in , to William Williams, son of Williams, and , his wife, born in , died in Mich., 1883. No children.

**958** (3). Marmion, born in Bergen, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1819 (md., ch.).

**958** VI. Marmion, third child of Daniel Phelps, and Abigail Tuller, born in Bergen, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1819, living in Bergen, N. Y., 1903; md. in Bergen, , 1849, Mary A. Mitchell, dau. William Mitchell and Martha Gibson, his wife, born in , died in , and had nine children.

*VII. Children of Marmion, and Mary Mitchell:*

**959** (1). John W , born in Bergen, N. Y., , 1849 (md., ch.).

**960** (2). Abigail S , born in Bergen, N. Y., , 1851, living 1903; was md. in , to Frank Merrill, son Wadsworth Merrill and Abigail Fairbank, his wife, born in , living in Ohio, 1903. No children.

**961** (3). Lydia Phelps, born in Bergen, N. Y., , 1853, living in 1903; was md. in , 1876, to Elmer Root, son Root, and ,

his wife, born in , died in , and had one son.

**962** (4). Hugh D , born in Bergen, N. Y., , 1855 (md., ch.).

**963** (5). Ida L , born in Bergen, N. Y., , 1857, died in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y., , 1895; was md. in , 1883, to Frederick Root, son Root and , his wife, born in , died in . No

children.

**964** (6). Jervis T , born in , 1859, died in

**965** (7). Nellie M , 1881. Unmd.  
 , born in

, 1863, died  
 , 1896. Unmd.

**966** (8). Anna S , born in  
 , 1867,

; was md. in  
 , 1884, to Elias P

Joslyn, son  
 and

Joslyn  
 , his wife, born in  
 , liv-

ing in Ohio, 1903, and had one child.

**967** (9). Frederick H , born in Bergen,  
 N. Y., , 1869, died in Bergen, N. Y.,  
 , 1885.

Marmion now lives on the farm taken by his grand-  
 father in 1806.

**959** VII. John W. , first child of Mar-  
 mion and Mary Mitchell, born in Bergen, N. Y.,

, 1849, living in 1903; md. in  
 , 1889, Amanda Randal, dau.

Ran-  
 dal and , his wife, born in  
 , living, 1903,

and had two children.

VIII. *Children of John W. , and Amanda Randal:*

**968** (1). Bessie, born in ,  
 1890.

**969** (2). Lewis, born in ,  
 1901.

**962** VII. Hugh D , fourth child of Mar-  
 mion, and Mary Mitchell, born in Bergen, N. Y.,

, 1855, living in Michigan; 1903, md. in  
 , 1875, Jennie Strickland, dau.

Strickland, and  
    , his wife, born in  
    , and had several  
children.

*VIII. Children of Hugh, and Jennie Strickland:*

**970** (1).



## LITCHFIELD

### Part I

EBER,\* child of \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, July 19, 1768, died in Litchfield, Conn., Oct. 14, 1841, aged 73; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, May 23, 1787, Catherine McCollumn, dau. Daniel McCollumn,† and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_

Scotland, \_\_\_\_\_, (1764?),

died in Litchfield, July 6, 1836, aged 72, and had six (?) ‡ children.

#### *Children of Eber, and Catherine McCollumn:*

**971** (1). Norman, born in Woodville, § Conn., Feb. 11, 1788 (md., ch.).

\* It is at present impossible to place Eber, although it appears more than ~~probable~~ that he was a son of William and Deborah Strong, who figure in *The Lost Tribes*. Indeed, from the dates, it would be impossible for him to be the son of any one else. Beyond the records of two of the children of this William, we have nothing of this family. Tradition among Eber's descendants makes them members of the Hebron family, and declares Eber to be the son of a William, and to have had a brother Joseph. These are such thoroughly Peters names that this tradition is probably correct, especially as we find the distinctive Hebron name of John Thompson in this line. It is to be hoped that the publication of this volume will clear and straighten out many obscure and uncertain lines.

† Daniel McCallum (or McCollumn), it is said, came to this country, from Scotland, with the avowed purpose of giving his money and his life to the American cause. He landed in New York about the time of the occupation of that city by Sir Henry Clinton (1777), was taken prisoner, and thrown into a prison ship, and his family scattered. (Duncan McCollom of Saybrook, Conn., married Hannah Peters of Preston, 1805; perhaps he was of the same family. See page 99.)

‡ From the records of Sturbridge, Mass.: "Died, 1813, Dec. 28, child of Eber Peters."

§ In Washington, Litchfield County.

Proven correct

- 972** (2). Melinda, born in Woodville, Conn., March 28, 1792, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, to Alanson Morgan, son *of Daniel* Morgan, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children. Removed to Henry, Putnam Co., Ill., abt. 1835.
- 973** (3). Eber Samuel, born in Woodville, Conn., March 14, 1797 (md., ch.).
- 974** (4). Manley, born in Woodville, Conn., March 11, 1799 (md., ch.).
- 975** (5). John Thompson, born in Litchfield (?), Feb. 11, 1803 (md., no ch.).
- 976** (6). Catherine B \_\_\_\_\_, born in Litchfield, Conn., June 23, 1807, died in Springfield, Mass., Dec. \_\_\_\_\_, 1891; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_ to William Rogers, son \_\_\_\_\_ Rogers, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in New Haven, Conn., \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

Eber md. (2) in Litchfield, \_\_\_\_\_, 1836, Annie Catlin, dau. Charles Catlin, and Sibyl Compton, his wife, and widow of Mathias Dane, Elijah Stuart, and \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 3, 1783, died in Litchfield, Aug. 18, 1867. No children.

1788, Dec. 23, Eber was a resident of Washington, Litchfield Co., Conn. 1794, he resided in Litchfield. He had an iron foundry, and made tools, ploughs, etc. He was also engaged in hauling iron ore from Salisbury. He owned a good deal of land. In 1827 he built a stone house about seven miles from the village of Litchfield. On a marble slab over the door are inscribed the names

and dates of birth of all his children, and below: "Eber Peters built this house in 1827." This house stands on the western side of the Shepaug River, which is the boundary line between Warren and Litchfield.

**971** *Norman*, first child of Eber, and Catherine McCollum, born in Woodville (Washington), Litchfield Co., Conn., Feb. 11, 1788, died in \_\_\_\_\_, N. Y., March 30, 1874, aged 86; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 11, 1809, Abbie Smith, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Smith, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 14, 1782,\* died in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 3, 1824, aged 34 years, 7 months, 19 days,\* and had seven children.

*Children of Norman, and Abbie Smith:*

**977** (1). William E \_\_\_\_\_, born in Litchfield, Conn., July 15, 1810 (md., ch.).

**978** (2). Joseph L \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 29, 1812 (md., ch.).

**979** (3). Abigail, born in Litchfield, Conn., Feb. 26, 1814, died in Cato, N. Y., March 20, 1853; was md. in Litchfield, Ap. 5, 1832, to Josiah Eaker, son \_\_\_\_\_ Eaker, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in Cato, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1872, and had three children.

**980** (4). Samuel Eber, born in Litchfield, Conn., Sept. 25, 1816 (md., ch.).

**981** (5). A son, born in \_\_\_\_\_, July 15, 1819, died Sept. 10, 1819, aged 1 month, 26 days.

**982** (6). A son, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 9, 1820, died May 1, 1821, aged 6 months, 20 days.

**983** (7). Marie Louise, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\* Given to the compiler from Norman Peters' family Bible. Will some one correct it?

, Sept. 7, 1822, died in Elizabeth, N. J., Ap. 21, 1890; was md. in Clyde, N. Y., May , 1838, to Robert S Galt, son Joseph Galt, and Esther Dart, his wife, born in , died in Oswego, N. Y., Aug. 13, 1888, and had four children.

Norman md. (2) in , Dec. 10, 1827, Mary E Hill, dau. Hill, and , his wife, born in , Aug. 29, 1799, died in , Ap. 24, 1874, and had eight children.

*Children of Norman, and Mary Hill:*

- 984** (8). Johnson Hill, born in , Ap. 16, 1829 (md., ch.).
- 985** (9). James Milton, born in , Jan. 10, 1831 (md., ch.).
- 986** (10). Manly B , born in , Feb. 20, 1833 (md., ch.).
- 987** (11). Mary Ann, born in , N. Y., Dec. 5, 1834, died in Corsicana, Texas, July 12, 1902; was md. in Snatchwine, Ill., Oct. 11, 1859, to Joseph Huey, son Huey, and , his wife, born in , died in , and had seven children.
- 988** (12). Catherine E , born in , N. Y., Oct. 4, 1836, living in Olivet, Mich., 1903; was md. in Battle Creek, Mich., Dec. 4, 1864, to Russel G Walker, son Walker, and , his wife, born in , died in Olivet, Mich., July 31, 1870, and had two daughters. Catherine md. (2) in , Peter Willson, son Willson, and

- , his wife, born in  
 , living, 1903, in Olivet, Mich., and  
 had one daughter.
- 989** (13). Norman I., born in  
 , Nov. 5, 1839 (md., ch.).
- 990** (14). Theodore C , born in  
 , Oct. 28, 1841 (md., ch.).
- 991** (15). De Witt C , born in  
 , June 16, 1844 (md., ch.).

About 1817 Norman removed to New York State, where he passed the rest of his life.

**977** William E , first child of Norman, and Abbie Smith, born in Litchfield, Conn., July 15, 1810, died in Detroit, Mich. ; md. in Detroit, Mich., Sept. 14, 1836, Catherine Crane, dau. Crane, and , his wife, born in , died in , and had (several) children.

*Children of William, and Catherine Crane:*

**978** Joseph L , second child of Norman, and Abbie Smith, born in Warren, Conn. (or Litchfield?), Ap. 29, 1812, died in Hanover, Mich., Nov. 18, 1878, aged 67 years, 7 months, and 19 days; md. in , Jan. 20, 1837, Catherine Cole, dau. Cole, and , his wife, born in , died

in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

*Children of Joseph, and Catherine Cole:*

**992** (1).

**993** (2).

**994** (3).

**995** (4).

**996** (5).

**980** Samuel Eber, fourth child of Norman, and Abbie Smith, born in Litchfield, Conn., Sept. 25, 1816, died in Corsicana, Texas, Dec. 16, 1892; md. in Detroit, Mich., Oct. 17, 1849, Mary Elizabeth Case, dau. Seth Case, and Paulina Chapin, his wife, born in Rochester, N. Y., Nov. 17, 1827, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.

*Children of Samuel Eber, and Mary Case:*

**997** (1). Eber Seth, born in Detroit, Mich., May 2, 1852 (md., ch.).

**998** (2). Charles Willis, born in Detroit, Mich., Jan. 26, 1856 (md., no ch.).

**999** (3). Susan Paulina, born in Detroit, Mich., Jan. 14, 1859, died in Syracuse, N. Y., Jan. 7, 1872.

**997** Eber Seth, first child of Samuel Eber, and Mary Case, born in Detroit, Mich., May 2, 1852, living in Calvert, Texas, 1903; md. in Calvert, Nov. 13, 1879, Mary Whipple Hanna, dau. James Scott Hanna, and Martha Cole, his wife, born in Robertson Co., near Calvert, Texas, Nov. 15, 1857, living 1903, and had six children.

*Children of Eber Seth, and Mary Hanna:*

**1000** (1). Eber Hanna, born in Corsicana, Texas, Dec. 20, 1880.



- 1001** (2). James Scott, born in Calvert, Texas, June 5, 1884, died June 8, 1884.
- 1002** (3). Emma Pearl, born in Calvert, Texas, Sept. 3, 1886, died May 28, 1887.
- 1003** (4). Joseph Huey, born in Calvert, Texas, Dec. 20, 1887, died June 24, 1890.
- 1004** (5). Mattie, born in Calvert, Texas, Dec. 2, 1889, died May 18, 1890.
- 1005** (6). Beulah, born in Calvert, Texas, March 11, 1891,

**998** Charles Willis, second child of Samuel Eber, and Mary Case, born in Detroit, Mich., Jan. 26, 1856, living 1903; md. in Corsicana, Texas, Feb. 4, 1880, Anna Carpenter, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Carpenter, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_ . No children.

**984** Johnson Hill, eighth child of Norman, and first child of his second wife, Mary Hill, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 16, 1829, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Texas, Ap. \_\_\_\_\_, 1890; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Texas, Theresa Walker, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Walker and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

*Children of Johnson Hill, and Theresa Walker:*

- 1006** (1).  
**1007** (2).

**985** James Milton, ninth child of Norman, and second child of his second wife, Mary Hill, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 10, 1831, died in Brookfield (Mich.?),

Jan. 9, 1893; md. in Adrian, Mich., , 185 ,  
 Ellen Baldwin, dau. Baldwin, and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had six children.

*Children of James Milton, and Ellen Baldwin:*

**1008** (1). Dwight, born in  
 , died in Snatchwine, Ills.,  
 , 1856 or 1857.

**1009** (2). Charles B , born in

**1010** (3). Lowell, born in

**1011** (4). Seward, born in

**1012** (5). James Milton, born in

**1013** (6). Nellie, born in

**986** Manley B , tenth child of Norman,  
 and third child of his second wife, Mary Hill, born in  
 , Feb. 20, 1833, died in  
 ; md. in Cato, N. Y.,  
 Oct. 26, 1853, Sarah M Sheldon, dau.  
 Sheldon, and , his  
 wife, born in ,  
 died in , and  
 had nine children.

*Children of Manley B , and Sarah Sheldon:*

**1014** (1). Mary E , born in  
 , Oct. 12, 1856,

**1015** (2). Frank H , born in  
 , Aug. 2, 1858, died

- , Ap. 27, 1902.
- 1016** (3). Ella E , born in  
, Aug. 6, 1860.
- 1017** (4). Ida S , born in  
, Jan. 18, 1862, died Oct. 22, 1882.
- 1018** (5). Helen R , born in  
, Aug. 19, 1866,
- 1019** (6). Lizette F , born in  
, Dec. 31, 1867,
- 1020** (7). Emma S , born in  
, Dec. 3, 1869,
- 1021** (8). Ada L , born in  
, Sept. 15, 1871, died in  
, March 10, 1899.
- 1022** (9). Minnie B , born in  
, Sept. 4, 1874, died in  
, March 23, 1875.
- 989** Norman I , thirteenth child of Norman, and sixth child of Mary Hill, his second wife, born in  
, Nov. 5, 1839, died in  
; md. in Tishlewa, Ills.,  
, Susan Merritt, dau. Mer-  
ritt, and , his wife, born in  
, died in  
, and had seven children.

*Children of Norman I* , and *Susan Merritt*:

**1023** (1). Floretta, born in

**1024** (2). Joseph, born in

**1025** (3). Frank, born in  
died in

**1026** (4). Huldah, born in

**1027** (5). Dewitt I , born in

**1028** (6). Edith, born in

**1029** (7). Chancey, born in

**990** Theodore C , fourteenth child of Norman, and seventh child of Mary Hill, his second wife, born in , Oct. 28, 1841, died in ; md. in Washington, Iowa, , Lizzie Kelley, dau. Kelley, and , his wife, born in , died in , and had four children.

*Children of Theodore C* , and *Lizzie Kelley*:

**1030** (1). Birdie, born in

**1031** (2). Edith, born in

**1032** (3). Josephine, born in

**1033** (4). Walter, born in

**991** De Witt C \_\_\_\_\_, fifteenth child of Norman, and eighth child of his second wife, Mary Hill, born in \_\_\_\_\_, June 16, 1844, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in Springport, Jackson Co., Mich., \_\_\_\_\_, Elizabeth Sheldon, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Sheldon, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children.

*Children of Dewitt C \_\_\_\_\_, and Elizabeth Sheldon:*

**1034** (1). Elmer, born in

**1035** (2). Loda, born in

**1036** (3). Mary Rachel, born in

**1037** (4). Dewight, born in

**1038** (5). Emma Clare, born in

**1039** (6). Arthur, born in

**1040** (7). Gertrude, born in

**973** *Eber Samuel*, third child of Eber, and Catherine McCollumn, born in Litchfield, Conn., March 14, 1797, died in Kent, Conn., Feb. 28, 1892; md. in

, Feb. 18, 1824, Harriet Winegar, dau. Garret Winegar, and Lucy , his wife, born in Kent, Conn., Dec. 19, 1798, died in Kent, Feb. 26, 1857, and had five children.

*Children of Eber Samuel, and Harriet Winegar:*

**1041** (1). Garret Eber, born in Warren, Conn., Jan. 30, 1825 (md., ch.).

**1042** (2). Catherine Eliza, born in Kent, Conn., Oct. 5, 1827, died in

; was md. in , Jan. 9, 1848, to Walter S Booth, son Daniel Booth, and Sabra , his wife, born in Bridgewater, Conn., Sept. 28, 1827, died in , and had five children.

**1043** (3). John Henry, born in Kent, Conn., Feb. 2, 1829 (md., ch.).

**1044** (4). Lucy Malinda, born in Kent, Conn., June 11, 1830, died in Kent, Jan. 31, 1851. Unmd.

**1045** (5). James Hull, born in Litchfield, Conn., Aug. 18, 1836 (md., ch.).

Eber Samuel md. (2) in , Mary Ann Moulthrop, dau. Solomon Moulthrop, and , his wife, born in , died in . No children.

1848, Eber Samuel was Justice of the Peace in Kent, Conn.



**1041** Garret Eber, first child of Eber Samuel, and Harriet Winegar, born in Warren, Conn., Jan. 30, 1825, living in Detroit, Mich., 1903; md. in Amherst, Mass., June 29, 1850, Lucy Eliza Merrill, dau. Calvin Merrill, and Cordelia Amelia Leonard, his wife, born in Amherst, June 6, 1828, living 1903, and had two children.

*Children of Garret Eber, and Lucy Merrill:*

**1046** (1). Franc Noble Monnell, born in Kewanee, Ills., Aug. 18, 1854, living in Detroit, 1903; was md. in Detroit, Oct. 21, 1885, to Robert Thomas Yeats, Jr., son Robert Thomas Yeats, and Susan M \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in London, Eng., \_\_\_\_\_, 1830, living 1903, and had four children.

**1047** (2). Mary Armstrong, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 10, 1878, living 1903.

1852, Garret Eber graduated from Trinity College, Conn.; 1853, he was ordained priest of the Protestant Episcopal Church, and is settled in Detroit, Mich.

**1043** John Henry, third child of Eber Samuel, and Harriet Winegar, born in Kent, Conn., Feb. 2, 1829, died in *MANCHESTER, IA. 1920 -* \_\_\_\_\_; md. in Freeport, Stephenson Co., Ills., Sept. 3, 1853, Helen M Kneeland, dau. Hector P \_\_\_\_\_ Kneeland, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Binghampton, N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_, 1833, died in Lincoln, Cal., March 1, 1885, and had three sons.

*Children of John Henry, and Helen Kneeland:*

**1048** (1). Harry Kneeland, born in Delhi, Delaware Co., Iowa, Dec. 22, 1854 (md., ch.).

**1049** (2). Hugh Eber, born in Delhi, Delaware Co., Iowa, June 2, 1856.

**1050** (3). John Gerard, born in Delhi, Iowa, Dec. 8, 1862.



1903

*Rev Garret E Peters*

1902

DETROIT, MICH.



John Henry was educated at Trinity College and studied law with Truman Smith, afterward U. S. Senator from Connecticut. 1853, he resided in Freeport, Ills. He was admitted to practice in the Supreme Court. 1854, he removed to Iowa. He was a member of the Constitutional Convention which framed the present constitution of the State of Iowa. 1861, he enlisted as captain, Co. B, 4th Iowa Cavalry, Volunteers. He was later major, lieutenant., and colonel of the same command. 1865, Sept., he was mustered out of service. He was seriously wounded. 1867, he removed to Memphis, Tenn., and engaged in the practice of law for one year, but his health failing, he returned to Iowa and resided in Delhi, Delaware Co. 1886, he removed to Manchester, Iowa.

**1048** Harry Kneeland, first child of John Henry, and Helen Kneeland, born in Delhi, Delaware Co., Iowa, Dec. 22, 1854, died in Eldora, Iowa, Jan. 30, 1882; md. in

Delhi, Ia. - 1878 to Rose Connor  
 , dau. of G. Connor  
 and , his wife, born in  
 , died in 1892.  
 , and had two children.

Children of Harry Kneeland, and Rose Connor

**1051** (1). Helen, born in Del. Co., Iowa  
 March, 15, 1878,

Nov. 30, 1899. - Manchester, Ia.  
 Died - MARCH 8 - 1943. - Mitchell, Ia. Mo. p.  
 buried - Manchester, Ia.

**1052** (2). Solon, born in Delaware Co., Ia.

Dec. 20, 1881,

child, D.

1918 - Mitchell, South Dakota. Buried at Woonsocket  
 Harry Kneeland was a farmer in Delhi, Iowa. - Delaware County  
 and Milo Twp.

**1049** Hugh Eber, second child of John Henry, and Helen Kneeland, born in Delhi, Iowa, June 2, 1856,

Hugh Eber was a teacher in Delhi, Iowa.

**1050** John Gerard, third child of John Henry, and Helen Kneeland, born in Delhi, Iowa, Dec. 8, 1862,

**1045** James Hull, fifth child of Eber Samuel, and Harriet Winegar, born in Litchfield, Conn., Aug. 18, 1836, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 22, 1864, Welthy Hungerford, dau. Ansel Hungerford, and Louisa \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Pawling, Dutchess Co., N. Y., Jan. 7, 1840, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.

*Children of James Hull, and Welthy Hungerford:*

**1053** (1). John Alva, born in Kent, Conn., Dec. 26, 1868.

**1054** (2). Hattie Louise, born in Kent, Conn., Oct. 20, 1872, died in Kent, March 26, 1878.

**1055** (3). Jessie Louise, born in Kent, Conn., Feb. 14, 1881, living 1902.

**1053** John Alva, first child of James Hull, and Welthy Hungerford, born in Kent, Conn., Dec. 26, 1868,

**974** *Manly*, fourth child of Eber, and Catherine McCollum, born in Woodville, Conn., March 11, 1799, died in Norwich, Conn., Oct. 12, 1863; md. in

, May 22, 1827, Hannah Lucretia Griswold, dau. Griswold, and

, his wife, born in Hartland,\* Conn., Aug. 26, 1805, died in Norwich, Conn., Jan. 15, 1893, aged 87, and had five children.

*Children of Manly, and Hannah Griswold:*

**1056** (1). Delia, born in Milton, Conn., Feb. 23, 1828, died June , 1829.

**1057** (2). Martha, born in Milton, Conn., March , 1830, died in Milton, , aged 7 years.

**1058** (3). Delia, born in Milton, Conn., Aug. 8, 1832, living in Chicago, Ills., 1903; was md. in

, June , 1853, to Stephen Jared Mowry, son Samuel Mowry, and Rebecca ,

his wife, born in Bozrahville, Conn., June 26, 1828, died in Norwich, Conn., Aug. 26, 1865, and had two children.

**1059** (4). Julia, born in Milton, Conn., June 22, 1834, died in Petersburg, Tenn., Nov. , 1867; was md. in Courtland, Ala.,

, 1863, to A W Bentley, M.D., son

Bentley, and , his wife, born in , Va., , died

in Petersburg, Tenn., July , 1866, and had four children.

**1060** (5). Mary Griswold, born in Warren, Conn., Jan. 22, 1842, living in Norwich, Conn., 1903; was md. in

, Sept. 18, 1865, to John S Mowry, son Samuel Mowry, and

Rebecca , his wife, born in Bozrahville, Conn., Jan. 1, 1826, died in

, and had six children.

\* (Or Goshen.)



Manly was educated at Yale and graduated from the Pittsfield Medical School, 1826. For ten years he was a physician in Milton, Conn. His father had an iron foundry in Woodville, Conn., and about 1836 Manly engaged in this business, the name of the firm being M. & J. Peters. Later he was inspector of the iron and steel used in building the Collins line of steamers. In 1856 he bought a tract of land near Knoxville, Tenn. Here was discovered that rich vein of iron ore first developed during the Civil war. The war began before the work was finished. Dr. Peters returned to Connecticut in the fall of 1860, having been outspoken in his loyalty to the Union he could not live in the South. But Jefferson Davis needed this ore, and sent a letter to Dr. Peters offering him protection, and promising money to complete the furnaces, and that the property should not be confiscated. This letter was delivered to Dr. Peters in Norwich. He gave it no consideration, though to him it meant wealth. He did not even speak of it, and Gen. Longstreet used the lumber designed to build the hamlet, for Confederate coffins, and Southern mules and horses fed on the farm. Dr. Peters always retained his interest in his profession and kept in touch with the march of science. He resumed his medical practice, ministered to the families of the soldiers, and did many charitable deeds, now but blessed memories to those he cheered with his quaint humor and his kindly ways. 1846-47-48-50, he was justice of the peace in Warren, Conn.

**975** *John Thompson*, fifth child of Eber, and Catherine McCollumn, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Litchfield Co., Conn., Feb. 11, 1803, died in Litchfield, Conn., March 23, 1878; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, June 6, 1828, Lucy Clemons, dau. Abel Clemons, and Ma-

hitable , his wife, born in Litchfield, Dec. 12, 1798, died in Litchfield, Feb. 20, 1885. No children. They adopted one daughter, now Mrs. S. Almira Clarke of Woodville, Conn., to whom the compiler and all those who read this book are indebted for the interest she has taken and the help she has given in genealogical matters. John Thompson was an iron-master.

## PART II.

JOSEPH,\* child of  
and ,  
born in , died  
in Darien, Genesee Co., N. Y. ; md. in

*Children of Joseph, and*

- 1061** (1). *Joseph*, born in Warren, Conn., July 8, 1783, died in Darien, Genesee Co., N. Y., Feb. 16, 1846; md. in , Sept. 8, 1805, Lucina Curtis, dau. Augustus Curtis, and Lowena , his wife, born in Warren, Jan. 3, 1786, died in Warren, May 7, 1855, and had one son.

*Children of Joseph, and Lucina Curtis:*

- 1062** (1). Theodore Curtis, born in Warren, Conn., July 30, 1806.

1776, Joseph, Sr., was a resident of Warren, Conn., and was one of the subscribers of the following document:

"We, the subscribers, being convinced of the necessity of a body of forces to defeat certain wicked purposes,

\* This Joseph is supposed to be a brother of Eber, but nothing certain is known about him.

formed by instruments of ministerial Tyranny, do solemnly engage ourselves and enlist as private soldiers, in a regiment to be commanded by Col. Andrew Ward, Jr., under command of Major Gen. Lee, for the term of 8 weeks at the utmost, from the day we march from Fairfield which is the place of rendezvous. The Hon. Major Gen. Lee having given his word and honor, that we shall not be detained a single day after said term. Dated at Litchfield, 21st day of January, 1776." The list of names comprises the leading men of Litchfield, Torrington, Goshen, and Warren.

It is said he (or his father) md. (2), in New York State, Mrs. Miller

**1062** Theodore Curtis, only child of Joseph, and Lucina Curtis, born in Warren, Conn., July 30, 1806, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 6, 1876; md. in  
 , Feb. 16, 1835, Ruth Lovett Miller, dau. John Miller, and Rebecca , his wife, born in Hanover, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1814, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Ap. 24, 1879, and had four children.

*Children of Theodore Curtis, and Ruth Miller:*

**1063** (1). Joseph Augustus, born in Darien, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1840 (md., ch.).

**1064** (2). Hugh, born in Darien, N. Y., Sept. 28, 1843 (md., no ch.).

**1065** (3). Genevra Mary, born in Darien, N. Y., June 24, 1846.  
 Unmd.

**1066** (4). John Miller, born in Darien, N. Y., June 1, 1850 (md., ch.).

Joseph, Sr., Joseph, Jr., and Theodore removed to Darien, N. Y., about 1810, the elder members having

bought land there a few years before. The hardships of the journey and of the early life of the settlement made a great impression on Theodore. He was educated at Middlebury Academy, N. Y. 1833 he was admitted to the bar, and he soon after began the practice of law in Buffalo. He was city marshal of Buffalo, and later city clerk. 1853-54, he was a member of the Assembly of New York. 1860 he was appointed one of the original members of the State Board of Assessors. 1865, he was elected president of the State Agricultural Society. About 1865 he removed to Maryland, but was soon appointed to the Department of the Interior in Washington, as an agent to visit the South, and to examine its agricultural resources. After this he settled in Brooklyn, N. Y., and was an officer of the Internal Revenue Department and of the Appraiser's Department at the Custom House. He was at one time associate editor of the *Rural New Yorker*. He was associated with the *World*. He established in Buffalo a magazine called *The Wool Grower*.

**1063** Joseph Augustus, first child of Theodore Curtis, and Ruth Miller, born in Darien, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1840, died in St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 22, 1883; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 21, 1861, Phebe Jane Williams, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Williams, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 30, 1839, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had three sons.

*Children of Joseph Augustus, and Phebe Williams:*

- 1067** (1). Hugh Cowardine, born in Darien, N. Y., Jan. 4, 1864.  
**1068** (2). George Llewellyn, born in Buffalo, N. Y., Aug. 21, 1865.  
**1069** (3). Robert Howard, born in Newark, N. J., July 26, 1873.

Joseph Augustus md. (2) in

, dau.

and

his wife, born in

, died in

and had four children.

*Children of Joseph Augustus, and*

**1070** (1).

**1071** (2).

**1072** (3).

**1073** (4).

**1067** Hugh Cowardine, first child of Joseph Augustus, and Phebe Williams, born in Darien, N. Y., Jan. 4, 1864,  
Unmd.

**1068** George Llewellyn, second child of Joseph Augustus, and Phebe Williams, born in Buffalo, N. Y., Aug. 21, 1865,  
Unmd.

**1069** Robert Howard, third child of Joseph Augustus, born in Newark, N. J., July 26, 1873,  
Unmd.

**1064** Hugh, second child of Theodore Curtis, and Ruth Miller, born in Darien, N. Y., Sept. 28, 1843,  
; md. in  
, June 12, 1889, Maude Clark of Portland,

Ore., dau. Clark, and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 No children.

**1066** John Miller, fourth child of Theodore Curtis, and Ruth Miller, born in Darien, N. Y., June 1, 1850,  
 ; md. in  
 , Oct. 17, 1877, Mary Eskildson Whitney, dau. James Frothingham Whitney, and Mary Henderson, his wife, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 2, 1852,  
 , and had  
 three daughters.

*Children of John Miller, and Mary Whitney:*

**1074** (1). Ruth, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1878,

**1075** (2). Carrie Whitney, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1882,

**1076** (3). Dorothy, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 16, 1886,



## LOST TRIBES

**458** IV. WILLIAM, third child of John, and Mary Marks, born in Hebron, Conn., Aug. 30, 1722, died in Hebron, Ap. 23, 1760; md. in Hebron, Jan. 5, 1744, Ruth Chapwell, dau. Jonathan Chapwell, and Ruth \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Hebron, Jan. 25, 1725, died in Hebron, Feb. 20, 1751, and had four children.

*V. Children of William, and Ruth Chapwell:*

**1077** (1). Mary, born in Hebron, Sept. 29, 1744, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Hebron, June 23, 1764, to Philip Judd, son \_\_\_\_\_ Judd, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had six children.

**1078** (2). William, born in Hebron, July 17, 1746 (md., ch.).

**1079** (3). Joseph, born in Hebron, \_\_\_\_\_, (1747?) (md., ch.).

**1080** (4). Jonathan, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in Hebron, Jan. 9, 1756.

William md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_, Abigail Moreau, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Moreau, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

*Children of William, and Abigail Moreau:*

**1081** (5). Ruth, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1082** (6). Lydia, born in  
 , died in  
 ; md. in Scotland, Conn.,\* March 2,  
 1775, Dean Manning, son Manning and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had  
 children.

**1083** (7). Rachel, born in

**1084** (8). Andrew, born in  
 , Ap. 2, 1758.

**1085** (9). Margaret, born in  
 , Ap. 12, 1760,

William removed from Hebron (Gilead) in 1748.†

**1078** V. *William*, second child of William, and Ruth Chapwell, born in Hebron, Conn., July 17, 1746, died in  
 ; md. in  
 Hebron, Ap. 10, 1766, Deborah Strong, dau. Eleazer Strong, Jr., and  
 , his wife,  
 born in Hebron, Dec. 8, 1745, died in  
 , and had eight children.

\* Marriage recorded in Colchester Church records as of Scotland, Conn.

† In the old graveyard in Andover, Conn., is a stone with the following inscription: "Here lyes ye Body of Mrs Ruth Peters wife Mr William Peters Who Died Feb. 20, 1751 in ye 26th year of her age Who lived Desired and Died Lamented by Mr William Peters and her children Mary, William, Joseph and Jonathan."

VI. *Children of William, and Deborah Strong:*

- 1086** (1). Deborah, born in Hebron, Ap. 10, 1767, died  
in  
**1087** (2).  
**1088** (3).  
**1089** (4).  
**1090** (5). William (?) born in Hebron, Sept. 27, 1773.  
**1091** (6).  
**1092** (7).  
**1093** (8).

**1079** V. *Joseph*, third child of William, and Ruth Chapwell, born in Hebron, (1747?), died in ;  
md. in Hebron, Conn., June 23, 1768, Dorothy Owen, dau. Amos Owen, and , his wife,  
born in Hebron, July 27, 1750, died in  
, and had twelve children.

VI. *Children of Joseph, and Dorothy Owen:*

- 1094** (1). Amasa,\* born in Hebron, Feb. 17, 1769.  
**1095** (2).  
**1096** (3).  
**1097** (4).  
**1098** (5).  
**1099** (6).  
**1100** (7).  
**1101** (8).  
**1102** (9).  
**1103** (10).  
**1104** (11).  
**1105** (12).

**1084** V. *Andrew*, (probably eighth) child of William, and (probably fourth) child of his second wife, Abigail Moreau, born in

\* (Or Amos?)

1775, July 12 to Dec. 18, Andrew Peters, private in 5th Co., 2d Regiment, Capt. Charles Ellsworth. (Officers from East Windsor and Enfield.) 1778, Jan. 10, Andrew Peters entered the service, Capt. Clark's Co. 1781, Feb. 8 to Dec. 31, Andrew Peters of Coventry, Conn., for 3 years, 2d Regiment.

PART II

**460 IV.** JOSEPH, fifth child of John, and Mary Marks, born in Hebron, Conn., Aug. 20, 1726, died in Chatham, Conn., Jan. 21, 1761; md. in Hebron, Jan. 14, 1748, Deborah Burchard, dau. Burchard, and

, his wife, born in  
, died in  
, and had six children.

*V. Children of Joseph, and Deborah Burchard:*

**1106** (1). Joseph, born in Hebron, Dec. 24, 1748, died Dec. 26, 1751.

**1107** (2). Samuel, born in Colchester, Conn., Dec. 9, 1750 (md., ch.).

**1108** (3). Deborah, born in Colchester, May 4, 1753, died in  
Unmd.

**1109** (4). Joseph, born in Colchester, Jan. 5, 1756 (md., ch.).

**1110** (5). Susannah, born in  
, died in  
; was md. in  
, to Hopkins West, son  
Moses West, and Sarah , his wife, born  
in ,  
died in ,  
and had five children.

**1111** (6). Phebe, born in Middletown, Conn., Oct. 26, 1760, died in East Hampton, in the town of Chatham, Conn., June 1, 1795; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Dec. 12, 1780, to George Gates, son Nehemiah Gates, and Ann \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Chatham, Conn., \_\_\_\_\_ (bap. Nov. 2, 1760), died in Chatham, Conn., Ap. 6, 1826, and had six children.

Joseph was a physician and died of the smallpox. When he found that he had been exposed to the disease he settled all his affairs and made what provision he could for his family. His gravestone is standing in Chatham, Conn., and is inscribed: "In memory of Joseph Peters born Aug. 27, 1726, died Jan. 27, 1761, to ye great grief of his relict five children & acquaintances, whose charities to ye poor entitle him to ye temple of everlasting memory, ye blessings of God. Mortals must die to become immortal, Heaven gained only through Death. Faith in crucifixion Hope by resurrection."

He may be the Joseph who was in the 8th Co. (Capt. Hobbey's), 1755, from Sept. 5 to Dec. 6; 1756, Aug. 3 to Dec. 1; and again, 1757, Ap. 5, in the 3d Co., under Major Pateison, 3d Reg. If this is not our Joseph the man mentioned must be from Massachusetts, and either of the New Hampshire line or of the Salem family.

**1107** V. *Samuel*, second child of Joseph, and Deborah Burchard, born in Colchester, Conn., Dec. 9, 1750, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Huldah

Young, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Young, and  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had three children.

VI. *Children of Samuel, and Huldah Young:***1112** (1).**1113** (2).**1114** (3).

1776, Sept., Samuel was in the 12th Regiment, Capt. Wells's Co., as drummer, and marched to West Chester. 1778, Aug. 2 to Sept. 12, he was drummer in Capt. Rudd's Co., under Col. Chapman, under Brig.-Gen. Tyler, under Gen. Sullivan, and engaged in the attempt to dislodge the British at Newport (battle of Rhode Island), Aug. 29, 1778. He was also in the service from Jan. 1, 1781, to Dec. 31, 1781.\*

**1109** V. *Joseph*, fourth child of Joseph, and Deborah Burchard, born in Colchester, Conn., Jan. 5, 1756, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in Hebron, Conn., Oct. \_\_\_\_\_, 1778, Sarah Welles, dau. Edmund Welles, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

VI. *Children of Joseph, and Sarah Welles:*

**1115** (1). Mary, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_. Unmd.

**1116** (2). Sarah, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, to Mathew Gibbs, son \_\_\_\_\_ Gibbs, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children. Resided Cambridge, N. Y.

\* This service was erroneously given to Capt. Samuel (478). It is difficult to distinguish in many cases, but this is now believed to be a correct division.





OHIO

**478** V. ANDREW, twelfth child of Col. John, and Lydia Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn., Dec. 23, 1759, died in Columbia, Hamilton Co., Ohio, Feb. 25, 1825; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Sarah Taft, dau.

\_\_\_\_\_ Taft, and \_\_\_\_\_,  
his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
\_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
and had nine children.

VI. *Children of Andrew, and Sarah Taft:*

**1119** (1). William, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1120** (2). John, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1121** (3). Simeon Andrew, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1122** (4). Absalom Oliver, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1123** (5). Azubah, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, to \_\_\_\_\_

Jenkins

son \_\_\_\_\_ Jenkins, and \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, his wife,

**1124** (6). Sarah P \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, to \_\_\_\_\_

Pritchard, son \_\_\_\_\_

Pritchard,

and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,

**1125** (7). Bethia, born in \_\_\_\_\_

## Connecticut

, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , to Anderson,  
 son Anderson, and  
 , his wife.

**1126** (8). Lydia P , born in  
 , died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , to  
 Rawson, son Rawson,

**1127** (9). Dolly P , born in  
 , died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , to  
 Green, son Green, and

It is probably this Andrew who served in the Revolutionary army, entering 1778, April 10, for nine months, in Col. Humphrey's regiment.

**1119** VI. *William*, first child of Andrew, and Sarah Taft, born in

**1120** VI.-*John*, second child of Andrew, and Sarah Taft, born in

**1121** VI. Simeon Andrew, third child of Andrew, and Sarah Taft, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Calhoun Co., Ills., Jan. 16, 1842; md. in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_, dau. \_\_\_\_\_, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

*VII. Children of Simeon Andrew, and*

**1128** (1).

**1129** (2).

**1130** (3).

**1131** (4).

**1132** (5).

**1122** VII. *Absalom Oliver*, fourth child of Andrew, and Sarah Taft, born in Columbia, Ohio, Feb. 1, 1808, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, 1840,

\_\_\_\_\_, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

He was living in Clark Co., Ill., in 1843.

*VIII. Children of Absalom Oliver, and*

## NEW HAMPSHIRE

### SEBORNE (*Seberance*)

The descent of the New Hampshire Peters is purely inferential, and the only clue—but which, fortunately, is of serious importance—is the unusual name of Seborne. The birth of the second child of Andrew 3 II of Andover is recorded on the Andover records as Sibbons. In his grandfather's will the name is Seberance.\* It is evident that this is the real name, and that Sibbons, Seborne, Seaborn (and probably the name of Seaverns) are spellings according to the usual clipping English pronunciation of long family names, like Cholmondeley, which is pronounced Chumley, Beecham for Beauchamp, Sinclair for Saint Clair, etc. The name is, therefore, our only clue, but it is a fairly safe one to follow, especially in view of the fact that Concord, N. H., was largely settled by Andover people, that the dates correspond, and that Sibbons, or Seborne (Seberance), disappears from Andover.

The first mention of Seborne we find in New Hampshire is in 1747, when he is in garrison in Mr. Jonathan Eastman's house at the same time that his son (or brother) James is in garrison in Capt. Henry Lovejoy's house. Jonathan Eastman's house was on the Mill road, opposite the home of Mr. Aaron Shute, in the West parish; "Seaborne" Peters and William Peters are both there. In 1751 Seborne is mentioned as follows: "I Seborn Peters

\* According to his grandfather's will he is to have "a payer of oxren worth tenne pounds in pay or tenne pounds other wise as my Executors & he shall agree when he is a (fit?) age."

of Rumford in New Hampshire. Miller," and he sells to Benjamin Fifield twenty acres of land by Turkey Pond; the land is bounded "south by land of Barachias Farnum, east and north by common land, and west on Turkey Bogg; also twenty-eight acres by Turkey river near river Bank, bounded south east by Eastman's mill farm," etc. The deed is signed Seborne Peters, 1751, Nov. 5.

In the list of church members Seborne Peters stands No. 16, and Mary Peters No. 17; presumably they were husband and wife, but whether of the first or second New Hampshire generation it is impossible to say. There are dates only at intervals; the date of No. 15 is 1744, but it is possible that there were no admissions for some years after.

In 1757 Seaborn Peters is mentioned: "One head, one house, 0 land, 1 horse, 0 oxen, 2 cows." This gives the impression of a very young man, just beginning life and as yet unmarried. Probably he is of the third generation.

**11** III. Seborne (Seberance), second child of Andrew, and Elizabeth Farnham, born in Andover, Mass., Feb. 19, 1688, died in

; md. in

(Mary?)

, dau.

and

, his

wife, born in

died in

, and

had (seven?) children.

#### IV. Children of Seborne, and

**1133** (1). James, born in

(1711) (md., ch.).

**1134** Seborn, born in

**1135** Elizabeth, born in

(abt. 1716?), died in

; was md. in

, 1738, to William Walker



(both of Rumford, intention posted May 10, 1738), son  
Walker, and

, his wife, born in  
, died in  
, and had children.

**1136** William, born in  
(abt. 1718?) (md., ch.).

**1137** Mary, born in  
(abt. 1722?), died in  
; was md. in  
, Ap. 17, 1743, to Nathaniel Rix  
(both of Rumford), son James Rix, and Annah Her-  
rick, his wife, born in Preston, Conn., June 6, 1714,  
died in Concord, N. H., , and had six  
children. In 1745 he enlisted in the expedition to  
Crown Point.

**1138** Obadiah, born in  
(abt. 1725?), killed by the Indians at Pennacook,  
N. H., Aug. 11, 1746.

**1139** Hannah, born in  
(abt. 1726?), died in  
; was md. in  
, Aug. 15, 1747, to Benjamin  
Fifield, son Fifield, and  
, his wife, born in  
, died in  
, March 8, 1794, and had twelve children.

**1133** IV. James (probably first child of Seborni, and  
(Mary?), born in  
(1711), died in Salisbury,  
N. H., Oct. 16, 1801, aged 90 years; md. in Andover,  
Mass., Dec. 31, 1736 (intention of marriage posted  
on meeting-house door in Rumford, Oct. 16, 1736; mar-  
riage in Andover records as above),\* Elizabeth Farnham,

\* He is referred to as James Peters of Suncook (now Pembroke),  
N. H.

dau. Farnham, and .  
 , his wife, born in  
 , died in Salisbury, N. H., Aug.  
 , 1793, and had children.

*V. Children of James, and Elizabeth Farnham:*

**1140** (1). James, born in Concord, N. H., Jan. 14, 1738-39 (md., ch.).

**1141** (2). William, born in Concord, N. H., Dec. 7, 1740 (md., ch.).

**1142** (3). Sarah, born in  
 , (bap. Sept. 20, 1746, by the Revd. Timothy Walker, in Concord, N. H.), died Oct. 8, 1746.

**1143** . (Perhaps) Ruth, born in  
 , died in  
 ; was md. in Thompson, Conn., July 3, 1769, to Ebenezer Burrill, son  
 Burrill, and  
 his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had children. (She was "of Douglas.")

**1144** Sarah, born in  
 , died in  
 ; was md. in Concord, N. H., May 22, 1772, to John Farnham, Jr., son  
 Farnham, and , his wife,  
 born in ,  
 died in ,  
 and had children.

1746, Aug. 11, James is in garrison in Mr. Henry Lovejoy's house, in the West Parish village. 1747, James signed a petition, with other Rumford men, for a grist-mill.

" 1748, a muster roll of men from the neighborhood of Manchester in His Majesty's service, under command of

John Goffe, captain, employed in scouting on the frontiers of the province of New Hampshire, Anno Domini, 1748: James Peters, Sentinel, entered June 10, discharged Oct. 2; time of service 16 weeks, 3 days. Pay, 1-5-10."

Expedition against Forts Duquesne, Niagara, and Crown Point. New Hampshire furnished a regiment of 600 men against Crown Point, ready April 1, under Capt. Joseph Blanchard. James Peters, sentinel, ent. Ap. 24, dis. July 6, 1756. Expedition against Crown Point, 1756, New Hampshire regiment of 700 men under Col. Nathaniel Meserve of Portsmouth, James Peters, sentinel, ent. May 12, dis. Nov. 3.\*

He removed to Hopkinton, N. H. He was one of the first settlers of Henniker, N. H., in 1761 (formerly called New Marlborough, and referred to as Moolbury), where he exchanges land with his son William.

1776, May, Henniker Alarm list, Capt. Adams' training soldiers, James Peters.

**1140** V. James, first child of James, and Elizabeth Farnham, born in Concord, N. H., Jan. 14, 1739, died in \_\_\_\_\_, md. in \_\_\_\_\_,

\_\_\_\_\_, (prob.) Rhoda

Taylor, dau. Jonathan Taylor, and Rhoda \_\_\_\_\_,

his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,

died in \_\_\_\_\_, 1812,

and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

*VI. Children of James, and Rhoda Taylor (?): †*

**1145** (1). (Prob.) Mary, born in \_\_\_\_\_, (abt. 1760?), died in \_\_\_\_\_, March \_\_\_\_\_, 1837; was md. (2d

\* There appear to be two James here. They may be father and son.

† This family is purely inferential. The persons named cannot be placed elsewhere, and divers indications point to their home as here.

- wife), in  
 to Bigford Spooner, son Spooner, and  
 , his wife, born in  
 , Dec. 18,  
 1743, died in  
 , Aug. 5, 1819, and had ten children. He was  
 of Dartmouth and Lisbon, N. H.
- 1146** (Prob.) Comfort, born in  
 , 1760 or 1761, died in Swan-  
 zey, N. H., March 11, 1833.
- 1147** James, born in  
 , 1763-64.

It is inferred that the first child of James and Elizabeth Farnham married Rhoda Taylor,—some James did, and apparently about this time. If his son James is the one who married Susannah Coombs, then Susannah was eight years older than her husband, but this is possible. Among the children of Mary, who married Bigford Spooner, are to be found the names of Comfort, Barnabas, and Rhoda, all uncommon names, and all significant. Mary's first child was born in 1779. There was a James hailing from Douglas, and a Comfort from Worcester Co., and we are told that Susannah Coombs used to live in Douglas, and that in her old age she liked to talk of that town where she may have been born. Comfort has record as follows:

(*Massachusetts Archives.*) 1777, May 4, to July 4, 1777. Comfort Peters, private. Capt. Isaac Martin's Co., Col. Joseph Whitney's Reg., Service 2 mos, 6 days.

1777, Dec. 1, to Jan. 2, 1778, in Capt. Joseph Sibley's Co., Col. Danforth Keyes' Reg. 1777, Dec. 8, service at North Kingston, dated (Sturbridge, Mass., Aug. 3d, 1783.)

1779, May 17, to July 1, Comfort Peters, private, 19 years of age, 5 ft. 5 in. Dark. Residence, Douglas (Mass.), Capt. Whitney's Co., Col. Tyler's Reg. Marched July 2d, 1779.

1779, July 22, in Capt. Webb's Co., 4th Reg., to Ap. 22, 1780.

1780, July 10, to Dec. 14, 1780. Service in Rhode Island under Gen. Spencer.

Descriptive list of men raised to reinforce the Continental Army for the term of 6 mos. agreeable to resolve June 5, 1780. Comfort Peters, private. Arrival at Springfield, July 12, 1780, 13th Division. Marched to camp July 12, 1780, under command of Ens. Gilbert.

1780, enlisted July 12, for twenty days, Capt. Japheth Daniel's Co., Col. Thomas Nixon's 6th Reg., Aug., Sept., Oct., Nov., Dec., 1780.

List of men raised for the 6 mos. service and returned by Brig.-Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 2, 1780. Comfort Peters, private. Col. Shepherd's 4th Reg. Engaged for 9 mos. Ap. 10, 1780.

Our James (or Jameses) of Worcester Co. and of Douglas have records as follows:

(*Massachusetts Archives.*) James Peters, Douglas, for one year in Capt. Turtelot's Co., Col. Carey's\* Reg., Service at Rhode Island, dated June 4, 1778. 1778,

Jan. 1 to 1782, Dec. 31, clothing acct. James Peters, 6th Reg. private.

James Peters, private, 6th Reg. Col. Thomas Nixon, 6th Co., to 1782, during war. A return of men entitled to \$80 gratuity for serving during war.

James Peters, private, 6th Reg., Lt. Col.'s Co., 1780, clothing, Peekskill, Dec. 5, 1780. (Has his signature attached.)

James Peters appears (probably the son, and the other the father) on an order dated West Point, Jan. 28, 1783, for wages for years 1781-82-83, as drummer in the 6th Reg.

Enlisted men, James Peters, Douglas, Worcester Co.,

\* (Or Crarey.)



16 years, 5 ft. 5 in., dark brown hair, enl. Ap. 15, 1780, for time during war; Capt. Holden's Co., Lt. Col. Smith's 6th Mass. Reg., West Point, Jan. 29, 1781, drummer.

James Peters, drummer, 6th Reg., Lt. Col.'s Co., service for July, 1780, for Aug. and Sept., 1780, Lt. Col. Whitney's Co., 6th Reg., clothing, Oct. 16, 1780 (makes his mark).

Receipt for clothing, Aug. 1, 1780 (his mark). Service, May 13, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780. 1781, Jan. to Dec., for wages, etc., Capt. Abel Holden's Co., Lt. Col. Calvin Smith's Reg. 1782, Jan. to Dec., Capt. Mason Wottle's Co., Lt. Col. Calvin Smith's Reg. On command, March; sick, Sept. and Oct., 1782.

Service, Oct., Nov., Dec., 1780. Boston, 1781, June 22, also Dec., 1781. 1784, Feb. 1, arrears of pay, etc. James Peters, Worcester, 6th Reg., entitled to 200 acres of land, or \$20 in money by resolve of court, March 5, 1801.

Same. Boston, Feb. 18, 1804, a certificate of service for gratuity of \$20.

(*State Papers, New Hampshire, Hammond. Vol. xiv., Rev. Rolls.*) "Three years' men enlisted from 4th militia Reg., 1777. Town from, Henicor James Peters. Capt. Elijah Clarges.

Capt. Elijah Clarges' Co. Three years' men. Roll—James Peters, Jr. Bounty 20. Travel money from their home to Charlestown, N. H., at 2d. per mile—10. (Heniker men.)

2d Reg. commanded by Col. Geo. Reid, for years 1777, 1778, and 1779. 6th co. James Peters, private. Amt. of depreciation—12.70.

**1147** V. James, \* child of James, and (Rhoda Taylor ?), born in Rumford (now Concord), N. H., (1763-64), died in Swanzy, N. H., Oct. 6,

\* Probably the drummer referred to in military service above.



1825; md. in

Susannah Coombs, dau.

Coombs, and

, his wife, born in

, died in Alstead, N. H.,  
Aug. 4, 1853, aged 100 years, 8 months, and had seven  
children.

*VI. Children of James, and Susannah Coombs:*

**1148** (1). Jephthah, born in Douglas, Mass., Dec. 14,  
1784.

**1149** (2). Reuben, born in Gloucester, R. I., Aug. 2,  
1786 (md., ch.).

**1150** (3). James, born in Gloucester, R. I., Jan. 2, 1788.

**1151** (4). Thankful, born in Adams, Mass., July 4, 1790,  
died in

**1152** (5). John, born in Adams, Mass., Sept. 18, 1792.

**1153** (6). Jesse, born in Adams, Mass., June 15, 1794  
(md., ch.).

**1154** (7). Barnabas Coombs, born in Adams, Mass., Feb.  
1, 1798 (md., ch.).

**1148** VI. Jephthah, first child of James, and Susannah  
Coombs, born in Douglas, Mass., Dec. 14, 1784, died in

**1149** VI. Reuben, second child of James and Susannah  
Coombs, born in Gloucester, R. I., Aug. 2, 1786, died in  
; md. in

, dau.

and , his wife, born in  
 , died in  
 , and had  
 seven children.

*VII. Children of Reuben, and*

**1155** (1). Reuben, born in North Adams, Mass., May 17,  
 1810 (md., ch.).

**1156** (2). Mary Emeline, born in  
 , Jan. 31, 1813,

**1157** (3). Barnabas Coombs, born in Williamstown,  
 Mass., Sept. 19, 1817 (md., ch.).

**1158** (4). Eliza Ann, born in  
 , Oct. 18, 1819, died in

**1159** (5). Judith Brown, born in  
 , Nov. 7, 1821, died in

**1160** (6). Persis Abigail, born in  
 , Sept. 10, 1825, died in

**1161** (7). Lucy Juliette, born in  
 , Sept. 21, 1830, died in

**1155** VII. Reuben, first child of Reuben, and  
 , born in North Adams, Mass.,

May 17, 1810, died in Mercer Co., Mo., March 14, 1870;  
 md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Sylvia  
 Edson, dau. David Edson, and Polly Belding, his wife,  
 born in Wilmington, Vt., \_\_\_\_\_, 1813, died in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had six  
 children.

*VIII. Children of Reuben, and Sylvia Edson:*

**1162** (1). James, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1163** (2). Mary, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1164** (3). William Earle, born between North and South  
 Adams, Mass., July 2, 1838 (md., ch.).

**1165** (4). Ann Maria, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1166** (5). Sarah Jane, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1167** (6). Mary Esther, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1162** VIII. James, first child of Reuben, and Sylvia  
 Edson, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_

**1164** VIII. William Earle, third child of Reuben, and  
 Sylvia Edson, born between North and South Adams,

Mass., July 2, 1838, died in

; md. in

, May

12, 1872, Mary Alma Smith, dau. Josiah Smith, and Elizabeth

, his wife, born in Franklin Co., Ohio,

June 1, 1846, died in

, and had four children.

*IX. Children of William Earle, and Mary Smith:*

**1168** (1). Earle, born in Pleasanton, Iowa, Feb. 22, 1873.

**1169** (2). Leota, born in Pleasanton, Iowa, March 29, 1876.

**1170** (3). Essie, born in Lindley Springs, Mo., May 19, 1878,

**1171** (4). Zora, born in Lindley Springs, Mo., July 10, 1881,

**1157** VII. Barnabas Coombs, third child of Reuben, and

; born in Williamstown,

Mass., Sept. 19, 1817, died in Wetmore, Nemaha Co., Kansas, Feb. 4, 1887; md. in

May 9, 1850, Harriet E

Smith of Hornby

Forks, N. Y., dau.

Smith and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had children (several).

*VIII. Children of Barnabas Coombs, and Harriet Smith:*

**1172** (1).

**1150** VI. James, third child of James, and Susannah Coombs, born in Gloucester, R. I., Jan. 2, 1788, died in

**1152** VI. John, fifth child of James, and Susannah Coombs, born in Adams, Mass., Sept. 18, 1792, died in  
; md. in

**1153** VI. Jesse, sixth child of James, and Susannah Coombs, born in Adams, Mass., June 15, 1794, died in Mohawk, N. Y., Feb. 28, 1865; md. in

, March , 1815, Celinda Larrabee, dau. Larrabee, and  
, his wife, born in , Dec. 11, 1799, died in Mohawk, N. Y., Ap. 28, 1859, and had four children.

*VII. Children of Jesse, and Celinda Larrabee:*

**1173** (1). Clarissa, born in Westford,\* N. H., Dec. 20, 1819, died in Mohawk, N. Y., March 5, 1891; was md. in , March 14, 1836, to T J Thayer, son Thayer, and , his wife, born in , died in Thurburn, Oneida Co., N. Y., Jan. 1, 1857, and had three children.

**1174** (2). Susan, born in Westford,\* N. H., Aug. 16, 1827, died in Mohawk, N. Y., Aug. 2, 1860; was md. in , July 6, 1845, to C T West, son West, and , his wife, born in Fairfield, N. Y., July 30, 1809, died in Mohawk, N. Y., June 23, 1863, and had three sons.

\* Or Westport?

**1175** (3). Janette, born in Westford,\* N. H., Oct. 11, 1830, died in Herkimer, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1890; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Feb. 17, 1849, to George F \_\_\_\_\_ White, son \_\_\_\_\_ White and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Herkimer, N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_, died at the Soldiers' Home, Bath, N. Y., \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

**1176** (4). James W \_\_\_\_\_, born in Westford,\* N. H., Dec. 13, 1832 (md., ch.).

**1176** VII. James W \_\_\_\_\_, fourth child of Jesse, and Celinda Larrabee, born in Westford,\* N. H., Dec. 13, 1832, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 17, 1851, Rosan Haines, dau. James Haines, and Catherine Caster, his wife, born in Little Falls, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1832, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

VIII. Children of James W \_\_\_\_\_, and Rosan Haines:

**1177** (1). Horatio, born in \_\_\_\_\_, June 23, 1852.

**1178** (2). Viola, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 18, 1853, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**1179** (3). Delia, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 18, 1855, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**1180** (4). Linda, born in \_\_\_\_\_, March 23, 1859, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\* Or Westport ?



**1181** (5). Libbie, born in  
4, 1861, died in

About 1843 James removed to Mohawk, N. Y.

**1154** VI. Barnabas Coombs, seventh child of James, and Susannah Coombs, born in Adams, Mass., Feb. 1, 1798, died in ;  
md. in Winchester, N. H., Aug. 26, 1819, Rebecca P  
Willard, dau. Amos Willard, and Olive  
, his wife, born in Winchester, N. H., May 1, 1802,  
died in , and  
had four children.

*VII. Children of Barnabas Coombs, and Rebecca Willard:*

**1182** (1). Francis R. , born in Rutland,  
Mass., Aug. 16, 1821 (md., ch.).

**1183** (2). John Q , born in Swanzey,  
N. H., Aug. 2,\* 1821, died in Swanzey, Oct. 1, 1830.

**1184** (3). Lauren W , born in Swanzey,  
N. H., Aug. 22, 1828 (md., ch.).

**1185** (4). Mary A , born in Swanzey,  
N. H., May 14, 1836, died in

; was md. in Walpole, N. H.,  
Oct. 2, 1855, to Orrin P Gleason, son

Gleason, and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had children.

**1182** VII. Francis R , first child of Barnabas  
Coombs, and Rebecca Willard, born in Rutland, Mass.,  
Aug. 16, 1821, died in

; md. in

, Lucy M

Severance, dau. Ebenezer

\*The record says 1821. Will some one correct it ?

Severance, and Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Alstead, N. H., Sept. 17, 1820, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had one daughter.

*VIII. Children of Francis R \_\_\_\_\_, and Lucy Severance:*

**1186** (1). Emma F \_\_\_\_\_, born in Alstead, N. H., Jan. 7, 1847, died in Winchester, N. H., June 5, 1880; was md. in Keene, N. H., June 20, 1866, to \_\_\_\_\_ Woodward, son \_\_\_\_\_ Woodward, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died \_\_\_\_\_ in \_\_\_\_\_ and had one child.

**1184** VII. Lauren W \_\_\_\_\_, third child of Barnabas Coombs, and Rebecca Willard, born in Swanzey, N. H., Aug. 22, 1828, died in Mohawk, N. Y., Dec. 3, 1882; md. in \_\_\_\_\_

*VIII. Children of Lauren W \_\_\_\_\_, and \_\_\_\_\_*

**1187** (1). A son, \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
**1188** (2). A daughter, \_\_\_\_\_

**1141** V. William, second child of James, and Elizabeth Farnham, born in Concord, N. H., Dec. 7, 1740, died in Henniker, N. H., July 5, 1775; md. in Hopkinton, N. H., Oct. 15, 1766, by the Revd. James Soales, to Sarah Jewell, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Jewell, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_

(1736 ?), died in Henniker, N. H., Jan. 22, 1812, and had four children.\*

VI. *Children of William, and Sarah Jewell:*

**1189** (1). Sibbons, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
\_\_\_\_\_ , died prior to 1772, aged 6.

**1190** (2). Joseph, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
1768,

**1191** (3). Mary, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
1770, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**1192** (4). Jacob, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
Aug. 17, 1772 (md., ch.).

William removed from Hopkinton, N. H., to Henniker, N. H., and settled in the eastern part of the town, upon the farm now known as the Jacob Peters farm. He and his family passed the first night in town under a rock, near which he built his cabin. He was a prominent man in the town. He often assisted the committee of proprietors in laying out roads and in other improvements. 1767, July 18, he was voted to be one of the surveyors (surveyors ?) by four of the proprietors. 1768, Nov. 10, he was one of the incorporators of the town. In 1775, July 5, he was killed by the falling of a tree while at work for, and with, Lieut. Samuel Wadsworth, upon the farm now owned and occupied by Franklin Goss, and a little east of his present residence.

**1190** VI. Joseph, second child of William, and Sarah Jewell, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
1768, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ;

\* Gravestones in old Henniker graveyard: "Mr William Peters who was instantly by the Fall of a Tree Killd July 5, 1775 aged 35 years." "Mrs. Sarah Carr formerly wife of Mr. William Peters who died January 22d 1812, aged 75 years and 6 months."

md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 29, 1791,  
 Sarah Peters, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Peters, and  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children

**1192** VI. Jacob, fourth child of William, and Sarah Jewell, born in Henniker, N. H., Aug. 17, 1772, died in (Canaan, N. H.?), Sept. 19, 1845; md. in Henniker, Dec. 3, 1793, Sarah Wood Eager, dau. Joseph Eager, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Marlborough, N. H., died in Henniker, July 26, 1814, and had six children.

*VII. Children of Jacob, and Sarah Eager:*

**1193** (1). William, born in Henniker, N. H., Sept. 10, 1794 (md., ch.).

**1194** (2). John, born in Henniker, N. H., Sept. 29, 1796 (md., ch.).

**1195** (3). Hannah, born in Henniker, N. H., June 7, 1799, died in Henniker, Nov. 28, 1825. Unmd.

**1196** (4). Elizabeth, born in Henniker, N. H., Dec. 2, 1801, died in Henniker,

\_\_\_\_\_ ; was md. in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ , to \_\_\_\_\_

Descomb,

son

**1197** (5). Moses Sawyer, born in Henniker, N. H., June 10, 1804 (md., no ch.?).

**1198** (6). Lois, born in Henniker, N. H., Feb. 14, 1809, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ;

was md. in \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ , Dec. 24,

1829, to Henry F \_\_\_\_\_

Murtough of Brad-

ford, Vt.

Jacob md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. 7, 1815, Anna Cochran, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Cochran, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Bradford, N. H., \_\_\_\_\_, died in Henniker, Sept. 19, 1865, and had five children.

*Children of Jacob, and Anna Cochran:*

**1199** (7). Joseph Colby, born in Henniker, N. H., June 1, 1816 (md.).

**1200** (8). Sarah W \_\_\_\_\_, born in Henniker, N. H., Feb. 28, 1818, died in Henniker, Dec. 4, 1877; was md. in Henniker, June 6, 1844, to Joseph B

Colby, son Eliphalet Colby, and Lydia W \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Henniker, Feb. 25, 1819, died in Henniker, July 19, 1860, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children. Sarah was md. (2) in

\_\_\_\_\_, July 14, 1864, to C \_\_\_\_\_ G McAlpine, son Daniel McAlpine, and Abigail Gould, his wife, born in Hopkinton, N. H.,

\_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
. No children.

**1201** (9). Mary C \_\_\_\_\_, born in Henniker, N. H., Nov. 21, 1819.

**1202** (10). Jacob, born in Henniker, N. H., Oct. 9, 1821 (md., ch.).

**1203** (11). Fanny, born in Henniker, N. H., \_\_\_\_\_, 1827, died Ap. 13, 1831.

Jacob resided on the homestead in Henniker, N. H.; later he removed, with his sons Joseph and Jacob, to Canaan, N. H., and probably died there.

**1193** VII. William, first child of Jacob, and Sarah Wood Eager, born in Henniker, N. H., Sept. 10, 1794, died in Salisbury, N. H., Dec. 18, 1881; md. in

, Jan. 23, 1822, Fanny Hadley, dau.  
 Obadiah Hadley, and Hannah , his wife,  
 born in , 1799,  
 died in Canaan, N. H., March 5, 1866, and had five chil-  
 dren.

*VIII. Children of William, and Fanny Hadley:*

**1204** (1). John, born in Bradford, N. H., Dec. 2, 1822  
 (md., ch.).

**1205** (2). Obadiah, born in Bradford, N. H., Ap. 4,  
 1825 (md., ch.).

**1206** (3). Hannah, born in Bradford, N. H.,  
 , 1827, died in

**1207** (4). Sarah, born in Bradford, N. H.,  
 , 1828, died in

**1208** (5). Druzilla, born in Bradford, N. H.,  
 , 1832, died in

**1204** VIII. John, first child of William, and Fanny  
 Hadley, born in Bradford, N. H., Dec. 2, 1822, died in  
 ; md. in  
 , Jan. 16, 1842, Hannah Toplin,  
 dau. Richard Toplin and Polly , his wife,  
 born in Orange, Vt., Jan. 13, 1828, died in Canaan, N. H.,  
 July 29, 1856, and had one daughter.

*IX. Children of John, and Hannah Toplin:*

**1209** (1). Druzilla, born in Canaan, N. H., Sept. 20,  
 1851, died March 10, 1858.



John md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 14,  
 1857, Rosannah Hadley, dau. Silas Hadley, and Sally  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Canaan, N. H., Nov. 15,  
 1828, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**1205** VIII. Obadiah, second child of William, and  
 Fanny Hadley, born in Bradford, N. H., Ap. 4, 1825,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_; md.  
 in Newport, N. H., \_\_\_\_\_, Lydia Hind, dau.  
 \_\_\_\_\_ Hind, and \_\_\_\_\_, his  
 wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 died in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 9, 1862, and  
 had \_\_\_\_\_ children. (?) Obadiah md. (2), in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, July 26, 1865, Harriet E  
 Hutchinson, dau. Solomon Hutchinson, and Catherine  
 P \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in East Wilton, N. H.,  
 May 5, 1829, died in \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had five children.

*IX. Children of Obadiah, and Harriet Hutchinson:*

**1210** (1). Emma L \_\_\_\_\_, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, March 5, 1868,

**1211** (2). Sarah E \_\_\_\_\_, born in  
 \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in  
 \_\_\_\_\_, to J  
 R \_\_\_\_\_ Hutchinson, son

**1212** (3). Fannie, born in \_\_\_\_\_





(1796-1876)

JOHN PETERS  
HENNIKER, N.H.

1862-63

**1213** (4). William H \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1214** (5). Josie, born in \_\_\_\_\_

Obadiah was a machinist, and at one time resided in Nashua, N. H.

**1194** VII. John, second child of Jacob, and Sarah Eager, born in Henniker, N. H., Sept. 29, 1796, died in Henniker, Ap. 4, 1876; md. in Henniker, Feb. 17, 1825, Eliza Foster, dau. Zebulon Foster, and Polly \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Essex, Mass., June 30, 1799, died in Henniker, Jan. 18, 1853,\* aged 54, and had three children.

*VIII. Children of John, and Eliza Foster:*

**1215** (1). John Foster, born in Henniker, N. H., Feb. 14, 1826 (md., ch.).

**1216** (2). Eliza, born in Henniker, Aug. 14, 1827, died in Henniker, 1902; was md. in Henniker, Ap. 23, 1857, to Levi Colby Newton, son Solomon Newton, and Sarah Colby, his wife, born in Henniker, March 23, 1826, living in Henniker, 1902, and had three children.

**1217** (3). Walter H \_\_\_\_\_, born in Henniker, N. H., March 2, 1831, died in Henniker, Ap. 13, 1846, aged 14.†

John md. (2) in \_\_\_\_\_, Nov. 5, 1855, Mary Sawyer of Warner, N. H., dau. Sawyer, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 2, 1799, died in \_\_\_\_\_

\* Gravestone in Henniker churchyard.

† Gravestone in Henniker churchyard. Mistake somewhere, will some one correct it?

Henniker, N. H., Dec. 1, 1899, aged 100 years and 11 months.

1818, John was a member of the first rifle company in the state. He was a cabinet-maker.

**1215** VIII. John Foster, first child of John, and Eliza Foster, born in Henniker, N. H., Feb. 14, 1826, living in Concord, N. H., 1902; md. in Nov. 3, 1857, Harriet Jane Worthington Heath, dau. Robert Heath, and Hannah Nelson, his wife, born in Bristol, N. H., Aug. 20, 1833, living 1902, and had two children.

*IX. Children of John Foster, and Harriet Heath:*

**1218** (1). Everett Foster, born in Concord, N. H., March 12, 1863, died in Concord, July 28, 1863.

**1219** (2). Arthur Webster, born in Concord, N. H., Oct. 29, 1867, died in Concord, Oct. 14, 1872.

John Foster resided in Concord, N. H. He was for many years engaged as express messenger on the railroad between Concord and Boston, and as express messenger for the American Express Co. between Claremont and Concord, N. H.

**1197** VII. Moses Sawyer, fifth child of Jacob, and Sarah Eager, born in Henniker, N. H., June 10, 1804, died in Henniker, Nov. 8, 1827, Lois M Phillips dau. Ebenezer Phillips, and Hannah Eager, his wife, born in Henniker, March 1, 1804, died in Groton, N. H., Sept. 17, 1884, aged 80 years and 6 months, and had children (?).

Moses Sawyer lived in Henniker, but removed to Dorchester, N. H., in 1835, to Bristol, N. H., in 1866, and in 1882 to Groton, N. H. In 1886 he was living in Hebron, N. H.

**1199** VII. Joseph Colby, seventh child of Jacob, and first child of Anna Cochran, his second wife, born in Henniker, N. H., June 1, 1816, died in (Canaan ?),

; md. in

, Sarah W E

Phillips, dau. Ebenezer Phillips, and Hannah ,  
his wife, born in , Sept. 24,  
1817, died in ,

and had children (?).

*VIII. Children of Joseph Colby, and Sarah Phillips\*:*

Joseph Colby commanded the cavalry belonging to the 40th New Hampshire Regiment over fifty years ago.

**1202** VII. Jacob, tenth child of Jacob, and fourth child of Anna Cochran, his second wife, born in Henniker, N. H., Oct. 9, 1821, died in

; md. in

, Hannah , dau.

and , his wife, born in  
Grafton, N. H.,

*VIII. Children of Jacob, and Hannah :*

**1220** (1).

**1221** (2).

**1222** (3).

**1223** (4). Jacob, born in Henniker, N. H., Sept. 22, 1864.

\* There was a Joseph C Peters, who md. Adeline Bailey, dau. Levi Bailey, and Betsey , his wife, born Ap. 3, 1828. Probably this Joseph is a son of Joseph, and Sarah Phillips, or is this a second marriage of this same Joseph ?



Joseph,\* child of and  
 , his wife, born in Hopkin-  
 ton, N. H., Dec. , 1774, died in  
 , Feb. 25, 1829; md. in Hopkinton, Oct. 16,  
 1800, by the Revd. Ethan Smith, to Elizabeth Gould,  
 dau. Gould, and  
 his wife, born in , Jan. 13,  
 1777, died in , Aug. 12,  
 1857, and had eight children.

*Children of Joseph, and Elizabeth Gould:*

- 1224** (1). Hannah, born in Goshen, N. H., Feb. 15, 1801,  
 died in , June ,  
 1874; was md. in Oct.  
 3, 1839, to Franklin Fisk, son Joseph Fisk, and Eliza-  
 beth , his wife, born in  
 , Oct. 16, 1804, died in  
 , and had two children.
- 1225** (2). Nathan, born in Goshen, N. H., Jan. 21, 1803  
 (md., ch.)?
- 1226** (3). Tabitha G , born in Goshen,  
 N. H., Ap. 8, 1807, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , Nov. 24, 1831, to Edmund Chadwick, son  
 David Chadwick, and Betsey , his wife,  
 born in Sutton, N. H., Oct. 9, 1799, died in  
 , Jan. 13, 1876, and had three  
 children.
- 1227** (4). Elizabeth, born in Sutton, N. H.,  
 1809, died in  
 ; was md. in  
 , to Joshua Tenney, son  
 Tenney, and , his wife,  
 born in ,  
 died in ,  
 and had three children.

\* Unplaced.

**1228** (5). William, born in Sutton, N. H., June 2, 1811  
(md.).

→ **1229** (6). Henry Harrison, born in Sutton, N. H., Dec.  
1, 1813 (md., ch.).

**1230** (7). Rhoda, born in Sutton, N. H., June  
1815, died in

**1231** (8). Cordelia, born in Sutton, N. H., Ap. 4, 1821,  
died in , Aug. 13, 1844.

Joseph removed, about the time of his marriage, to  
Goshen, N. H., where his three oldest children were born.  
1808, he removed to Sutton, N. H., where he was engaged  
in the clothing business until 1826. He is remembered as  
an intelligent, honorable man.

**1225** Nathan, second child of Joseph, and Elizabeth  
Gould, born in Goshen, N. H., Jan. 21, 1803, died in  
(Southampton, N. H.),

; md. in , Sept.

24, 1843, Dorothy Jewell, dau. Jacob Jewell, and Mary  
, his wife, born in ,

March 8, 1796, died in ,  
and had children.

**1228** William, fifth child of Joseph, and Elizabeth  
Gould, born in Sutton, N. H., June 2, 1811, died in

, May , 1851, md. in  
, Lydia Beals, dau.

Beals and ,

his wife, born in ,

died in , and

had children.

**1229** Henry Harrison, sixth child of Joseph and Elizabeth Gould, born in Sutton, N. H., Dec. 1, 1813, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. (abt. 1844), in Groton, Mass., \_\_\_\_\_ Olive J Butler, dau. Nehemiah Butler, and Olive Davis, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Ap. 29, 1814, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

*Children of Henry Harrison, and Olive Butler:*

- 1232** (1). Horace L \_\_\_\_\_ born in \_\_\_\_\_ Sept. \_\_\_\_\_, 1845 (md.).
- 1233** (2). William H \_\_\_\_\_ born in \_\_\_\_\_

**1232** Horace L \_\_\_\_\_, first child of Henry Harrison, and Olive Butler, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Sept. \_\_\_\_\_, 1845, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 12, 1875, Clara F \_\_\_\_\_ Spofford, dau. Spofford, and \_\_\_\_\_

John,\* \_\_\_\_\_ (child of James, and Sally \_\_\_\_\_?), born in \_\_\_\_\_, March 1755 (1756 ?), died in \_\_\_\_\_, March \_\_\_\_\_, 1817; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 23, 1785, Hannah Usher of Dracut, Mass., dau. Robert Usher, and Sarah Stearns, his wife, born in Merrimack, N. H., Feb. 7, 1759, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had two children.

*Children of John, and Hannah Usher:*

- 1234** (1). Sally, born in Salisbury, N. H., June \_\_\_\_\_, 1785, died in Salisbury, Dec. \_\_\_\_\_, 1843; was md.

\* Unplaced.

in Salisbury, \_\_\_\_\_, 1805, to her cousin,  
Joseph Farnham, son John Farnham and Sally  
\_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Salisbury, \_\_\_\_\_,  
1778, died in Salisbury, Aug. \_\_\_\_\_, 1839, and had  
thirteen children.

**1235** (2). John, born in Salisbury, N. H., June 27, 1778  
(md., ch.).

John md. (2), in \_\_\_\_\_,  
\_\_\_\_\_, Mrs. Betsey Stanley of Hopkinton, N. H., dau.  
Stephen Hoyt and Abigail \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born  
in Hopkinton, \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_.

**1235** John, second child of John and Hannah Usher,  
born in Salisbury, N. H., June 27, 1787, died in Danbury,  
N. H., Feb. 16, 1871; md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
March 23, 1812, Sarah Peasley of Sutton, N. H., dau.  
Abraham Peasley and Martha \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
born in Sutton, Sept. 21, 1791, died in Danbury, Sept. 1,  
1869, and had nine children.

*Children of John and Sarah Peasley:*

**1236** (1). Luther, born in Salisbury, N. H., Sept. \_\_\_\_\_,  
1812, died Sept. 28, 1812.

**1237** (2). John, born in Salisbury, N. H., Dec. 25, 1813  
(md., ch.).

**1238** (3). Susan, born in Salisbury, N. H., Dec. 26, 1815,  
died in \_\_\_\_\_.  
Unmd.

**1239** (4). Hannah Usher, born in Salisbury, March 20,  
1818, died in \_\_\_\_\_.  
Unmd.

**1240** (5). Nancy E \_\_\_\_\_, born in Danbury,  
N. H., Ap. 24, 1820, died in Tarna City, Iowa, Feb. 24,  
1886; was md. in Salisbury, N. H., Dec. \_\_\_\_\_, 1850,

to Joseph Sanborn, son Joseph Sanborn, and Elizabeth  
 , his wife, born in Sanborntown, N. H.,  
 Nov. 29, 1806, died in Tarna City, Tarna Co., Iowa,  
 June 20, 1885, and had one daughter.

**1241** (6). William D , born in Danbury,  
 N. H., Oct. 10, 1822, died in Danbury, Sept. 20, 1832.

**1242** (7). Jane D , born in Danbury, N.  
 H., Aug. 30, 1825, died in  
 . Unmd.

**1243** (8). Mary Ann, born in Danbury, N. H., July 19,  
 1829, died in Alexandria, N. H., May 23, 1863; was  
 md. in , Dec. 31, 1851,  
 to James G Tenney, son Moses Tenney,  
 and Shisah , his wife, born in Hill,  
 N. H., Oct. , 1822, died in  
 , and had four children.

**1244** (9). Ruth, born in Danbury, N. H., Jan. 15, 1832,  
 died in ;  
 was md. in , March 28,  
 1849, to Sanford G Kendall, son Wil-  
 liam Kendall, and Durexea , his wife,  
 born in Rockingham, Vt., June 15, 1829, died in  
 , and had five  
 children.

**1237** John, second child of John, and Sarah Peasley,  
 his wife, born in Salisbury, N. H., Dec. 25, 1813, died in  
 Danbury, N. H., Nov. 7, 1892; md. in  
 , Dec. 25, 1838, Laura Williams, dau. Oliver  
 Williams, and Jemima Barney, his wife, born in Grafton,  
 N. H., Ap. , 1806, died in Danbury, N. H., July  
 13, 1844, and had one daughter.

*Children of John, and Laura Williams:*

**1245** (1). Hannah Jemima, born in Danbury, N. H.,  
 Feb. , 1844, died in Danbury, March, 1844.

John md. (2) in Manchester, N. H., Feb. , 1845,

Eleanor C Whitney, dau. Isaac Whitney and Abigail Edson, his wife, born in Brookline, Vt.,  
 , 1814, died in Danbury, N. H., Dec. 30, 1861,  
 and had three children.

*Children of John and Eleanor Whitney:*

**1246** (2). Abbie Eleanor, born in Manchester, N. H.,  
 Dec. , 1845, died in Danbury, N. H., May ,  
 1847.

**1247** (3). George W , born in Danbury,  
 N. H., Oct. 26, 1850, died in  
 . Unmd.

**1248** (4). Daniel W , born in Danbury,  
 N. H., Nov. 2, 1851 (md., ch.).

John md. (3) in , Ap. 15,  
 1863, Mrs. Mary A Titus of Hill, N. H.,  
 dau. Page and  
 his wife, born in ,  
 , died in  
 , and had five children.

*Children of John, and Mary Page Titus:*

**1249** (5). Albert E , born in Danbury,  
 N. H., Jan. 29, 1864.

**1250** (6). Willis E , born in Danbury,  
 N. H., March 7, 1866, died in Danbury, Nov. 15, 1881.

**1251** (7). Frederick C , born in Danbury,  
 N. H., Jan. 3, 1868.

**1252** (8). Edith, born in Hill, N. H., May 22, 1873, died  
 in

**1253** (9). Laura E , born in Hill, N. H.,  
 May 13, 1876,  
 ; was md. in Boscawen, N. H., Oct. 21, 1897,  
 to Henry Jones of Concord, N. H., son



Jones, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife,  
 born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**1248** Daniel W \_\_\_\_\_, fourth child of John,  
 and third child of Eleanor Whitney, his second wife, born  
 in Danbury, N. H., Nov. 2, 1851,  
 \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 Oct. 4, 1882, Mrs. Celanda Tucker, dau. Hiram Pierce, and  
 Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Grafton, N. H.,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 1851,  
 . No children.

**1249** Albert E \_\_\_\_\_, fifth child of John, and  
 first child of his third wife, Mary Page Titus, born in Dan-  
 bury, N. H., Jan. 29, 1864,

**1251** Frederick C \_\_\_\_\_, seventh child of John,  
 and third child of his third wife, Mary Page Titus, born  
 in Danbury, N. H., Jan. 3, 1868,

William,\* \_\_\_\_\_ child of \_\_\_\_\_  
 and \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Oct. 17, 1790; md. in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, Hannah \_\_\_\_\_,  
 dau. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_,  
 \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

\* Unplaced.

*Children of William, and Hannah :*

- 1254** (1). Ruth, born in  
July 9, 1758 (bap. July 16, 1758), died in
- 1255** (2). Sarah, born in Hopkinton, N. H., July 30,  
1760 (bap. Aug. 10, 1760), died in
- 1256** (3). Abigail, born in Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 1,  
1763 (bap. Jan. , 1763),
- 1257** (4). William, born in Hopkinton, N. H., Aug. 27,  
1765 (bap. Oct. 6, 1765).
- 1258** (5). Mary, born in Hopkinton, N. H. (bap. in Hop-  
kinton, Oct. 4, 1767).
- 1259** (6). Elizabeth, bap. in Hopkinton, N. H., Oct. 15,  
1768,

1729, Feb. 25, the first meeting of settlers to locate at Contoocook, N. H., was held in Andover, Mass. 1732, the second meeting was held in Newbury, Mass. 1733, William was one of the settlers. 1734 (spring), he was living in Contoocook (now Boscawen), N. H. 1734, he was one of the first grantees of Contoocook. 1743, Nov. 29, he was a soldier at Contoocook, N. H. 1747-48, Jan. 2, he was a petitioner for a grist-mill at Contoocook.

A muster roll of the company (near Manchester, N. H.)

in His Majesty's service, under command of John Goffe, Capt., employed in scouting on the frontiers of the Province of New Hampshire, Anno Domini, 1748. William Peters, Sergt. Time of discharge, Oct. 3, 18 weeks, 3 days service, whole wages, 13-16-5.

1752, July 13, his name appears on the proprietors' grant of Henniker. 1753, July 18, the proprietors went to Portsmouth and drew their lots. His lot was numbered No. 76. 1753, July 18, the petitioners of Henniker, being mostly from Londonderry, etc., met in Portsmouth, N. H. Hopkinton, or No. 5, as it was called, was settled mostly from Hopkinton, Mass.

This William is unplaced, but the mention of Andover is most significant. He was probably the William who, in Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 16, 1742, married Ruth Standley. In that case Hannah would be a second wife. This would account for the names of Elizabeth, Ruth, and Mary. A William was in garrison with Seborne in Jonathan Eastman's house in the West Parish, Concord, N. H., and was probably Seborne's son, or brother of Seborne of the next generation.

**1138** IV. *Obadiah*, (probably youngest) child of Seborne, and Mary (?), born in  
(1725 ?), died at Pennacook, N. H., Aug. 11, 1746, being killed by the Indians. Was probably unmarried.

1744-45, he was in the expedition against Louisburg, in a company commanded by Capt. Eastman.

1746, Aug. 11, Monday, he, with others, set out from Rumford (now Concord), for Hopkinton, N. H. He at the time was a member of Capt. Melville's Co. of Massachusetts, enrolled in the Rumford company under command of Capt. Nathaniel Abbott; his name is thus mentioned on the muster roll, and his death is so recorded. His father and family lived near Eastman's fort,

to which the party were going when they were attacked by the Indians. They, knowing that there were Indians in the vicinity, were using all due care; two were on horses, the others on foot, all armed, but, not at all expecting an attack, they marched on leisurely.

Obadiah was one of those on foot, and had gone some distance beyond the others, into a hollow about one and one half miles from Concord; here he set down his gun and awaited the approach of the others. The Indians, thinking themselves discovered, rose from their hiding-place, fired, and killed him, shooting him through the head. At this moment the rest of the party, with Jonathan Bradley at their head, came over the hill, and, seeing the fate of their comrade and their own danger, Bradley cried out, "Fire, and follow on!" and then rushed down upon them. But the savages were too strong for them, being twelve to one. Samuel Bradley was shot down in the road. To Jonathan Bradley they offered quarter, having known him, but he refused, his heroic spirit thirsting to avenge his comrades. They then despatched him with their tomahawks; two others, John Bean and John Lufkin, were fired upon, ran four or five rods, fell, and expired. The rest were captured and carried to Canada as prisoners.

The following is a report of one of the company who escaped: "Daniel Gilman says that Lieut. Bradley, with six men, was going about two and a half miles from Rumford to a garrison, on August 11, 1746, when they had gone about one and one half miles they were shot upon by about thirty or forty Indians if not more, as it was supposed, and killed down dead Lieut. John Bradley, Samuel Bradley, John Lufkin, John Bean, and Obadiah Peters. These were killed dead on the spot, and the most of them were stripped, two of whom were stabbed, cut and disfigured, it was supposed that there was an Indian





## ANDREW

8 III. ANDREW, first child of John, and Mary Edwards, born in Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 1, 1682, died in \_\_\_\_\_ ; md. in \_\_\_\_\_ (pub. in Ipswich, Oct. 30, 1708), to Mary Beare, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Beare, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

### *IV. Children of Andrew, and Mary Beare:*

**1260** (1). John, born in Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 9, 1709.

**1261** (2). Mary, born in \_\_\_\_\_, bap., Portsmouth, N. H., Sept. 21, 1712, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**1262** (3). (Probably) Ruth (?), born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Ipswich, Mass., July 28, 1731, to Holle Marshall, son \_\_\_\_\_ Marshall, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children. (Both of Ipswich, intentions pub. Ap. 29, 1731.)

**1263** (4). Andrew (?).

Church Records, Portsmouth, N. H.: "Andrew Peters owned the Covenant in ye church at Ipswich, his daughter



Mary was baptised Sept. 21, 1712." 1713, July 15, he was a petitioner at Bloody Point, N. H. (near Dover).

A list of men's names that marched under the command of Capt. John Gilman to Winnipissiocky Pond: "Entered the 6th day of May, 1723, ended the 18th day inst. being in all thirteen days. Andrew Peters 18s. 7d." (*Adjutant General's report, vol. i., p. 42, State House, Concord, N. H.*). Capt. John Gilman was from Exeter, N. H.

John (perhaps John, first child of Andrew, and Mary Beare ?), born in

, died in

; int. mar. in Kittery, Me., Nov. 8, 1740, with Hannah Johnson, dau. Johnson, and

, his wife, born in

, died in

, and had children.

*Children of John, and Hannah Johnson:*

**1264** (1). Mary, born in Kittery, Me., Nov. 21, 1742, died in

**1265** (2). Andrew, born in Kittery, Me., Aug. 30, 1744,

**1266** (3). Elizabeth, born in Kittery, Me., July 21, 1746, died in

**1267** (4). Simon, born in Kittery, Me., Sept. 29, 1749,

**1268** (5). Elinor, born in Kittery, Me., July 25, 1752, died in

Tax list, Kittery, 1756-1770, John Peters.

**1265** Andrew, second child of John, and Hannah Johnson, born in Kittery, Me., Aug. 30, 1744, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in Kittery, Nov. 3, 1776 (int. ent. Sept. 24, 1774.) Hannah Oliver, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Oliver, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

*Children of Andrew, and Hannah Oliver:*

**1269** (1). John, born in Kittery, Me., June 29, 1777.

**1270** (2). Hannah, born in Kittery, Me., July 17, 1779, died in \_\_\_\_\_

**1271** (3). Simon, born in Kittery, Me., Nov. 24, 1781.

**1269** John, first child of Andrew, and Hannah Oliver, born in Kittery, Me., June 29, 1777, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in Kittery, Ap. 8, 1797, Anna Billings, dau. \_\_\_\_\_ Billings, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

**1271** Simon, fourth child of John, and Hannah Johnson, born in Kittery, Me., Sept. 29, 1749, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in \_\_\_\_\_, dau. \_\_\_\_\_, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

*Children of Simon, and*

(Prob.) Simon, born in Berwick, Me., Feb. \_\_\_\_\_, 1784.

Simon Peters, private, Capt. Amos Cogswell's Co., Col.

James Wesson's, Reg., 1777, Jan. 25, 1778.  
Residence Holden.

Simon Peters, private, Col. Wesson's Reg., enl. during war. Certified Feb. 14, 1781 (*Mass. Archives*).

Simon, born in Berwick, Me., Feb. , 1784,  
died in ; md.  
in Bath, Me., July 25, 1816, Reliance Edgecomb, dau.  
Edgecomb, and ,  
his wife, born in ,  
died in , and  
had children.

*Children of Simon, and Reliance Edgecomb:*

**1272** (1). Susanna H , born in  
, Nov. 3, 1817, died in

**1273** (2). Benjamin E , born in Brun-  
swick, Me., Nov. 2, 1819,

**1274** (3). Sarah E , born in  
, Jan. 19, 1822, died in

**1275** (4). Mary H , born in  
, July 23, 1825. Unmd.

**1276** (5). John A , born in  
, Oct. 12, 1828.

**1277** (6). Lydia E , born in  
, Nov. 20, 1830, died in

. Unmd.

**1278** (7). James C , born in  
, May 1, 1832.

**1273** Benjamin E , second child of  
Simon, and Reliance Edgecomb, born in Brunswick, Me.,  
Nov. 2, 1819, died in

; md. in ,

dau. and

, his wife, born in

, died in  
, and had children.

*Children of Benjamin E*, and

George H, born in Bath, Me.,  
July 14, 1854.

The New Hampshire section entitled Andrew is extremely short and fragmentary. That the first Andrew therein is the son of John, oldest son of our earliest ancestor Andrew there can be no doubt. But beyond this, and a few glimpses of him later, all is darkness. The name of John would naturally go down in this line, but there is a confusion of Johns. In the Gloucester, Mass., records is the marriage of John Peters, sojourner, to Mary Sweet of Ipswich, Jan. 5, 1770. This is probably a descendant of our Andrew and, presumably, the John whose record is as follows:

1. *John Peters*, private, Capt. Nathaniel Wade, Col. John Barker, date Ap. 17, 1775, Co. of Volunteers, 3d Essex County Reg. Took the place of Benjamin Averill. *Lexington Alarm Roll*, John Peters, Ap. 19, 1775, Capt. Wade's Co. marched from Ipswich to Mystic, 21 days. Ap. 20, ordered to Salem, Ap. 21, to Ipswich, then to Cambridge. Remained in service to May 10, 1775.

John Peters, private, Capt. Wade, Col. Little, from Ipswich, age 30; rep. enlisted May 10, 1775. In service, June 5, 1775, company of Provincials marched to Cambridge. 1775, Dec. 21, dated in camp, Capt. Wade, Col. Little, bounty coat due for 8 months service. 1776, March 22, Prospect Hill, pay for arms, clothing, etc. John Peters, Capt. Wade, Col. Little, enlisted May 10, 1775, service 11 months, 5 days. From Ipswich. Mary Peters, receipt dated Ipswich, Feb. 24, 1777, for wages and travel allowance. Capt. Wade, Col. M. Little (*Mass. Archives*).

It seems possible that the first John was son of the second:

2. Pay roll, Col. Thos. Stickney's Reg. com'd by Lt. Col. Henry Gerrish, raised in town of Concord & Towns adjacent which Co. marched July 5, 1777, for the relief of the garrison at Ticonderoga on the Alarm, & marched seventy miles when we had the news of the evacuation of the fort. *John Peters*, private. Entry July 5. Discharge July 12. Time in service 8 days. Rate per mo. £4-10. Amt. wages 1-4. Travel amt. at 2d per mile and home at 2d £2-7-8.

Capt. Peter Kimball's Co. in Col. Thos. Stickney's Reg. in Gen. Stark's Brigade, raised out the 13th Reg. N. H. Militia, July 20, 1777, which Co. joined the Northern Continental Army at Bennington and Stillwater. *John Peters*, private. Time discharge, Sept. 20. Time service, 2 mos. 1 day. Rate £4-10. Amt. wages £9-3. Travel to Charlestown, No. 4, at 2d per mile 60-15. Travel home from Stillwater and Bennington at 2d per mile 130. £1-1-8. Amt. wages & travel £10-19-8. Wages rec. £4-10. Balance due £6-9-8.

Pay roll, Capt. Joshua Abbot's Co., Col. Henry Gerrish's Reg. N. H. Volunteers, which Co. marched from Concord and towns adjacent, Sept. 1777, and joined the Northern Continental Army at Saratoga. *John Peters*. Entry Sept. 28, 1777, discharge, Oct. 26, 1777. Time in service, 29 days. Rate £4-10. Amt. wages, £4-7-0. Travel to Bennington, 128 miles at 3d per mile, £1-12. Travel home from Saratoga, 155 miles, at 2d, £1-5-10. (*State Papers, New Hampshire—Hammond*, vol. xiv.; *Revolutionary Rolls*, I.)

In the Miscellaneous Papers in the department of the secretary of state, Concord, N. H., vol. i.: "Aug. 18, 1778, John Peters of Concord, bill for £4-6-6 for nursing Timothy Johnson, in the state service in July, 1777, son-



in-law of John Peters." Johnson was in Capt. Peter Kimball's Co. Col. Stickney's Reg., in Stark's Brigade, marched to Bennington, was taken sick, and was cared for by John Peters who was in the same company. The paper is addressed "To The Hon'ble the Council and the House of Representatives of the State of New Hampshire convened at Exeter, Aug. 18, 1778." Thus it is evident that the second John is considerably older than the first John, who was born in 1745.

3. *Massachusetts Archives*. 1777, *John Peters*, prize-master of the officers and crew of the ship *Essex*, privateer. Capt. John Cathcart; age 32 (consequently born in 1745), 5 ft. 6 in. From Boston.

4. 1780, Aug. 2, *John Peters*, seaman, of the ship *Pilgrim*. Capt. Joseph Robinson. Age 26, 5 ft. 6 in., dark. From the Kennebec. 1779, May 24 to Aug. 31, service 3 months, 8 days. *John Peters*, seaman, brigantine *Active*. Capt. Allen Hallett, Esq. (*sic*).

5. *John Peters*, who served in Capt. Burnham's Co., Col. Michael Jackson's regiment, and who engaged for the war, was reported deserted Feb. 27, 1778, and Sep. 25, 1780; was from Sturbridge, Mass., and is in one place called a Frenchman. We therefore need not concern ourselves about him.

6. *John Peters*, from Hampshire Co., Mass. 1779, age 17. 5 ft. 8½ in., complexion Indian, residence Southwick, Mass., under Ens. E. White. Served only to Jan. 1, 1780. Men enlisted for Continental army for 9 months, Springfield, Mass. Oct. 19, 1779, enlisted for town of Southwick.

7. 1778, Ap. 25, to Dec. 31, 1779, *John Peters*, private



in Capt. Hunt's Co., Col. Vose. Roll dated Providence, R. I., May 6, 1779, John Peters, private, Capt. Hunt's Co., Col. Vose's Reg., March and April, 1770; enl. Dec. 2, 1776, for war. He is mentioned, in camp, on or before Aug. 15, 1777; as receiving a gratuity, Providence, Feb. 13, 1779; also Aug. 15, 1777, and Dec. 9, 1778. He is on the depreciation roll, Sept. 21, 1787.

8. *John Peters*, private, Capt. Amasa Soper, Col. Marshall. Enlisted Dec. 28, 1776, dis. Feb. 10, 1777; marched to Bennington.

9. *John Peters*, private, Col. Marshall, Jan. 1, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1778. Residence Dighton (Mass.). Reported dead on or before Aug. 15, 1777. Reported dead Jan. 1, 1778.

10. 3d Reg. com'd by Col. Alexander Scammell, 1777, 1778, 1779, 7th Co., *John Peters*, private. Amt depreciation, 114.80.

Return of the men 3d N. H. Reg. who are For Ware the Companies they belong to. And the Towns they come from. Camp Danbury, Dec. 8, 1779. John Peter Peters, Adkinson, (N. H.) Capt. McGregor's Co.

11. Pay roll Capt. Robert Pike's Co. in Lt. Col. Joseph Senter's Reg. raised by the state of New Hampshire, and marched to the state of Rhode Island 1777. *John Peters*. Entry July 8, Discharge Jan. 6, 1778. Time in service, 6 mos. Rate per mo. £2. Amt. wages, £12-0-0. Bounty £6. Travel from Exeter to Providence, 255-102, 7, 5. Travel from Warwick home, at 2d per mile, 112, 18, 8. Whole amt. of wages, bounty and travel £20-3-8. Bounty and travel money rec. of the State 7-5. Balance due £12-18-8.

## BEAMSLEY

### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ANNE BEAMSLEY

#### *Records, Boston, Mass. Births.*

1632, 12th mo. 13th day, Anne, of William, and Anne Beamsley.

1635, 2d mo. 10th day, Grace, of William, and Anne Beamsley.

1637, 10th mo. 9th day, Mercie,\* son of William, and Anne Beamsley.

1640, 10th mo. 13th day, Samuel, son of William, and Anne Beamsley.

1640, 10th mo. 13th day, Habakkuk, son of William, and Anne Beamsley.

1643, 10th mo. , Hannah, dau. of William, and Anne Beamsley.†

1645, , Abigail, dau. of William, and Anne Beamsley.

#### *Admissions. First Church, Boston.*

1635, 6th mo. 2d day, William Beamsley, laborer.

#### *Baptisms. First Church, Boston.*

1635, Grace, ye daughter of or Brother Willyam Beamsley, 20th of 7th mo.

\* Error corrected in the baptisms. The old spelling of the name Mercy as "Marcy," and the old writing of the "e" like an open "o," have repeatedly caused it to be written Mary.

† She md. in Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 16, 1661, Cornet Abraham Perkins, of that town.

1637, 10th of 10th mo. Mercie, ye daughter of or Brother Willyam Beamsley.

1640, 7th of 12th mo. Samuel and Habakkuk, ye sonnes of or Brother Willyam Beamsley, being about fourteen dayes old.

1643, 17th day of 10th mo. Hannah, ye daughter of or Brother Willyam Beamsley.

1645, 8th day of 12th mo. Abigail, being about two dayes old.

There was evidently a son William as later baptisms read:

1659, Sept. 5, Mary of William, and Mary Beamsley, died 15th of 1st mo. 1662.

1661, Nov. 22, Hannah, dau. of William, and Mary Beamsley, died March 1663.

1663, May 15th, (born) Sarah,

1665, April 25, (born) Mary.

Ensigne William Beamsley (Senior) deceased Sept. 29, 1658-9. 1638. William Beamsley was admitted freeman.

William Beamsley md. (2) Martha , who survived him.

In the *Suffolk Deeds* (5 volumes), there is frequent mention of William Beamsley and in 1643, 16-12, of George Beamsley "his lot, near Cedar Swamp and Muddy river."

A house is bought by William Wenbourne of Christopher Lawson, next to the lott of William Beamsley.

1652, Aug. 17, mention of upland of William Beamsley.

1652, Feb. 2, Boundary of William Beamsley.

1652-12-11 Boundary of William Beamsley.

1651-Oct. Boundary of William Beamsley.

Sale to William Beamesley by Mary Hawkins of Boston, land 100 feet towards the street, bounded east with the street, north with William Phillips, south with William Beamsley and "part of William Phillips' land and part of my owne westward."

Edwards R D of  
Richard Grady











1656, April, mention of William Beamsley's land.

1650-6-5. Said William Phillips sold to William Beamsley land in Boston "in the Mill field being 238 feet in length, or thereabouts, and in breadth at the South East front fower score foote, and at the Reare Sixty foote more or lesse as it is now staked out being bounded with the lands of Mrs Mary Haukins wch I purchased of hir as aboue exprest South East, the land of Richard Bennet South West and my owne land North West and North."

William Beamsley sells for £30 land to Henry Shin.

There are several other allusions to William Beamsley and to Martha Beamsley. In 1657 he is called a Yeoman. The word "laborer" as applied to him in the church admissions is probably used in a religious sense, as he was a large owner of real estate in Boston, and it was only persons of some consideration who had military titles conferred on them.

*Will No. 196, in the Probate Court, Pemberton Square,  
Boston.*

In the Name of God Amen I William Beamsley being sicke in Body, but of a perfect memory praised be God, doe make and Ordajne this my Last Will and Testament, in manner and forme as followeth, first I committ my body, unto the earth and bequeath my spirit to God, that gave it, first [*illegible*] all I make my wife full executrix and Administratrix of all my houses, Lands, Orchards goods and Chattells whatsoever, that she shall enjoye and possesse the same, unto her owne proper use, as long as she shall Liue, Provided she shall Let Mercy, haue that Chamber, wherein she now lyes for her owne, and that there shall be with all conveniency made therein

A Chimney, and she to enjoye it dureing her widdow-  
 hoode, And I desire that my wife, may take the care and  
 charge of her, and see that she wants neither meate  
 drinke nor Cloathing dureing the tyme of her widdow-  
 hoode, And further my will is that after my wifes decease,  
 my whole Estate shall be then prized, and set to sale, The  
 whole Estate that is then left, to be equally distributed  
 amongst all my Children, Namely Anne Woodward,  
 Grace Graves, Mercy Wilborne, Hannah Beamsley, Ed-  
 ward Bushnell, Elizabeth Page, Mary Robison, And in  
 case any of these dye unpossessed, then it shall Returne  
 to the next heyre, And my desire is that these three  
 Bretheren Thomas Clarke, Richard Gridley, and Alex-  
 ander Adams, see this my will be fulfilled, according to  
 their best Endeavour, in wittness whereof I haue sett to  
 my hand and seale this fourteenth of September, 1658.

WILLIAM BEAMSLEY

Sealed in the p'nts of vs

. { SEAL }

THOMAS CLARKE

ALEX. ADAMES

JOHN FFERNISIDE

The m'k R G of

RICHARD GRIDLEY

Before ye [illegible] & Recorded 28,8, 1658

Thomas Clarke Alexander Adams Richard Gridley  
 deposed this paper to be ye last will & testament of Wm  
 Beamsly yt they saw him signe & seale ye same & [illegi-  
 ble] it to be his last will & yt then he was of a disposing  
 minde to their best knowledge.

EDW. RAWSON, Recorder.

MY NATIVE LAND, GOOD-NIGHT \*

THE boat swings from the pebbled shore,  
And proudly drives her prow;  
The crested waves roll up before,  
Yon dark gray land I see no more,  
How sweet thou seemest now!  
Thou dark gray land, my native land,  
Thou land of rock and pine,  
I'm speeding from thy golden sand,  
But can I wave a farewell hand  
To such a shore as thine?

I've gazed upon the golden cloud  
Which shades thine emerald sod;  
Thy hills which freedom's share hath ploughed  
Which nurse a race that have not bowed  
The knee to aught but God.  
Thy mountain floods, which proudly fling  
Their waters to the fall,  
The birds which cut with rushing wing  
The sky that greets the coming spring,—  
And thought thy glories small.

But now ye've shrunk to yon blue line  
Between the sky and sea,  
I feel, sweet home, that thou art mine,  
I feel my bosom cling to thine,  
That I am part of thee.  
I see thee blended with the wave  
As children see the earth  
Close up a sainted mother's grave;  
They weep for her they cannot save,  
And feel her holy worth.

\* See page 163, (492 VI.).

Thou mountain land, thou land of rock,  
I'm proud to call thee free;  
Thy sons are of the pilgrim stock,  
And served like those who stood the shock  
At old Thermopylæ.  
The laurel wreaths their fathers won  
The children wear them still!  
Proud deeds these iron men have done,  
They fought and won at Bennington,  
And bled at Bunker Hill.

There's grandeur in the lightning stroke,  
That rives thy mountain ash;  
There's glory in thy giant oak,  
And rainbow beauty in the smoke  
Where crystal waters dash.  
There's music in thy winter's blast  
That sweeps the hollow glen;  
Less sturdy sons would shrink aghast  
From piercing winds like those thou hast  
To nurse thine iron men.

And thou hast gems—aye, living pearls,  
And flowers of Eden hue;  
Thy loveliest are thy bright-eyed girls,  
Of airy forms and elfin curls,  
And smiles like Hermon's dew.  
They've hearts like those they're born to wed,  
Too proud to nurse a slave;  
They'd scorn to share a monarch's bed,  
And sooner lay their angel head  
Deep in their humble grave.

And I have left thee, home, alone,  
A pilgrim from thy shore;  
The wind goes by with hollow moan,  
I hear it sigh a warning tone,  
"You see your home no more!"

I'm cast upon the world's wide sea,  
Torn like an ocean weed;  
I'm cast away, far, far from thee,  
I feel a thing I cannot be,  
A bruised and broken reed.

Farewell, my native land, farewell!  
That wave has hid thee now;  
My heart is bowed as with a spell,  
That rending pang! would I could tell  
What ails my throbbing brow!  
One look upon that fading streak  
Which bounds yon eastern sky,  
One tear to cool my burning cheek,  
And then a word I cannot speak,—  
My native land, good-bye!

Their bark is out upon the sea,  
She leaps across the tide,—  
The flashing waves dash joyously  
Their spray upon her side;  
As if a bird, before the breeze  
She spreads her snowy wings,  
And, breaking through the crested seas,  
How beautiful she springs!

The deep blue sky above her path  
So cloudless, and the air  
That pure and spicy fragrance hath  
Which Ceylon's breezes bear;  
And though she seems a shadowless  
And phantom thing in sport,  
Her freight, I ween, is happiness,  
And heaven her far-off port.

Mild, tearful eyes are gazing now  
Upon that fleeting ship,



## My Native Land, Good-Night

And here, perhaps, an ashy brow,  
And there a trembling lip,  
Are tokens of the agony,—  
The pangs it costs to sever  
The mother from her first-born child,  
To say farewell for ever.

And they who sail yon fading bark  
Have turned a yearning eye  
To that far land which seems a line  
Between the sea and sky.  
And as that land blends with the sea,  
Like clouds in sunset light,  
A soft, low voice breathes in the wind:  
“ My native land, good-night! ”

And they who stood upon the shore,  
And bend them o'er the sea  
To catch the last faint shadow of  
The shrouds' dim tracery,—  
I ween, if one could hear the sigh,  
Could catch the mother's tone,  
He'd hear it say: “ Good-night, good-night,  
My beautiful, my own.”

That ship is gone—lost to the eye,—  
But still a freshing breeze  
Is e'er awake and drives her on  
Through smooth and pleasant seas.  
Right onward then she will dash on  
Though tempests shake the air,  
For hearts that fear not Ocean's wrath  
I ween will aye be there.

That sea is Life; that bark is but  
The hopes of wedded love;  
The wind which fills its swelling sails  
I trust is from above;

And ever may its progress be  
Through summer seas right on,  
Till blended with eternity's  
Broad ocean horizon.

HUGH PETERS.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF JOHN PETERS, LIEUT.-COL.  
OF THE QUEEN'S LOYAL RANGERS, IN CANADA,  
DRAWN BY HIMSELF IN A LETTER TO A FRIEND  
IN LONDON \*

At the time of the breaking out of the revolution which ended in the formation and establishment of the American Republic, certain resident colonists, to the number of more than twenty thousand, remained true to the royal cause. These gallant patriots are known to history by the name of United Empire Loyalists; in consequence of the stand taken by them, they were proscribed by their fellow-colonists, and compelled to fly from their homes and seek protection under the British flag. Most of them fought valiantly on the royal side during the struggle, and, after its close, the various State Legislatures adopted severe and highly penal enactments in order to prevent the return of "The Tories," as the United Empire Loyalists were called, to their homes in the new Republic. More than ten thousand of them eventually settled in Canada, and their energy contributed not a little to the prosperity of the country. Others found their way to Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, others to Great Britain, and a few to the West Indies. Conspicuous among these gallant men who stood fast allies of the royal cause, was Lieut.-Col. John Peters, an officer in the Queen's Loyal Rangers. A few years after the close of the war he went to England, where he remained until his death, in the year 1786; he wrote a narrative giving an account of his life during the course of the rebellion.

The original manuscript of this narrative is in the possession of Mr. S. P. Bell of New York City, and the contents, we understand, have never before appeared in print. Through the kindness of a correspondent, Mr. Samuel James McCormick of New Rochelle, Westchester Co., N. Y., we are enabled to lay a copy of this narrative before our readers. It will be noticed that the writer reflects somewhat severely upon the conduct of certain high officials whose names are familiar to persons acquainted with the history of Canada. These reflections may perhaps be to some extent colored by the writer's prejudices; at the same time the narrative is written in a spirit of evident fairness, and freedom from deliberate bias. Similar charges, moreover, have been made by other writers, and it is by no means probable that they are wholly groundless. The narrative contains some little information that is new, and upon the whole it is not without value as a contribution to Canadian history.

SIR, I do not mean to take any pride from family, as

\* *The Story of a United Empire Loyalist.* (Copy of a newspaper cutting obtained from Nova Scotia.)

you will conceive, nor to boast of my exploits, but to relate my story in simplicity.

I was born in Hebron, in Connecticut, in the year 1740. My father was a wealthy farmer, and colonel of the militia. He descended by his father from William Peters, a brother of Hugh Peters, Oliver Cromwell's chaplain, and of an ancient family in Cornwall, Old England, and by his mother from Major General Thomas Harrison, the Regicide.

My mother was a descendant of John Phelps, a considerable man in Cromwell's Party. I had a liberal education at Yale College, in Connecticut, and received the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1759; in 1761, I married Ann, daughter of Robert Barnett, a merchant at Windsor, in Connecticut; she was born in the year 1740, and is now the mother of eight sons and one daughter.

In 1763 I settled in Piermont, in the province of New Hampshire, on the east bank of the Connecticut river, where I had a Tract of land, and had built a house, a saw-mill and barn. I was, by Governor Wentworth, appointed Captain Commandant of the Militia, and Deputy Surveyor of the King's woods. In 1770 I removed to Mooretown, on the west side of the Connecticut river, where I had a large parcel of land, and I built an house, barn, saw and grist mills, and carried on husbandry. Being now in the province of New York, I was appointed by Governor Tryon to be Colonel of the Militia, Justice of the Peace, Judge of Probates, Registrar of the County, Clerk of the Court, and Judge of the Court of common pleas. Here I was in easy circumstances, and as independent as my mind ever wished. In 1774 the spirit of discord and rebellion so far prevailed as to occasion me much trouble, a congress was forming through the Colonies. The counties of Cumberland and Gloucester, (since called Vermont) desired me to attend the congress

to meet at Philadelphia in 1774 which appointment I accepted of, and passing through Hebron on my way to Philadelphia, I was mobbed with my Uncles the Rev. Samuel Peters, Mr. Jonathan and Mr. Bemslee Peters, by Governor Trumbull's Liberty Boys, because we were accused of Loyalty. I was liberated after suffering much ill language from the mob. The Rev. Samuel Peters suffered more than I did. He and I agreed in opinion that the teachers, bankrupts, dissenting teachers, and smugglers meant to have a serious rebellion and a civil and religious separation from the mother country. My Uncle advised me to meet the congress, to find out what their aim was. I did so, and being certainly convinced that nothing short of independence would satisfy them, I refused to take the oath of secrecy in Congress, and wrote to my uncle who had been forced to fly to England, telling him what to expect, and I returned to my family at Verdmont\*; but on my way home I was seized by three mobs, ill treated and dismissed at Weathersfield, Hartford, and Springfield. In April, 1775, I arrived in Mooretown, when another mob seized me and threatened to execute me as an enemy to Congress.

Then they carried me to the committee, Deacon Bailey being president (but since a rebel general) who ordered me the same evening to gaol, and discharged me the same evening at 12 o'clock because they had not found proof of my corresponding with General Carleton, on pretense of which I had been committed to prison.

Soon after another mob seized me, and insisted that I should sign their Covenant, which was to oppose the King and British army with my life and property, which Cove-

\* Evidently this is a spelling taken from his uncle the Rev. Samuel Peters, who insisted that it was correct and that Vermont meant a mountain of maggots.



nant I did not sign and begged time for consideration, under bonds, which was granted.

In the meantime news arrived that the British troop had marched out of Boston and were murdering the inhabitants, both young and old. Whereupon the committee required me to give orders to the militia to be ready at an hour's notice to march against the royalists. I gave them orders. This gained me much favor for a few days with the mob. However, as the report of the massacre near Boston by the King's troops diminished away, the mob renewed their attack upon me, searched my house for letters of secret correspondence with General Carleton, with whom in fact I never had corresponded.

They took all papers found in my house, insulted me, and required me to sign deeds of some lands I had bought, confined me to the limits of the town, and threatened me with death if I transgressed their Orders. The mob again and again visited me, and ate and drank, and finally plundered me of most of my moveable effects. Added to this my Father, Col. Peters of Hebron, wrote against me, and urged on the mob, assigning for reason "that his Uncle, Peters, the clergyman, who had taught him bad principles, was driven out of the country, and that he would soon become a friend to America if severity was used."

By January, 1776, vexation had hurt my health, and the madness of the people daily growing worse, I thought of a mode to make my escape to Canada, and I applied to the rebel Col. Beadle, who had been my old and steady friend, and was going against Canada. He consented to take me along with him as a companion, and obtained the consent of the Committee.

March, 1776, we left Mooretown and Col. Beadle used me kindly and honourably, and never requested me to bear arms, which he had agreed to before we left home.



We arrived at the Cedars, when I prevailed upon Col. Beadle not to burn the town which he was ordered to do.

I sent off to Captain (now Lieut. Col.) Foster of the 8th Regiment at Catarague, all the proper information in my power and his answer was "he would attack the Cedars a certain day" and advised me to keep out of the way. I applied to Col. Beadle to be sent to Montreal to procure provisions for the rebels; whilst I was there, Captain Foster took the rebel fort at the Cedars; but I had got Col. Beadle away.

Having received news of Capt. Foster's success, and that a rebel party was going to attack him, I sent him information which enabled him to form an ambuscade whereby he took and killed near 150 rebels; the Indians were enraged with the rebels because some of their friends had been killed in the skirmish, and they killed several captives and to stop their outrage Capt. Foster gave them eight yoke of oxen and several cows. At Montreal I met Dr. Franklin and the other Commissioners from Congress, also Gen. Wooster and Col. Arnold, and we dined together, when Arnold said: "Nothing but independence would settle these matters, and he wished to God it was now done."

Dr. Franklin and Gen. Wooster wrote a letter to Col. Gazzen to let him know that Col. De Haws was going around the mountains with 700 men to attack Capt. Foster, and Col. Arnold with the main Body, was to meet Foster at Lachine with four field pieces. I obtained that information and sent it over the mountains by Mr. Ferguson (clerk to Mr. Doby of Montreal) to Capt. Foster, by which means he escaped over the river.

Arnold on his return to Montreal found Dr. Franklin and Wooster had gone toward Albany, and he gave private order to plunder and burn the city of Montreal. I discovered this by Mr. Wheatly of Norwich, in Con-

necticut, who, with Arnold, was to share the profit; and Mr. Wheatly offered me part if I would join with him. I thanked Mr. Wheatly for his friendship, desired a few hours to consider of it, and went and informed the inhabitants of the design and they set a watch over the city till Arnold left the town.

I went next to Sorel, where Gen. Sullivan commanded. He took me a prisoner on suspicion that I had given Capt. Foster and the Indians of Conisidoga information of their intentions, and sent me to St. Johns; the rebels burnt Chamblie and St. Johns on their way to Isle-la-Motte where we rested six days, and where I was set at liberty because they had no proof against me, except what arose from a letter that Deacon Bailey wrote to Gen. Sullivan, "to take care of Col. Peters, who was an enemy to America and would escape to Gen. Carleton the first opportunity."

Gen. Sullivan and army set off for Crown Point, and I had retired to the woods on the Isle la Motte and returning in the evening of June 28th to the deserted camp, where I found a canoe, which Dr. Skinner (who had also escaped) and I seized and paddled off in to St. Johns, nearly forty miles, where we met General Frazer on the 29th of June. The General received me kindly and conducted me to General Carleton at Chamblie, who being satisfied with my conduct, gave me a pass to Montreal, where on my arrival the inhabitants treated me with much friendship and thanks for the assistance given in preserving their town and property.

August 14, I met with Mr. Peter Levines, the present Chief-Justice of Canada, to whom I was known many years before. Mr. Levine showed me every kind of attention that friendship and generosity could dictate, and carried me to Chamblie, and introduced me to General Carleton as a person he knew might be depended upon.

October, 1776, I went as a volunteer with General Carleton on Lake Champlain as one of the pilots to General Frazer in the van of the army. After the defeat of the rebel fleet and army, on the third of November, the royal army returned from Crown Point to St. Johns.

March, 1777. Two deserters from the rebel country arrived at Montreal and informed me that my property had been seized, confiscated, and myself outlawed, and that Mrs. Peters and the children had been turned out of my house in the month of January, 1777; that she and her children had been sent off in a sleigh with one bed, by Deacon Bailey, to Ticonderoga, one hundred and forty miles through the woods, snow-storms and bad roads; that Mrs. Peters, a small and delicate woman, had been compelled to travel with her young children in her arms, in deep snow and rain, and were almost dead when they arrived at Ticonderoga, where the rebel general Wayne received them with humanity and used them kindly, till April, when he sent her and her children thirty miles on their way to Canada, and left them with three weeks' provisions in a deserted house near fifty miles from any inhabitants between them and Canada; here she stayed eighteen days with her children only (the oldest being fourteen years), her servant having been detained by Deacon Bailey (for which General Wayne said he ought to be damned). At length a British boat discovered and carried them to a vessel and thence to St. Johns, where they all arrived on the 4th May, 1777, well, but naked and dirty.

May 6th, 1777, I met my wife and children at St. Johns (having been advised of their arrival there) with clothing and other necessaries, and carried them to Montreal. In May, 1777, I was ordered by Sir Guy Carleton to raise a regiment of which I was to be the Lt.-Colonel Commandant.

June 14th, I was ordered by General Burgoyne to join his Army with what men I had raised, and he gave my regiment the name of the Queen's Loyal Rangers.

July 23rd, 1777, my corps, for the first time, was mustered at Skeensborough by Alexander Campbell, Deputy Commissary of Musters. I had mustered 262 men only, but I had raised in all 643, though, as my situation was generally in the advance party, my men were killed off not quite so fast as I enlisted them, but prevented them being mustered as regularly as they should have been. I was in every skirmish which happened between the army under Gen. Burgoyne and the rebels that campaign, except at Hublenston.

August 16th, 1777, I commanded the Loyalists at Bennington, when I had 291 men of my regiment with me, and I lost above half of them in that engagement. The action commenced about nine o'clock in the morning and continued until near four o'clock in the afternoon, when we retired in much confusion.

A little before the Royalists gave way the rebels pushed with a strong party on the front of the Loyalists which I commanded; as they were coming up I observed a man fire at me, which I returned. He loaded again as he came up, and discharged again at me, crying out: "Peters, you damned Tory, I have got you!" He rushed on with his bayonet which entered just below my left breast, but was turned by the bone. By this time I was loaded and I saw that it was a rebel captain, Jeremiah Post by name, an old playmate and school-fellow, and a cousin of my wife. Though his bayonet was in my body I felt regret to destroy him.

We retreated from Bennington to the reinforcement that was coming up, which was soon attacked and obliged to retreat to the bridge at the mills in Cambridge, which I broke up after the troops had retreated over it.



And the same evening we retreated towards the camp which we reached the next day. General Frazer received me very kindly, and as I was wounded in the breast and was also lame with a hurt I had received in a skirmish the day before the action by a ball grazing my foot, and was much fatigued, and for some time had been harassed with fever and ague, he generously gave me up his bed for the night, and he laid himself in his cloak on a bench. I received his and Gen. Burgoyne's approbation for my conduct in this action. The report of the defeat of the royal troops at Bennington reaching Montreal, Gen. McLean, Col. of the 84th Regiment, went to Mrs. Peters and told her that news had come from Gen. Burgoyne's camp, and she must expect to hear of many being killed and wounded, but if Col. Peters or her son were among them she must hold up with good courage and not despond, as he would see to care being taken of her and her family, that they should never want.

After some conversation in like manner, Gen. McLean thought proper to let her know that there was a report that Col. Peters and his son were both wounded and since dead. Mrs. Peters said: "My calamities are very great, but thank God, they died doing their duty to their King and Country. I have six sons left, who, as soon as they shall be able to bear arms, I will send against the rebels, while I and my daughter will mourn for the dead and pray for the living."

September 7th, the rebels made an attack upon the British army marching from Saratoga towards Albany. They were repulsed with great loss of killed, and the royal army suffered much. The royal army kept their ground at Stillwater till September 19, when the rebels attacked our ranks in the morning and the attack continued till dark.

The royal army having suffered much and Gen. Frazer being mortally wounded, we retreated to Saratoga.

Sept. 27th, we burnt some of our tents, and the 28th did the same. Here we remained until October 8th, hoping every day the Royal army would attempt to force their way to Fort George. Cessation of hostilities took place and treaties went on between the Royal army and rebel commanders.

On the 14th of October, in the morning, when it was expected the capitulation was nearly concluded, as I was in great anxiety and distress of mind, knowing how impossible it was that any capitulation could provide for my security, I met Gen. Phillipps, who asked me why I remained there, as I had told him before that no articles would protect me.

I answered that whatever might be the event I would not go without orders in writing, for that no one should be able to say that I had deserted them in the hour of distress. He said he would get me orders. In the afternoon he met me again, and seemed surprised at seeing me still there.

I reminded him of what he had said, on which he carried me with him to the general's tent, and he brought me out a written permission to take as many of my officers and men as I thought could not be protected and were willing to go. I accordingly got together as many as I could meet with in that condition who chose to make the attempt.

While I was preparing for our departure a person who had left the rebel colonies for having counterfeited their paper money came to me and begged to be of the party. I did not much like his company, but I saw the poor creature in such a trembling situation from the certainty of being hanged that I could not but consent. As soon as it was dark enough we set out, being thirty-five in number, and each carrying two days' provisions. I ordered Lieut. Holiburt, of my regiment to lead, as he



knew the woods in the dark better than I did. I followed next, and ordered all of the rest to follow in single file, and in perfect silence, my son and Major Wright in the rear. We steered at first south westward. We had not got far when the money maker began to be very troublesome with his fears. I ordered him placed between Major Wright and my son, and ordered the major if he made any noise to put his bayonet into him, and leave him dead; notwithstanding this he was very troublesome. When we had travelled two or three miles from the Royal camp we were challenged by a party of rebels. I replied: "From Gen. Gates and we were in pursuit of some Tories who have fled from Burgoyne's camp." The rebels demanded the countersign and who commanded. The answer was: "Col. Peters with 1800 men, and they might fire as soon as they pleased," was the countersign. The darkness and the surprise caused the rebels to take prudent care of themselves for that night, but next day they pursued us with about 100 men whom we saw at a distance from a hill, but whether they saw us or not I cannot say. When we thought we could do it safely we turned more north westerly and then northerly. On the 16th, at the beginning of the night, we found ourselves on the western bank of the Hudson river. The moon was just risen, and close under us on the same side, at the mouth of a brook, was a man in a canoe, going to fish. We called to him, and by the fear of our firearms obliged him to come to us; but as three only could go at once in the canoe, and one was obliged always to come back to fetch two more, and as we were obliged to paddle for fear of being heard, in case any scouts of the rebels were at hand, it was midnight before we all got over.

Tedious as this was it was much better than the noise we should have made, and the time we should have con-

sumed in felling and making a raft of trees to pass over upon. Whilst this was transacting, such of us as first went over detained the man, which we told him was only to prevent his discovering us. He seemed surprised at this, having taken us for rebels, and informed us that he and his father were sincere Loyalists and on his mentioning his name one of our party recognised him. After we had all got over he carried us to his father's who received us very kindly, and offered us all he had, some bear's flesh, some dried moose and some Indian corn, and informed us that there were two parties lying on the two ways we were expected to pass and that perhaps in the morning they might visit his house, as they frequently did; therefore it would be necessary for us to be away very early, but that he would accompany and lead us directly over the mountain, so as to avoid these two parties, and go between them.

He accordingly called us very early in the morning, and though the mountain seemed impracticable yet he led us over and clear of the two parties and then took leave of us. The 17th, in the woods, we heard the firing of cannon at Saratoga which I knew to be in consequence of the surrender of the British army to the rebels. It went to my heart to hear it, though I knew it was to be the case. We then kept northerly so as to avoid any path. On the 18th we thought we were sufficiently north, and stood east in order to strike Lake George, but to our surprise we suddenly came in sight of houses, which obliged us to stand west again and then northerly, and we stood on so until we were quite out of danger. Then we stood east, and on the 19th of October, near sunset, when we were almost famished, we struck Lake George, where Major Irwin, of the 47th, commanded. He received us very uncivilly till I produced my written order. He then treated us with great kindness and

humanity, giving us food and ordered boats to carry us to Diamond Island, about five miles, where Major Aubery of the 47th commanded and had done good service. He treated us with all possible goodness, and as I was in a fever and ague, with which I had been troubled for some time before I had quitted the camp, and much fatigued, he was so good as to make me sleep in his bed while he went somewhere else for the night. Next day he gave us boats which carried us across the lake, from whence we marched to Ticonderoga, where we remained under the command of General Powel, till the fort was evacuated, when we returned to Montreal, and soon after to Quebec, where Gen. Carleton received me with approbation, but could not pay me till he had official accounts from Gen. Burgoyne. Hitherto I had received no pay from the King for my services. Gen. Carleton had put me on the subsistence list at 30£ per muster, and had behaved with great attention and humanity to my family.

In 1778, Gen. Haldimand took the command in Canada, to whom I was introduced by Gen. Carleton. His Excellency ordered me to command a party of 200 white men and 100 Indians, and to march to Cobos, on Connecticut river, and destroy the settlement there. Having arrived at Lake Champlain, on my way to Cobos, Gen. Haldimand's letter overtook me, which gave leave to all my party to return that chose to do so, but permitted me to pay a visit to Onion river. He also directed me to leave my orders. We all went on by water one day and landed at the river La Mile, and marched up by that river when some got discouraged and returned with all the Indians and all the white men except thirty-four with whom I had proceeded to the head of Onion river; and following it down we destroyed the Block house and all the buildings on it, for about thirty miles, as I was

ordered, after which I returned with my thirty-four men to St. Johns, on the 23rd of August, 1778.

In 1779, I again requested General Haldimand to pay me for my services under Gen. Burgoyne in 1777. His Excellency said that matter had been transacted before he took command, and he could do nothing in it till he should have official returns, but he continued me on the subsistence list where Gen. Carleton had placed me. I wrote to the Rev. Mr. Peters in London, who applied to Lord George Germaine in my behalf, and his lordship wrote to Gen. Haldimand to settle my accounts and others in a like situation. Gen. Haldimand seemed to be offended, and accused me of complaining home against him, which in truth I had not done, or thought of, nor hitherto had any reason. He appointed a board of officers to examine my claims, but ordered the commissioners not to allow pay for any men that were killed or taken in the year 1777, or bat or forage, or for any money advanced by me or my officers to the men in the campaign of 1777 who had not returned to Canada.

The commissioners obeyed his orders, although I produced Gen. Burgoyne's orders, given out at Battlehill, August 26th, 1777, that all the provincial troops should be paid the same as the British troops. By this injustice I lost what was due me on British pay from the first of August to the 24th of December, 1783, when we were disbanded.

November 12th, 1781, Gen. Haldimand draughted the provincial corps and out of them formed corps which he named "Loyal Rangers," and appointed Edward Jessop to be major of it, and at the same time gave out in general orders that he appointed "Lieutenant-Colonel John Peters, of the Queen's Loyal Rangers, as captain of Invalids." This cruel, degrading change was worked while I was at Skeensborough, where I had been sent by



Gen. Haldimand with a flag and rebel prisoners with a view to gain intelligence from the southern army, which I performed and reported to him. On my return to Quebec I complained to the general of the hard measures he had dealt out to me by degrading me below those who had been under my command in 1777, nor did I understand why I was invalided. Mr. Mathews, secretary to Gen. Haldimand, gave me for answer that I had a wife and eight children and I might starve if I refused captain's pay, beside I should not be allowed rations if I refused. My subsistence money being stopped I was obliged to accept the pay of a captain till December 24th, 1783, or perish with my family.

1784, Gen. Haldimand owning land at the bay of Chaleurs urged the Loyalists to settle on it, or at Cataragui, and threatened to withhold provisions from them in case of a refusal. Some of the Loyalists, however, wanted to settle near Maisqui Bay in Canada, where they built some houses and cleared some land, but Gen. Haldimand sent Lieut. Buckley of the 29th to burn their houses and to bring off the settlers. The Loyalists then petitioned the governor for leave to settle in Cape Breton, and not at the Bay of Chaleur.\* The governor having heard that I had drawn up the petition sent for me and told me that I was the supposed author of it, and in a passion treated me with great indignity. I told him that no man but the commander-in-chief should treat me so; he added: "I will allow the Loyalists nothing, they shall settle on those lands I have allotted for them, or I will send them back to the rebels." His threatening terrified some, and they settled on such lands as he chose, but I and my family left Canada, October 17th, with many others to get rid of such a petty tyrant, and we arrived at Cape

\* No attempt has been made to alter the spelling of proper names. They are printed exactly as found.

Breton. Here I left my wife and children in a fisherman's home, under the protection of Peter, the Indian king of Cape Breton (who had more honour than two Swiss governors), and I went to Halifax.

August, 1785, Sir Charles Douglas, who knew me in Canada, generously brought me with him to England. I first borrowed 100£ for my family in Halifax, and drew on a friend in London for it.

On my arrival in London I applied to the Lords of the treasury for subsistence, and they gave me temporary support of 100£ per annum, notwithstanding Gen. Haldimand refusing a certificate of my loyalty and services though they had been so conspicuous for ten years past.

One thing I omitted respecting my sons, who had served his Majesty against the American rebellion. My son John, the oldest ensign in the Queen's Loyal Rangers, was neglected by Gen. Haldimand when he drafted the provincial corps in Canada, and a son of Major Jessop's, quite a boy, who had never done any service, was appointed a lieutenant over my son and all the ensigns who had served during the whole of the war.

Andrew, my second son, was a midshipman during the war on the Lakes, under Commodore Chambers, and has no subsistence. Samuel, my third son, has been a volunteer ever since 1779, and all the reward given me and my sons by Gen. Haldimand is, he returned me to the war office in these remarkable words "as captain of Invalids," and my son John as ensign in the Loyal Rangers, under the command of Major Edward Jessop, whom as Lieutenant-Colonel, I had commanded in 1777, and afterwards, till he was put over me in this astonishing manner. I cannot say I look back with regret at the part I took, from motives of loyalty and from a foresight of the horror and miseries of independence, though I never imagined they would be so great as they now are, yet I thought



the part I took right, and I certainly think so still, from love to my country as well as duty to my sovereign and notwithstanding my sufferings and services, and scandalous treatment by Gen. Haldimand, I would do it again if there was occasion. It is true I see persons who were notorious on the rebel side who are now here, and taken notice of and advanced, while I am neglected and deprived even of what is justly due me; but with the consciousness of having done right I can look with disdain at the triumph of successful villains.

Should you desire any further information, I shall willingly attend to your commands, either *viva voce vel scriptis*.

I have the honour to be, sir, your faithful friend and obliged servant,

J. PETERS.

Duke's Row, No. 3.

Pimlico, June 5th, 1786.

I have also had an occasion to overlook the original from which this was printed and find it to be comparably the same; headed that it was written by Col. John Peters by request. It was to have been used by Dr. Peters in his application for Col. John Peters' relief to the British government.

I have since ascertained that this clipping was from the *Toronto Gazette*.

Col. Peters' anxiety and distress of mind and desire to get away from Burgoyne's army at the time of its capitulation arose from the fact that he had not as yet received his commission from the British government, although he was recognized by the government and his men had been mustered into the service of the King, just previous to that in July, but his commission was deferred as the office which he would be commissioned to depended on the number of men which he should have mustered into

service, and the commission which he was fighting under, was his acknowledgment by the British government, and his orders from Gen. Governor Tryon of New York under his old commission of colonel of militia, and the general governor's proclamation to raise troops for the British government, as will be partially seen from the following abstracts from Hadden's *Journal*:

“Though the provincials and Canadians with Burgoyne, like the volunteers in our late Civil war, received but slender praise from the regulars, yet there were some able officers among them, like the brothers Jessup, Lieut. Col. John Peters, and Captain Justin Sherwood.

“Of irregular troops there were two provincial battalions commanded respectively by Lieut. Col. John Peters of Hampshire grants, and Lieut. Col. Ebenezer Jessup, of New York. The number of companies in each battalion is unknown, but there were not sufficient to constitute a regiment, and Peters' corps was sent on the expedition to Bennington in the hope of swelling its ranks by the accession of recruits in the neighborhood. Burgoyne in writing to Lord George Germaine from Skeensborough, July 11, 1777, when everything had gone well with him says: ‘Mr. Peters and Mr. Jessup who came over to Canada, last autumn and proposed to raise battalions, one from the neighborhood of Albany, the other from Charlotte County, are confident of success as the army advance. Their battalions are now embryo, but very promising! they have fought and with spirit. Sir Guy Carleton has given me blank commissions for the officers, to fill up occasionally, and the agreement with them is, that the Commissions are not to be so effective till two thirds of the battalions are raised.’

“Peters' battalion at the battle of Bennington occupied a prominent position in the fight and at one time bore the brunt of the battle at the side of a stream and the Ameri-

cans pressed up the hill in their rear where they had the whole field of action in their view. In that battle the British loss was 934; of that number Peters' battalion alone lost 157.

"The Loyalist corps that served under Burgoyne seem to have led a precarious existence after their return to Canada, as we find a warrant antedated July 19, 1779, issued by order of Gen. Haldimand for payment of £1634. 8s. 10d. sterling, being the allowance made for the present relief of several corps of Loyalists belonging to Gen. Burgoyne's army and sundry other persons who have taken refuge in this province from the rebellious colonies between 25th June and 24th August, 1779, inclusive.

"The subsistence returns for Royalists commanded by Capt. McAlpine from which the above warrant was issued show the money was for the following parties as the returns denominated:

|                                    |    |
|------------------------------------|----|
| "Capt. McAlpin's.....              | 78 |
| Mr. Jessup.....                    | 98 |
| Mr. Peters.....                    | 61 |
| Part of Capt. Leak's.....          | 30 |
| Part of Mr. Adams'.....            | 34 |
| Those not attached to parties..... | 36 |
| John Peters received £30.          |    |

"Later on, in 1779, Gen. Haldimand determined to reorganize these Loyalist corps, if possible, as shown by his letter to Lord George Germaine dated Quebec, November 1, 1779, and which is as follows:

"My lord, I have the honor to present to your Lordship that several Gentlemen amongst whom are Capt. McAlpin, Mr. Leake, Messrs Peters and Jessup, having in consequence of Governor Tryon's Proclamation raised corps, with whom they joined Gen. Burgoyne's army, but having

been by his misfortune dispersed, they took refuge in this province with part of their men and made application to me to have their corps re-established and put upon the same footing with the provincial corps that has joined the southern army, but the difficulty that I found in procuring men for the royal emigrants and Sir John Johnson's corps, and fearing that raising others might interfere with their success, I from time to time put them off. Finding these regiments have not been benefited by my design and seeing that the trial may be made without much expense to our government, these gentlemen with a number of other refugee Loyalists being indispensably supported at the public expense and that such corps once raised would be useful particularly as they will be recruited upon the frontiers of Hampshire, and give an influence towards Vermont and that neighborhood, I have thought it expedient to make the attempt and shall begin with two battalions. I shall not give the officers commissions until their men are raised, and in proportion to their success I shall enlarge the plan, trusting to obtain the King's approbation of what I do for the best, and that I shall be enabled to fulfill the expectations of those gentlemen by putting them upon the same footing with the other provincials serving with the army. As soon as the winter sets in I shall permit them to send out people and to employ their friends upon the frontiers in raising men and shall give them every assistance in my power to effect their purpose. I shall at the same time set about raising some companies of Canadians and shall need arms for the purpose."

Gen. Burgoyne's private instructions to Lt.-Col. Baume were as follows:

"The object of your expedition is to try the affections of the country, to disconcert the councils of the enemy, to mount Reidesils Dragoons, to complete Peters' corps, and



obtain large supplies of cattle, horses, and carriages. You will send in cattle from Arlington with a proper detachment from Peters' corps. Also as you will return with the regiment of dragoons mounted, you must always have a detachment of Capt. Frazer's or Peters' corps in front of the regiment of dragoons, in order to prevent your falling in with ambuscade when you are marching through the woods."

I\* will insert here a short sketch of Col. John Peters' emigration to Cape Breton.

"As soon as it was known that a lieutenant-colonel governor was to be sent to Cape Breton and that grants of land would be issued the same as in the other provinces, heretofore denied, many persons directed their attention there. One of the first was Abraham Cuyler Esq. formerly mayor of Albany, then residing in London, who laid before the King a memorial dated February 21, 1784, in which he stated that he himself and many other persons, who had been deprived of their property on occasion of their loyalty, had moved to Canada in 1782, and were desirous of obtaining grants of lands at Cape Breton with the intention of settling there. This memorial having been favorably received, a number of persons styling themselves the Associated Loyalists, sailed in their vessels for Cape Breton under the charge of Col. Peters, Capt. Jonathan Jones, and Mr. Robertson, late officers in the corps of Royal Rangers, and associates of Mr. Cuyler, where they arrived about October 25. About one hundred and forty persons came out in the vessel furnished with clothing and provisions by the British government. Some settled near St. Peters, others at Baddeck, and the rest at Louisberg."

\* This pronoun appears to refer to Mr. McCormick.







THE REV. CHARLES RUSSELL TREAT  
RECTOR OF ST. STEPHEN'S CHURCH, NEW YORK

1899

## PETERS TRAITS

“The more one studies histories, and races, and families, the more one must be convinced of the marked and permanent influence of blood despite all the crossings by intermarriages. Every genealogist has noted and marvelled at the continuance, from generation to generation, of some particular type of character visible in the earliest ancestor. . . . To read aright the lessons of human history, to reach wise and safe generalizations, one must not forget the law of descent and the power there is in blood of race.” The present compiler finds these words among the papers of the earlier one, and they form an excellent introduction to the next pages. So distinct and unvaried are the Peters characteristics that it is more than safe to testify to the appearance and traits of our earlier ancestors.

As were, and are, their descendants, in Massachusetts, in Connecticut, in Maine, so undoubtedly was Andrew Peeters and his sons. Fair, even to excess, with blue eyes and brown or light hair, with regular features, and the long, straight Peters nose. Hands and feet, usually small, always shapely, the former with long fingers, the latter narrow. The details vary to a certain extent, but the likeness is there, and becomes not only evident, but pronounced, after they have reached the age of forty, even in cases where there had seemed to be no resemblance at all. In stature probably our ancestors exceeded most of the Peters men of the present day, and were probably of larger mould and heavier build. This one point, the frame and height, is the only instance in which

the Peters of the three States named have been found to vary. Testimony from Hebron, Connecticut, and from Andover, Massachusetts, shows the Peters men of present and earlier days to have been tall, many or most of them of six feet in height, and in this respect only, different from their cousins of Boston, and of Maine, who are noticeable for their small bones and medium stature. But tall or short the one true stamp is the bullet head: This is the Peters hall-mark, and is found everywhere accompanied—whatever the other traits—by a sound and practical mind, a great sense of humor, and real wit. The most striking resemblance existed between the late Revd. Charles Russell Treat,\* and the sons of Edward Dyer Peters, Senior, of Boston: to reach a common ancestor it was necessary to return to Andrew Peeters, born in 1635, yet Mr. Treat might easily pass—and actually did, even to an immediate member of the family,—for one of his Massachusetts relatives already mentioned. †

“The Peters of our branch have large blue eyes, fair complexion, light brown hair; it is not natural to them to be bald or grey young. My father looked as you see the picture when he died at sixty-eight ‡; a large man of six feet,—walking around the farm with hands clasped behind, which gave him a slight stoop forward; shoulders too narrow for a man of his height. I think the old Andrew must have been fair, as I know grandfather §

\* Son of Abigail Thompson (490 VI.) and Selah Burr Treat.

† A singular case is the remarkable likeness existing between the members of the family just mentioned and Mr. William Henry Peters of Norfolk, Va. So far as is known there is no relationship, Mr. W. H. Peters' grandfather being a native of Denmark, but so many of the Peters traits appear, even to the handwriting, and peculiar ways of forming letters, that there is little doubt a tie of blood exists, however remote it may be.

‡ John of Andover (213 V.).

§ Sergeant Andrew (207 IV.).



1898

*Wm. H. Peters*

1899



was, fair and blue-eyed, as also Lazy John's\* other children, and all of Uncle Joe's † children who succeeded him on the old place. I was the only dark-skinned Peters I ever saw." ‡

"The members of the Peters branch that I have known § were fair with regular features, cared little for display, honest in their dealings with others, systematic, took good care of their belongings. My Aunt Mary, the Governor's sister, || was very systematic. Dinner at twelve, noon, whatever might occur; the clock was always wound at that time. A place for everything and everything in its place." [How often have I heard my father speak those words!] "You could go in the dark and get what you went for in the pantry. A day for each household work. She made no show in dress, but always found time to read notwithstanding her many household duties, and frequent calls. A strong and retentive memory was a marked trait of the Peters. The Governor ¶ had a pleasant address, was good company, had much ready wit and humor, but could make very cutting remarks if occasion required. Aunt Mary had much the same traits in a less degree. It was themselves, not what they possessed, that drew people to them, but they were set in opinion; when once they had made their mind it was hard to change them. Those I knew in the past were good men and women. I think

\* This is the usual and disrespectful appellation we apply to Old John of Andover (17 III.); the descendants who know him best being strongly impressed with the idea that he never did more than sit by the fire, live to a great age, and give away most of his property.

† Joseph of Andover (210 IV.).

‡ Mrs. Grozelier, of North Andover, Sarah Peters, daughter of John (244 VI.).

§ Mrs. Annis Welles, of Hebron, Conn., great-granddaughter of Capt. Bemslee, of Hebron (467 IV.).

|| Mary Martha (554 V.).

¶ John Samuel (553 V.).



Uncle John\* was six feet in height, he was well-proportioned. He had a very large head with a bright blue eye. Aunt Mary had blue eyes too. I never saw their brother † but once, but as I remember him they looked much alike. I think I told you when here about Judge Peters of Colchester‡ starting to go to his farm. He had on an old coat, rubber shoe on one foot, an old boot or shoe on the other. A man gave him a tract and asked him if he could read. His reply was 'I can get some one to read for me.' His son's wife said he did not go out with the old coat again. He had a basket and hoe at the time." [This is deliciously Peters, both as to the garb, and the joke on himself. A Peters will enjoy a joke on himself more than anything else, will tell of it as long as he lives, and will never, never let the other persons concerned know of it. A Peters has a real talent for holding his tongue.] "As a rule the Peters family were a law-abiding people. There were three lawyers out of four sons in one family." [This was the Otis blood.] "The Governor was fond of story-telling" [every Peters is]; "he told them in a very pleasant way, but he could be stern. I have mentioned him more because I knew him better. I was in the habit of coming here from childhood. I heard father tell about Judge John Thompson Peters § buying a prayer-book; it had a plain binding; some one remarked on his selection. His reply was, 'I bought it for use.'"

A member of the family writes of John Peters of Blue Hill ||: "Grandfather Peters was a very jovial man, full of jokes, and also very kind and benevolent to the poor, so I have heard my mother ¶ say, and a very kind man in his family. Mother said she lived there two years

\* John Samuel (553 V.).

† Bemslee, Jr. (555 V.).

‡ Samuel Andrew (486 V.).

§ (484 V.).

|| (206 IV.).

¶ Phebe Billings, wife of Daniel (275 V.).

before she was married and a year after, and grandfather treated her always like an own child. He was a church-going man and, I judge, of a good disposition from his many kind deeds. I\* am quite sure he had blue eyes and light hair. Grandmother had very black eyes and dark complexion."

"I † wrote to a cousin of mine in Lowell, Mass. I think she was ninety-three years old last summer, and her daughter writes in reply: 'Your letter to mother was received. I read it to her, and asked her if she remembered Mr. John Peters.' " [He has been dead nearly eighty-two years.] "'Of course I do,' she said, 'and his wife too. He was a man of medium height, with brown hair, blue eyes, and fair complexion, a fine-looking man and a man who was much respected for his good judgment and integrity. He was a courteous gentleman.' "

"I ‡ was aware that Grandmother Peters § had married a Cushing. You must remember Uncle Cushing, her son; father || was as much attached to him as to any of his own brothers. I remember Grandmother Peters very well. She had a stroke of paralysis some years before she died, which affected her speech and locomotion. She was said to be the handsomest woman in the county, and Grandfather was fond of her, always took her to the table and prepared her food for her. She had sharp black eyes, and was a woman who would weigh probably 175 pounds. Edward Dyer Peters ¶ and Aunt Dodge \*\* resembled her, so did Uncle Daniel ††; the other members

\* Caroline Maria, Mrs. Sewall Snowman (325 VI.).

† Augusta Maria (291 VI.).

‡ Charles (354 V.).

§ Mary Dyer Cushing, wife of John of Blue Hill (206 IV.).

|| Andrew of Ellsworth (271 V.).

¶ (272 V.).

\*\* Sally, wife of Reuben Dodge (269 V.).

†† Husband of Phebe Billings (275 V.).

of the family resembled Grandfather. I used to enjoy going with father and mother. I can run my mind back to those days and enjoy thinking of the good times I used to have there. The first thing to do after we arrived in the winter trips was for Father and Grandfather to take a little brandy with some nice white loaf sugar, and father would have a little in his tumbler for me to take out with a spoon and drink it. After the brandy began to take a little effect the next thing in order was to go and see his big hogs, then to go to the barn to see the cattle and the hay-mows, and in the evening Pearl Peters \* would parch corn. Grandfather was full of fun, and a great joker, always in good spirits, cheerful, and wide-awake. I remember a sleigh he had painted red, with the initials of his name J. P. on the back of it. No Buffalo skins in those days, they used heavy bed-quilts."

From Medfield, Mass., Miss Sewall † writes of an old Bible containing three locks of light brown hair as fresh as if cut yesterday, though the owners were born in 1783, 1760, and 1752, respectively.

A little more of Governor Peters. "Miss Mary Peters, told me ‡ of Uncle John when he was Governor. At that time stage-coach and mail-wagon were the only public conveyances. He was in Hartford, and was coming home (to Hebron) by stage. A colored woman asked for a passage too. 'I cannot take you, I have got to take the Governor,' said the driver. 'Let me see the Governor,' said the woman. 'Get right in, Liddie, get in,' said the Governor. She knew very well she had only to see him. Her husband was Henry Peters, one of the Revd. Samuel Peters' slaves." (So they were of those the Governor used to call his "colored cousins.")

\* Pearl Spofford (282 VI.).

† Daughter of the Revd. Charles Sewall, and Amy Peters (109 VI.).

‡ Mrs. Annis Welles, of Hebron.

A letter from Governor Peters, dated Hebron, Dec. 16, 1844, and written to Edward Dyer Peters of Boston, is worth quoting.

“MY DEAR SIR: I recd. a letter from Mr. Ellicott dated Hartford, Ct., Nov. 18th, requesting information on the subject of the Heraldry of our family. I have sought assiduously, but found nothing,—except what I found in the history of Hugh Peters, by Saml. Peters, L.L.D., and what was no more than Mr. Ellicott had obtained before,—to wit Sans Dieu Rien, I have no expectation of making interesting discoveries on the subject, as relates to antiquity,—but from my own observation, give the coat of Arms of that limb of the family that descended from John Peters, who settled in Hebron in 1717, and whose progeny has scattered in all directions,—most indifferent to the varying Costumes of the day, and frivolous fashions that chase each other in ridiculous haste, down the current of time to the Ocean of oblivion,—they have embraced all creeds, all religions, all tenets, in politics, and take great latitude in adopting or rejecting the customs and manners of this or that our lower world—but have abounded in the grace of obstinacy, and an abiding confidence in their own taste and judgment and a Republican determination to serve God,—their Country,—and themselves, in the way and manner that comports with their consciences, their Patriotism,—and their sense of personal convenience; say then, the coat of arms of the family, worn and gloried in is, in plain English,—a slouched hat, tattered coat, and patched pants,—In short they care little for any antiquity or their pedigree anterior to 1620.”

## DIVERS FAMILIES

To avoid confusion it is desirable to place families which are not of our blood. Chief among these, from their proximity, are the Peters of Salem, who must have transplanted themselves to Essex County about the same time as did Andrew Peeters of Ipswich. Apparently they were never numerous and now seem to have disappeared altogether, at any rate in the vicinity of their old home. Only a small number can be noted and few of these can be definitely placed.

### SALEM

I. Gilbert Peters, born in \_\_\_\_\_ (abt. 1645), died in \_\_\_\_\_ (before Aug. 13, 1697); md. in Salem, Mass., Sept. 14, 1669, Elizabeth Hellyard (Hilliard), dau. Edward Hilliard, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in \_\_\_\_\_, died in \_\_\_\_\_, and had five (or more) children.

#### *II. Children of Gilbert, and Elizabeth Hilliard:*

- 2 (1). Richard, born in Salem, 12-11 (Jan.), 1670-71.
- 3 (2). William, born in Salem, June 19, 1673.
- 4 (3). John, born in Salem, March 14, 1676.

1668, Gilbert "Pettes," signed a petition against imposts in Salem.

1689, Gilbert Peters, mariner. 1689, Sept. 17, he commanded the ketch *Diligence*. 1691, Aug. 26, he was captured in it by a French frigate.



This Gilbert Peters was probably from Exeter, in Devonshire, and very likely one of the original Peter, Petre, or Peters family. There is mention, in 1543, in the neighborhood of Exeter, of fishermen (his own or his descendants' occupation) bearing the same names as these found in Salem.

**2** II. Richard, first child of Gilbert, and Elizabeth Hilliard, born in Salem, Mass., 12-11 (Jan.), 1670-71, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md. in Salem, Bethia \_\_\_\_\_, widow of Joseph Allen (after Nov. 13, 1684, and before Dec. 5, 1684), dau. and had \_\_\_\_\_ children.

*III. Children of Richard, and Bethia:*

- 5** (1). Bethia, born in Salem, \_\_\_\_\_, bap. Sept. \_\_\_\_\_, 1686, died \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Salem, May 10, 1711, to George Daland, son Benjamin Daland, and Katherine \_\_\_\_\_, his wife, born in Beverly, Mass., Feb. 16, 1690-91, died \_\_\_\_\_, and had seven children.
- 6** (2). William, born in Salem, Jan. 11, 1687 (prob. died \_\_\_\_\_, 1712).
- 7** (3). Richard, born in Salem, June 5, 1690, bap. June 8, 1690 (prob. died \_\_\_\_\_ 1715).
- 8** (4). A child (prob. Benjamin), born in Salem, March \_\_\_\_\_, 1691.
- 9** (5). Ebenezer, born in Salem, Jan. 3, 1694-95, bap. Ap. \_\_\_\_\_, 1695.
- 10** (6). Mary, born \_\_\_\_\_, bap. in Salem, Sept. 12, 1697, died in \_\_\_\_\_; was md. in Salem, Nov. 14, 1717, to Joseph Cloutman, son \_\_\_\_\_ Cloutman, and \_\_\_\_\_, his wife.

**6** II. William, second child of Richard, and Bethia



, born in Salem, Mass., Jan. 11, 1687, died , 1712 (prob. and prob. unmd.). Will probated in Salem. Fisherman, "son of Richard Peters."

7 II. Richard, third child of Richard, and Bethia , born in Salem, Mass., June 5, 1690, bap. June 8, 1690; died in . Will probated in Salem, Nov. 12, 1715, now in existence in Salem. Prob. unmd. Estate left to Benjamin Peters, and to Mary Peters.

8 II. Benjamin, fourth child of Richard, and Bethia , born in Salem, Mass., March , 1691, died in ; md. in Salem, Nov. 14, 1716, Susannah Young, dau. Young, and , his wife, born in

(IV.?) Esther, child of Benjamin, and Mary , his wife, born in , was md. in , Feb. 5, 1765, to James Bickford, of Salem, son of Benjamin Bickford and Mary , his wife, born in , died in

(previous to 1771).

Esther Peters md. (2) Joseph Cook, Feb. 7, 1771, son of Joseph Cook and Eunice , born in

(IV.?) Samuel, child of Benjamin, and Mary , born in , died in ; md. Hannah Neal (widow), (int. mar. Salem, Sept. 7, 1765), dau. of Benjamin Bickford and Mary , his wife, born (bap. in

Tabernacle Church, Salem, March 15, 1749), died in  
 , and had three  
 sons.

(V.) *Children of Samuel, and Hannah Bickford Neal:*

John, born in  
 settled in Nantucket.

James,

Andrew, born  
 , adopted by a Boston gentleman.

(V.?) James, child of Benjamin, and Han-  
 nah Bickford Neal, born in Salem, Mass. 1773,  
 died in Stonington, Conn., Aug., 1825 (aged 52),  
 ; md. in Stonington, , 1795, Han-  
 nah Ash, dau. of Thomas Ash and Joanna , his  
 wife, born in ,  
 died in March 4,  
 1841, and had children.

*Children of James, and Hannah Ash:*

(1). Sarah, born in Stonington, Conn.,  
 1797, died in Jersey City, N. J., , 1889;  
 was md. in , to Capt.  
 Luther Fuller of Hampton, Conn., son of  
 , born in  
 , died in  
 , and had two  
 children.

(2). Nancy, born in Stonington, Conn.,  
 1800, died in Jersey City, N. J., , 1888;  
 was md. in , to Capt.  
 Charles Holmes, son of  
 , born in  
 , died in  
 , and had 5 (?) children.

(3). Mary, born in Stonington, Conn., Oct. 10, 1807, died  
 in Westerly, R. I., Oct. 15, 1883; was md. in  
 , May 10, 1826, to Austin

Eldredge Avery, son of Samuel Avery and Lucy  
 , his wife, born in Poquonock, Conn., June 6,  
 1804, died in Westerly, R. I., Oct. 19, 1883, and had  
 seven children.

- (4). James, born in Stonington, Conn.,  
 , 1810, was lost at sea, , 1829.
- (5). Eliza, born in Stonington, Conn., , 1812, was  
 md., Nov. 2, 1827, to Capt. John H Cutler, son of  
 Benjamin Cutler and  
 ,  
 born in  
 ,  
 died in Stonington, April 14, 1861, and had eight  
 children, four of whom died in infancy.
- (6). Hannah, born in Stonington, Conn., Dec. 11, 1814,  
 died in ;  
 was md., June 22, 1833, to Capt. George Elliott, son of  
 George Elliott and Elizabeth , his wife,  
 born in London, Eng., Dec. 2, 1810, died in Hartford,  
 Conn., Jan. 22, 1862, and had ten children.

Benjamin, child of

, his wife, born in , died in  
 ; md. in

Salem, Nov. 22, 1716, Elizabeth Cloutman, dau. of  
 , born

*Records of Marriages, Salem, Mass.*

1716, Nov. 22, Benjamin Peters and Elizabeth Clout-  
 man.

1717, Nov. 14, Mary Peters and Joseph Cloutman.

1740, April 2, Samuel Peters and Mary Page.

1740, June 18, William Peters, of Salem, md. in Water-  
 town to Elizabeth Smith, of Cambridge, by James Mann,  
 Jus. Peace.

1744, April 10, Mary Peters and Amos Rite, both of  
 Salem.

1745, March 6, Mary Peters and Benjamin Whittemore, both of Salem.

1752, Nov. 16, Benjamin Peters and Sarah West, both of Salem.

1754, Sept. 17, Susannah Peters and Charles Sanderford, both of Salem.

1756, Jan. 1, Bethia Peters of Salem, md. in Marblehead to William Dodd, of Marblehead.

1761, Oct. 21, Benjamin Peters, Jr., and Charity Tucker, both of Salem.

1765, Feb. 5, Esther Peters and James Bickford, both of Salem.

1776, July 4, Benjamin Peters, Jr., and Elizabeth Johnson.

1777, Sept. 17, John Peters and Elizabeth Skerry.

1780, Dec. 23, Elizabeth Peters and John Gavett. He commanded the private armed brig *Flying Fish*. (*Essex Hist. Coll.*, 111-126.)

1782, June 17, Elizabeth Peters and John Billinghamurst, both of Salem.

1786, \* Oct. 8, Benjamin Peters, Jr., of Salem, and Hannah Shillaber, of Danvers.

1792, Jan. 21, George Peters and widow Elizabeth Gavett.

1793, June , Samuel Peters of Salem and Hannah Deland of Danvers.

1796, June 11, Jonathan Peters and widow Elizabeth Trask, both of Salem.

1800, Sept. 16, Capt. John Peters and widow Mary Norman, both of Salem.

1807, Oct. 20, Peter Peters and Catherine Poor.

1812, Jan. 5, Susan Peters and Capt. Philip Pinal, † both of Salem.

\* In the intentions of marriage he is called "Benjamin Peters, ye 3d of Salem."

† Or Pinet ?

1818, Oct. 19, Elizabeth Peters and John Young.

1823, March 15, Nancy Peters and Nathaniel Pitman.

1835, Sept. 6, James Peters and Frances Underwood.

*Intentions of Marriage.*

1765, Sept. 7, Samuel Peters and the widow Hannah Neal, both of Salem.

1782, Sept. 14, Mary Peters, of Salem, and Jonathan Roberts of Boston.

1793, Feb. 22, Jonathan Peters and widow Elizabeth Wyman.

1816, Sept. 21, John Peters of Salem and Olive Batherick of Durham.

1829, May 23, Susan Ann Peters and Joseph Francis.

*Deaths in Salem.*

1793, Dec. 6, George Peters.

1794, Aug. 26, "Benjamin Peters, his son and a colored man drowned below Beverly bar."

Henry Peters, grandson of above, drowned at Beverly bar. (Probably same as above.)

1804, Dec., Mrs. Peters widdow.

1808, Dec. 16, Mary N. , 6 years, daughter of Capt. John Peters. Mary the wife was an Archer.\* She md. (1), aged 22, 1784, Elisha Gunnison, by whom she had one child. He died in 1789. She md. (2), in 1795, a Norman, who died in 1797; she md. (3), in 1800, John Peters, by whom she had one child. "He of the ancient family of Peters, Bridge street." † (*Essex Hist. Coll.*, vol. 18.)

1811, March, a child of Capt. Samuel Peters.

1811, May, Capt. Samuel Peters.

1816, May 12, Mrs. Mary Peters, wife Capt. John Peters, aged 55 years.

\* Dau. Jonathan Archer and Bethia , born Feb. 8, 1761, died in Salem, May 12, 1816.

† This was his second marriage.

1820, May, Benjamin, son of Capt. John Peters.

1829, Sept. 24, Mary O., dau. Benjamin Peters.

1830, July 10, Mr. Simeon Peters.

1831, March 20, Mrs. Hannah Peters.

1832, Jan. 8, Mr. Benjamin Peters.

This Benjamin Peters—if there can be any certainty of individuality among so many Benjamins—was son of Benjamin, was born 1801, died 1832, and came to Salem, where he was a tanner, from Lynn.

In 1778 there is a Benjamin Peters in a company of volunteers from Salem for the Rhode Island expedition, under the command of Capt. Samuel Flagg.

Later in the same year he appears to be the bearer of a letter signed "B., & R. Ropes," wherein he is referred to as "Mr. Peters."

1776, Capt. Samuel King's Co., Col. Josiah Whitney's Reg. Service at Hull, Aug. 1, 1776, to Nov. 1, 1776. Benjamin Peters, private.

1778, Capt. Nathaniel Gage's Co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's Reg., Benjamin Peters, private, Feb. 3, 1778, to Ap. 3, 1778. Service, guards to Gen. Burgoyne's troops at Winter Hill.

Service, June 1, 1776, to Aug. 1, 1776. Dec. 19, 1777, to Feb. 3, 1778.

1815, Oct. 15, John Peters, son of Capt. John Peters, aged 20, was lost at sea. He left in the *Albatross* from the Falkland Islands with oil, Aug. 30, lat. N. 34°, long. 50°. Washed overboard with the captain; four saved, seven lost. The father from the Peters family of Essex. His second wife an Archer, first a Skerry. He lives on the Skerry estate, Bridge street." (*Essex Hist. Coll.*, vol. 19.)

#### *Baptisms in Salem.*

1787, Nov., Hetty, dau. of Benjamin.

1794, Jane, child of Benjamin.



## SALEM PROBATE.

1782, John Peters, seaman in the privateer *Junius Brutus* of twenty guns and one hundred and ten men, in which he owned one share. 1782, Feb. 19, "A ship arrives taken by the *Junius Brutus*." *Essex Hist. Coll.*

1805, Elizabeth Peters, only dau. of Elizabeth, wife of John Carnick.

1809, Andrew, Beverley, mariner, dies of consumption, leaving all to Benjamin Frost of Beverley.

1809, Elizabeth Peters, widow, wife of John Peters.

1812, Capt. Samuel Peters, mariner, wife Hannah. (In 1808, for excessive drinking, idleness and waste of estate a guardian was appointed for him. This guardian was discharged in 1809.)

Benjamin \_\_\_\_\_, child of Samuel, and Hannah \_\_\_\_\_, born in \_\_\_\_\_, Aug. 21, 1800, died in \_\_\_\_\_, Jan. 18, 1832, md. Nancy Osborne of Danvers (now Peabody), Mass., Oct. 22, 1826, dau. Amos Osborne and Anna \_\_\_\_\_, born in Danvers, Sept. 24, 1802, died in S. Danvers, Jan. 19, 1850, and had two children.

(1). Mary Osborne, born in Salem, Jan. 3, 1828, died in Salem, Sept. 24, 1829.

(2). Mary Osborne, born in Salem, Feb. 17, 1830, died in \_\_\_\_\_; md.

July 22, 1858, Edwin Ruthvin Litch, son of John Litch and Bethia \_\_\_\_\_, born in Granville, N. S., Aug. 10, 1829, died in Exeter, N. H., May 7, 1875. Three children.

*Manchester, Mass., Town Records.*

1711-12, Ruth, the daughter of Richard Peters, and Ruth, his wife, was born on the 19 day of february.

1713, William, son of Richard Peters, and Ruth, his wife, born Oct. 21.

1715, Liddiah, dau. of Richard Peters, and Ruth, his wife, born Aug. 21; died . . . md. Dec. 14, 1732, to Roger Hill, in Manchester.

1718, Recerd Peters, ye sun of Recerd peters, and of Rueth his wief, born at Manchester Juen 8.

1720, Mark peters son Recerd Peters and of Ruth his wife born at Manchester, fowerth Sept.

1722, Dec. 19, Sarah, born in Gloucester, Mass., to Richard Peters, and Ruth his wife.

Ruth Peters of 2d church, Gloucester, bap. Ap. 14, 1728.

*Gloucester Town Record.*

1734, Oct. 31, Md. by the Revd. Mr. John White, William Peters and Abigail Littlefield. (William was probably born in Manchester, Oct. 31, 1713.)

1735, Aug. 21, (Born) Sarah, dau. William Peters, and Abigail. Bap. in 1st church, Sept. 14, 1735.

1736-37. William, son of William, and Abigail Peters, bap. 1st church, Feb. 4, 1736-37.

*Early Records of Manchester, Mass.*

1717, Febwari, Recerd Peters on tax list for 00-08-06.

1717, July, Recerd petters 00-13-00.

1717, Heads in family Recherd Peters—5.

1718, Recherd peters one of five "chowerds and feld drivers."

1720, Recerd peters one of three "Constabals or feld drivers."

1729-30, Ricard Peters one of three "chowards."

---

LONG ISLAND.—This family descends from Dr. Charles Peters, who came to this country early in the 18th century, and who was living in Hempstead, Long Island, in 1720.

At the present day, many interesting old family grave-stones may be found there. The family has been well known in New York City and in New York State, especially in Dutchess County. Some branches settled in Nova Scotia (1793) and in St. John's, N. B. The principal Christian names are Charles, William, James, Richard, Abel, Valentine. A history of this family, entitled *A Peters Lineage*, compiled by Mrs. Martha Bockée Flint, can be purchased of Alfred Peters, Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Price, \$2.00.

PHILADELPHIA.—This family descends from the Revd. Richard Peters (1704–1776), who came to this country from England and was settled in Philadelphia as assistant-rector of Christ Church in 1735. Later he was rector of Christ Church and of St. Peter's in Philadelphia. 1737 he was Proprietary Secretary in charge of the Land Office. 1762 to 1775 he was Provincial Secretary and clerk of the Council. Mrs. N. P. Black, of Atlanta, Ga., is compiling a history of this family. See Dorr's *History of Christ Church*, and Sharpless' *Genealogy*.

VIRGINIA.—It is almost impossible to place this family or these families. A William Peters first appears in this State in 1635. (See *Virginia Magazine*, VIII., p. 60.)

1645, Aug. 15, Simon Peter has land granted to him in Virginia, and in 1652 he has fifty acres more for the transportation of Alice Springwell. *Vol. II., p. 129*, quotes the will of Nathaniel Bacon, March 5, 1691, in which he leaves to Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Peters, "if she live to the age of 21, or be married, a negro girl named Moll, now about 10 years of age and living on the Plantation belonging to the said Peters." There is mention of Peters as an old family in Mead's *Old Churches of Virginia*, in Surry Co., about Cabin Point church, and this family is said to have been a leading one in the

eastern part of the State in Colonial times. There was a General Thomas Peters in Revolutionary days. In Virginia genealogies there is mention of Martha Custis Peters in Leesburg, 1855; of Major Peters of Naletown; of Col. John Peters of Farquhar Co., who removed to Kentucky, probably prior to the 19th century, and whose grandson Belvard John Peters was judge of the Kentucky Court of Appeals, and Chief Justice of that State from 1874 to 1876.

BETHLEHEM, PA., and PHILADELPHIA.—See *Bartow Genealogy* for Peters said to descend from George, 1795, a merchant and a Moravian.

DELAWARE and PENNSYLVANIA.—See *Sharpless Genealogy*.

KENTUCKY.—See *McDonald Genealogy*. A family said to have settled there from Wales about the middle of the 18th century.

MARYLAND.—There is a family which writes its name Peter, and which has been well known in Washington and in Georgetown. Mr. William Henry Peters of Norfolk, Va., already mentioned on account of his remarkable likeness to some of the Boston members of the Peters of New England, is the son of a Danish sea-captain who settled in Newburyport, Mass., either late in the 18th century or early in the 19th.

Thomas Peters of Plymouth, Mass., early in 1700 was probably ancestor of the family settled in Plympton, Mass., one of whose descendants undoubtedly was sergeant Amos Peters, a Revolutionary soldier, who died at Mount Airy, N. J., aged 90, Jan. 14, 1849. Some of this family removed to Berwick, Maine. There are colored Peters in Hanover, Mass., and many of their descendants in Warren, Maine, a whole school district being composed of them. It was usual in former times for slaves to take their master's family name. One man testified that,

whereas his name was Francis, his brother was Peters, having, since he belonged to the Revd. Andrew Peters of Middleton, assumed that name.

There are isolated Peters who may be of great interest to us. Who was Arthur of Wethersfield, Conn., who died unmarried in 1690, and left his estate to Ephraim Goodrich of the same town?

Who was Dr. John Peters, residing in Woburn, Mass., and who in April, 1719, had a suit against Samuel Moulton, for his services as a physician? He says he comes from Rhode Island and is going to Boston. There is also a mention of his being in Windsor, Conn.

Who is Capt. Peter, aged 40, in 1657, a Dutchman, trading to the Eastward, in Oct., 1656?

Who is John Petts, or Pettis, or Pittis, of Ipswich, Mass., in 1642, later of Hatfield, Mass., where he is killed by the Indians in 1675?

Who is John Peters of Gravesend, Long Island, in 1652 (or 1642)?

Who is Ann Peters of the 1st church in Boston, 1632?

Who is David Senior, in Capt. Joseph Robertson's Co., Dec. to Feb. 18, 1710-1711, at Annapolis Royal?

David, Jr., is killed there Jan. (or June 10), 1711.

1711, "Major Paul Mascarene's Co of New England troops, during its being at Annapolis Royal in Her Majesties' Service from the 10th of October, 1710, to the 10th of October, 1711: James Petties, Dec to Mar. 3."

Who is Jonathan Peters "Centinel," and Ebenr Petter, of Springfield, 1722?

And Josiah, John, Elisha, and Thomas "Peter," in Capt. Richard Bourne's Co. in 1725? Samuel Peters in Capt. Richard Kimball's Co. 1725?

Capt. Peters in Falmouth in 1725?

Josiah and Ephraim in the expedition to the West Indies in 1740?



John and Sarah of Newport, Rhode Island, in 1713?

And the Peters of Richmond, N. H., formerly from Cumberland, R. I., late in 1700, and giving freely of their men to Col. Doolittle's regiment at the battle of Bunker Hill? The names of Richard, Ebenezer, Israel, and Ephraim do not appear to belong to us, but may be of the Salem family.

Among the early settlers of Londonderry, N. H., is to be found a John Peters, whose widow was Lydia Peters, apparently living in Andover, Mass., in 1777, when, she receives a letter from her brother, Jonathan Stevens? (See Miss Bailey's *History of Andover*.)

Mrs. Betsey Peters, who married Isaac Cousens of Brooklin, Maine, was daughter of Maurice Peters, and sister of James who married in Ellsworth, Maine, in 1861, Mrs. Mary Beal; they are not of the Peters of New England. (See page 122.)

It is possible that this Maurice descends from Maurice Peters who, with wife and child, was among the Loyalists mustered in Digby, Nova Scotia, in 1784, and who may be of the Long Island family.



## MILITARY SERVICE <sup>1</sup>

|                                      |   |
|--------------------------------------|---|
| Absalom, Conn., 242-243, 244         | James, N. H., 317                       |
| Adam, Mass., 78-79                   | James, N. H., 318                       |
| Alexander Abercrombie, Mass., 71     | James, N. H., 320                       |
| Andrew, Mass., 9-13, 31 <sup>2</sup> | James, Jr., N. H., 320-321 <sup>3</sup> |
| Andrew, Mass., 82, 83                | Jethro, Mass., 90                       |
| Andrew, Mass., 104                   | John, Conn., 159                        |
| Andrew, Conn., 307                   | John, N. H., 353                        |
| Andrew, Conn., 312                   | John, N. H., 354                        |
| Andrew, N. H., 350                   | John, N. H., 355                        |
| Andrew Washington, Mass., 88         | John, N. H., 355                        |
| Augustus Connate, Me., 122           | John, N. H., 355                        |
| Benjamin, Mass., 54                  | John, N. H., 355                        |
| Benjamin, Mass., 75                  | John, N. H., 355                        |
| Benjamin Franklin, Conn., 265        | John, N. H., 356                        |
| Charles Edward, Conn., 199           | John, N. H., 356                        |
| Charles Tilden, Me., 123             | John Andrew, Conn., 165                 |
| Comfort, N. H., 319                  | John Henry, Conn., 295                  |
| Daniel, Conn., 276                   | John Samuel, Conn., 180                 |
| Daniel Porter, Me., 125              | Joseph, Conn., 299                      |
| David, Conn., 270                    | Joseph, Conn., 310                      |
| De Witt Clinton, Conn., 249          | Joseph Phelps, Conn., 268               |
| Edmond Fanning, Conn., 204           | Mary, N. H., 353 <sup>4</sup>           |
| Edward McClure, Me., 144             | Moses, Mass., 67                        |
| Edward Payson, Conn., 251            | Nathan, Mass., 99, 100                  |
| George Pierce, Conn., 250            | Obadiah, N. H., 346                     |

<sup>1</sup> Names of those only who served in the regular army, or of those who were in militia companies in time of war, and were, or were likely to be, called upon for active service, are included in this list. The name of John Hamilton, who died while trying to save others from drowning, should, however, be mentioned here (p. 116). Divisions are appended in which the names of individuals are to be found.

<sup>2</sup> "Having in mind the new demand for critical accuracy imposed by the growing interest in American genealogy and biography, and especially in the patriotic societies like the Society of Colonial Wars, I have spared no pains to make my book absolutely correct. I have tested the lists of names, the dates, and other matter, from Hull's accounts, and am confident that they are entirely accurate. *I have realized the importance of absolute accuracy here, since any one who can trace descent from one of these who are credited with military service, has an indisputable claim to membership in the above named society.*" (Italics compiler's.)—*Soldiers in King Philip's War*, by George Madison Bodge, A.B., Member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, and Chaplain of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars.

<sup>3</sup> James Peters, Jr., December 17, 1777, enl. for 3 yrs. Was at Battle of Monmouth, N. J., and joined the army under Washington.

<sup>4</sup> She probably was the Mary Peters who died in Ipswich, Mass., aged 90, in 1830.

Robert Crary, Mass., 101.<sup>1</sup>  
 Samuel, Conn., 161.<sup>2</sup>  
 Samuel, Conn., 309.<sup>3</sup>  
 Simon, N. H., 351-352  
 William (?), Mass., 64-65

William Francis, Conn., 198  
 William, Conn., 276  
 William, Conn., 278  
 William, N. H., 345-346  
 William Thompson, Conn., 166

## UNPLACED.

*Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> 1774; belonged either to a R. I. or Mass. Reg.  
*Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> Stamford, Conn., Capt. Humphrey's Co., Ap. 10, 1778.  
*Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> private, July 5 to Aug. 14, 1813.  
*Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> 3d reg. Conn. Line, Capt. Betts's Co. of Norwalk,—4th Reg. paid Feb. 8, 1781 to Dec. 31, 1781.  
*Amos*, private, Plympton, Mass. Capt. Brigham Co. Col., Cotton's Reg. May 4, 1775. Service 3 mos. 5 days. Service 8 mos.  
*Asahel*, Brookfield, Mass. 3rd precinct June 30, 1778. Service 10½ mos.  
*Benjamin* (In service before), enl. Aug. 5, 1757, Col. Lyman, Capt. Waterbury, 6th Co.  
*Benjamin*, Nov. 18, 1757, to May 14, 1758. Col. Haviland, in command. At Fort Edward, Capt. Ferris.  
*Benjamin*, Col. Archibald Crary's Reg. Rhode Island. Continental troops.  
*Cons*, Crew of the Continental Frigate *Federacy* lying at New London, below Norwich, launched 1778. Capt. Seth Harding. (living in 1818, pensioner.)  
*Daniel*, private, Capt. Oliver Capron, Col. Ephraim Doolittle's Reg., Oct. 6, 1775. From Richmond, N. H.  
*Ditto*, Capt. Oliver Capron, Col. Doolittle's 24th Reg., dated Richmond (N. H.), Nov. 26, 1775. Order for bounty coat or equivalent in money for the 8 mos. service in 1775. Makes his mark.  
*Same*, enl. June 16, 1775. Service, 1 mo. 20 days.  
*Daniel*, seaman. Sept. 4, 1777.  
*Daniel*, seaman, Brigantine *Freedom*, Mar. 15, 1778. Capt. John Clouston.  
*David*, A Muster Roll of Capt. John Robertson's Company of New England Troops at Annapolis Royal in Her Majesties' Service from the 10th of Oct. 1710, to the 10th of Oct. 1711. David Peters Sen. Time of Death or Desertion, Dec. Feb. 18. Days in service 132.  
*David Peters Jr.* Kill'd June 10, Days in service, 244.  
*Ebenezer*, A Roll of Capt. William Humphrey's Co. in the Northern Army in the Continental Service as mustered and paid by Samuel Ashley, Esq., Muster Master and paymaster of said Co. Ebenezer Peters, advance wages and bounty 9-18. Billeting, 3-4.  
*Frederick*, July, 1778. Private, in Col. Armand's Legion, Independent Corps taken into Service by resolve, June 25, 1778.  
*George*, (officers of Preston and Norwich, Conn.), 1755, Aug. 19 to Dec. 12, Capt. Billings' Co.

<sup>1</sup> Col. 7th Reg., 1827-1830.

<sup>2</sup> Capt., 1809.

<sup>3</sup> Samuel, Jan. to Ap. 1, 1781, Light Infantry under the Marquis de La Fayette, marched to the southward.

<sup>4</sup> Undoubtedly belonging to the Peters of New England and members of the Connecticut line.

<sup>5</sup> Sup. 311-312, Andrew 478 (v).

*Henry*, A list of men's names signed to an order for advance pay, etc, Boston, June 3, 1776. Payable to Capt. Swan.

*Same*, advance pay, blanket money, etc, June 8, 1776. Residence Wilmington, (Mass.). *Same*, Aug. 1 to Nov. 1, 1776. 1st Art. Co.

*Same*, matross, Capt. James Swan's Co., Col. Thos. Craft's Reg., Nov. 1, 1776, to Dec. 1, 1776. 1st. Art. Co. 1st Art. Co. Dec. 1, 1776, to Feb. 1, 1777. Feb. 1, 1777, to May 8, 1777. Capt. Philip Maiette. Col. Craft, service 3 mos. 7 days. *Same*, Dec. 1, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1778 (spelled Petors) Nov. 4, 1777, to Oct. 1777. Reported absent, sick.

*Henry*, matross, roll of Capt. Jotham Drury, Col. John Crane, Dec. 1777.

*Same*, Oct. 13, 1777. (Spelled Peeters.) Term of enlistment 3 years. List of men from Suffolk Co., Boston, May 25, 1777. Col. Crane.

*Same*, Residence Boston, Ap. 5, 1777, to Mar. 6, 1778. Reported deserted Mar. 6, 1778. *Same*. Boston, Sept. 21, 1778. Reported deserted.

*Israel*, private, Capt. Capron, Col. Doolittle, dated Aug. 1, 1775. Enl. May 16, 1775. Service 2 mos. 21 days. Residence, Richmond, N. H. *Same*, camp at Cambridge, June 24, 1775. *Same*, bounty coat Nov. 26, 1775. Makes his mark. Reported discharged Sept. 16, 1775.

Capt. Howlet's Co. Pay Roll of Co. record out of Col. Ashley's Reg. of Militia which marched from Keene, N. H. to re-enforce the Continental Army at Ticonderoga, May, 1777, engaged May 7—*Israel Peters*, Time of discharge June 24, Time in service 1 mo. 18 days. Rate per month £4-10s. Am't wages 7-4-0. Miles travel, at 2d per mile, 120, £1. Am't wages and travel 8-4-0.

*Fonathan*, private, pay accounts Capt. Luther Bailey, Col. Bailey, service from Jan. 1, to Dec. 31, 1780. Residence Hanover. (Possibly he was a colored man.)

*Fonathan*, Stonington (Conn.), Feb. 16, 1777. Hyde's Co. enl. for war. (Prob. same) Capt. Wolcott's Co. 1777-1781. Paid Jan. 1, 1781, to Dec. 1, 1781.

*Fabez*, 1756, Ap. 16 to Nov. 11, 4th Reg. 1st. Co.

*James*, 1776, quartermaster, 2d Reg. Light Horse, Major William Hillhouse, New London.

*James*, lieutenant. 3d Reg. New London, June 1, to June 15, 1813. July 15, to 28, 1817.

*John*, Atkinson, N. H. 1777, 1778, 1779.

*John*, 1776, Dec. 3, enl. for war; private in 7th Co. Capt. Henry Tiebout. N. Y.

*Same*, 1st Reg. New York Line, 4th (Col's) Co. Oct. 31, for war, Corpl. Oct. 24, 1777. Sergt. Jan. 4, 1780.

*John*, Milford, Conn. 6th Reg. Pond's Co., enl. Ap. 25, 1777, for war; deserted Sept. 19, 1777.

*John F.*, Hartford, 1st Cav., Oct. 23, 1862. Sergt. Feb. 1, 1864. Dis. June 2, '65.

*John S.*, Middletown, Conn. 31st Reg., Jan. 30, '64, dis. June 22, '65.

*John W.*, Norwich, Conn. Private, Co. D., 14th R. I. Reg. Sept. 22, '63, dis. Aug. 29, '64.

*Joseph*, 8th Reg. 6th Co. 1775. *Same*, 1776, Capt. Wells' Co., 12th Reg. marched to West Chester, deserted.

*Joseph*, May 24, 1777, Capt. Clift's Co.; enl. for war, died time unknown, (prob. same) 3rd Reg., Plainfield Co., May 24, 1777.

*Joseph*, 2d Reg. 1777-1781.

*Joseph*, 4th Reg., Stonington, Conn. (near R. I.) Feb. 16, 1777.

- Joseph*, 7th Reg., July 26, to Dec. 18, 1775.  
*Peter*, 1776, Col. John Topham's Co. Recd pay £20-13-9.  
*Peter*, private, 1812. New London, Mar. 30, 1814. 37th Inf., dis. May 10, 1815. Col. Stephen-Tilden. (Pensioner, living in 1818).  
*Peter*, shipped for 6 mos. on board ship *Trumbull*, enl. Jan. 3, 1776, left ship, July 4, 1776.  
*Philip*, 1st N. H. Reg., enlisted during the War, 1776. Muster and pay roll of Capt. Farwell's Co., Col. John Stark's Reg. Same, private May 21, aged 23, residence Alstead, N. H. Bounty, £20.  
*Philip*, men mustered from Suffolk Co., Capt. Tuckerman, Brig. Gen. Putnam, return made by Nathl. Barber. Boston, Feb. 16, 1777.  
*Richard*, Cumberland, R. I., 1775.  
*Samuel*, ensign, 8th Co. Capt. Leonard Bleeker, Nov. 21, 1776. N. Y.  
*Samuel*, 1st Co. 3d. Reg., private.  
*Samuel*, paid from Jan. 1, 1781, to Dec. 31, Capt. Riley's Co., of Wethersfield, Conn.  
*Simon*, Mar. 16, 1777, enl. for 3 yrs., dis. Ap. 1, 1780, 3d Reg. 1st Co. N. Y. private.  
*Solomon*, Jan. 1, to Dec. 31, 1781. Capt. Wolcott's Co. (Officers from Windsor, Windham and Pomfret, Conn.)  
*Solomon or Thomas*, Sanford's Co., May 9, 1777, for 3 yrs. Dis. Sept. 19, 1779. (Conn. Line, 1777 to 1781.)  
*William*, Norwich (Conn.), 6th Reg., Aug. 23, 1861, dis. July 5, 1863.  
*William*, private, Muster and Pay roll, Capt. Enos Parker, Col. Benj. Simonds; enl. Aug. 14, 1777, dis. Aug. 19, 1777. Detachment from Berkshire Co. Reg. to re-enforce army at Bennington. Same, Officers Mass. Militia, 2d lieut., 13th Co., 2d Berkshire Reg. Commission Oct. 8, 1779.  
*Same*, Lieut., Capt. Ezra Whipple, Col. Benj. Simonds, enl. Oct. 19, 1780, Berkshire Co. Reg. Marched by order of Gen. Fellows on alarm at Castleton.—Lieut., Capt. Ezra Whipple, Col. Benj. Simonds., enl. Oct. 27, 1780, dis. Oct. 29, 1780, Marched on alarm of Oct. 27, to re-enforce Gen. Allen at the northward. (It is probable that this William is the son of Andrew, ancestor of the Ohio branch. See 478 V, p. 311.)  
*William*, private, Capt. Nathan Peters' Co., Col. Timothy Danielson's Reg. enl. Ap. 26, 1775, service 3 mos. 13 days to Aug. 1, 1775. Residence Suffield, (Conn.) Same, private, Capt. Peters' Co., Col. Danielson's Reg. Residence Glastonbury (Conn.), Oct. 6, 1775, Company returns. Same, Bounty Coat, Capt. Peters' Co., Col. Danielson's Reg., dated Roxbury, Nov. 20, 1875, in camp. Same, 10th Co., 2d reg. Gen. Spencer, raised Ap.—May, 1775. Troops were at Bunker Hill siege of Boston. Arnold's Quebec expedition. All company officers, from Suffield, Conn. Capt. Oliver Hanchett's Co. Same enl. in Capt. Ely's Co. Nov. 25, 1776, for war, from Branford, Conn. Taken prisoner Sept. 20, 1777. (This William is undoubtedly a member of the Lost Tribes.)  
*William*,<sup>1</sup> private, Lexington Alarm roll, Capt. Lebbeus Ball, Marched from Granville, company of Minute men, Ap. 20, to May 18, 1775, one month.  
*William*,<sup>1</sup> private, Muster and pay roll, Capt. John Morgan's Co. Col. Ruggles Woodbridge's Reg., enl. Sept. 18, 1777, service 2 mos. 11 days. Reported furloughed.  
*William*,<sup>1</sup> enl. Aug. 24, 1777, dis. Nov. 29, 1777. Service in Northern Dept.  
*Zachariah*, ensign, Capt. Hill's Co., Ap. to Mar., 1778.

<sup>1</sup> Undoubtedly of Peters of New England, Connecticut line.



## ALLIED FAMILIES<sup>1</sup>

### A

Abbott, 52  
 Adams, 109  
 Alden, 130  
 Allen, 35  
 Allen, 64  
 Allen, 69  
 Allen, 250  
 Ally, 121  
 Ally, 124  
 Anderson, 205  
 Anderson, 312  
 Andruss, 255  
 Aslebe, 41  
 Atherton, 90  
 Atkinson, 253  
 Austin, 150  
 Austin, 255  
 Averill, 121  
 Avery, 251

### B

Bacon, 77  
 Bacon, 249  
 Bagley, 203  
 Bailey, 101  
 Bailey, 192  
 Bailey, 237  
 Bailey, 337  
 Bailey, (note) 337  
 Baker, 78  
 Baker, 80  
 Baker, 197  
 Baldwin, 157  
 Baldwin, 289  
 Barkuloo, 129  
 Barnet, 186  
 Barney, 342  
 Barry, 117  
 Bartlett, 132  
 Bates, 73  
 Bates, 101

Beach, 251  
 Beals, 339  
 Beamsley (Wilbourn), 1  
 Beare, 349  
 Beebe, 158  
 Belding, 324  
 Bennett, 117  
 Bennett, 233  
 Benson, 245  
 Bentley, 297  
 Bettis, 70  
 Bidwell, 134  
 Billings, 123  
 Billings, 125  
 Billings, 126  
 Billings, 351  
 Birdseye, 258  
 Black, 130  
 Blakely, 86  
 Blanc, 263  
 Blanchard, 76  
 Bliss, 190  
 Bliss, 221  
 Boarman, 105  
 Bond, 174  
 Booth, 255  
 Booth, 293  
 Bowker, 80  
 Bown, 215  
 Bowne, 128  
 Bradley, 146  
 Brewer, 35  
 Brewer, 271  
 Brigham, 91  
 Brooke, 142  
 Brooks, 118  
 Brown, 54  
 Brown, 94  
 Brown, 115  
 Brown, 126  
 Brown, 221  
 Browne, 148

<sup>1</sup> Names of all families in any way related to Peters descendants are included. A widow is indexed under her maiden name, followed by her former husband's in parentheses. Family names have been left as found, even where spellings conflict. A second mention of one name on the same page when referring to a different individual, causes the name to be repeated in the index.

Buckland, 138  
 Buell, 154  
 Bull, 137  
 Bull, 148  
 Bullen, 67  
 Bunker, 121  
 Burbank, 238  
 Burchard, 307  
 Burnham, 169  
 Burr, 150  
 Burrill, 317  
 Butler, 170  
 Butler, 340  
 Butman, 130

## C

Calhoun, 247  
 Calhoun, 247  
 — (Cameron), 139  
 Campbell, 97  
 Canfield, 98  
 Card, 232  
 Carleton, 102  
 Carleton, 118  
 Carlton, 110  
 Carney (Isbestos), 104  
 Carpenter, 288  
 Carrier, 154  
 Case, 154  
 Case, 158  
 Case, 267  
 Case, 287  
 Caster, 327  
 Catlin (Stuart, Dane), 283  
 Chadbourn, 75  
 Chadwick, 51  
 Chadwick, 338  
 Chamberlain, 268  
 Chambers, 248  
 Chandler, 35  
 Chapin, 287  
 Chapman, 29  
 Chapwell, 304  
 Chenery, 63  
 Cheneverd, 148  
 Cheney, 77  
 Chester, 174  
 Chickering, 53  
 Childs, 80  
 Chittenden, 253  
 Chute, 135  
 — (Clap), 65  
 Clark, 71  
 Clark, 72  
 Clark, 77  
 Clark, 107

Clark, 124  
 Clark, 134  
 Clark, 172  
 Clark, 302  
 Clement, 201  
 Clemons, 298  
 Clendenning, 246  
 Clifford, 271  
 Clift, 251  
 Cobb, 130  
 Cobb, 185  
 Cochran, 332  
 Coggill, 253  
 Coggins, 116  
 Coggins, 130  
 Colby, 332  
 Colby, 335  
 Cole, 169  
 Cole, 286  
 Cole, 287  
 Coleman, 122  
 Communy, 265  
 Compton, 283  
 Cone, 168  
 Connor, 234  
 Cook, 69  
 Cook, 244  
 Coombs, 322  
 Cooper, 274  
 Corey, 237  
 Cossit, 209  
 Cotton, 121  
 Cousins (Morton), 122  
 Covell, 244  
 Cowell, 87  
 Cowles, 144  
 Cradus (or Crowdus), 214  
 Crane, 286  
 Crary, 98  
 Crocker, 122  
 Crockett, 72  
 Crowninshield, 234  
 Cruse, 134  
 Cummings, 146  
 Cunningham, 115  
 Curtis, 299  
 Cushing, 146  
 Cushman, 135

## D

Dadley, 234  
 Damrell, 200  
 Dart, 285  
 Davenport, 81  
 Davies, 194  
 Davis, 106



Davis, 270  
 Davis, 271  
 Davis, 275  
 Davis, 340  
 Day, 120  
 Day, 267  
 Descomb, 331  
 Devereux, 79  
 Dexter, 127  
 Dexter, 139  
 Dillon, 226  
 Dix, 72  
 — (Dix), 126  
 Dobson, 210  
 Dodge, 69  
 Dodge, 113  
 Dodge, 131  
 Dolliver, 108  
 Drury, 134  
 Dunham, 132  
 Dunn, 131  
 Dunton, 64  
 Duryea, 129  
 Van Dusen, 150  
 Dutton, 116  
 Dyar, 94  
 Dyer (Cushing), 112  
 Dyer, 131

## E

Eagar, 331  
 Eagar, 336  
 Eaker, 284  
 Eddy, 84  
 Edgar, 255  
 Edgecomb, 352  
 Edson, 324  
 Edson, 343  
 Edwards, 31  
 Ellicott, 137  
 Ellis, 77  
 Ellis, 79  
 Emery, 109  
 Emmons, 101  
 Erskine, 117  
 Ewan, 88

## F

Fairbank, 279  
 Fairbanks, 89  
 Farnham, 33  
 Farnham, 124  
 Farnham, 125  
 Farnham (Caulkins), 162  
 Farnham, 316

Farnham, 317  
 Farnham, 341  
 Farrington, 106  
 Farwell, 107  
 Faulkner, 102  
 Faulkner, 103  
 Fay, 238  
 Ferguson, 184  
 Ferris, 262  
 Fessenden, 96  
 Fickett, 233  
 Fifield, 316  
 Fisher, 77  
 Fisher, 78  
 Fisk, 241  
 Fisk, 338  
 Fitch, 248  
 Flint, 115  
 Fobes, 237  
 Forbes, 77  
 Forester (?), 127  
 Forman, 142  
 Foster, 52  
 Foster, 109  
 Foster, 131  
 Foster, 335  
 Fowle, 119  
 Fowler, 15  
 Fowler, 121  
 Freethy, 125  
 Frie, 41  
 Friend, 120  
 Frothingham, 103  
 Frye, 108

## G

Gale, 236  
 Galt, 285  
 Gardner, 72  
 Gardner, 109  
 Gates, 217  
 Gates, 308  
 Gibbs, 309  
 Gibson, 218  
 Gibson, 279  
 Gilbert, 257  
 Gillette, 184  
 Gilmore, 73  
 Gilmore, 130  
 Gleason, 96  
 Gleason, 328  
 Goodwin, 68  
 Gookin, 64  
 Goud, 104  
 Gould, 93  
 Gould, 138

Gould, 332  
 Gould, 338  
 Gowdy, 176  
 Granniss, 132  
 Grant, 204  
 Graves, 168  
 Graves, 168  
 Graves, 271  
 Gray, 122  
 Gray, 126  
 Green, 312  
 Greene, 80  
 Grey, 110  
 Griffin, 96  
 Griffing, 185  
 Griswold, 297  
 Grozelier, 107

## H

Hadley, 333  
 Hadley, 334  
 Hagaman, 245  
 Haggens, 128  
 Haines, 327  
 Hale, 108  
 Haliburton, 128  
 Hall, 87  
 Hamden (or Hernden ?), 32  
 Hamilton, 128  
 Hanna, 172  
 Hanna, 287  
 Hapgood, 96  
 Harding, 79  
 Hardon, 150  
 Hargrave (Horton), 122  
 Harney, 195  
 Harris, 80  
 Hartshorn, 67  
 Hasbrouck, 75  
 Haskell, 134  
 Hastings, 69  
 Hastings, 92  
 Hatch, 250  
 Hatch, 253  
 Hathaway, 132  
 Haven, 128  
 Hawkes, 74  
 Hazzard, 87  
 Heard, 71  
 Heard, 71  
 Heath, 336  
 Heiser, 142  
 Henderson, 246  
 Henderson, 303  
 Herne, 168  
 Herne, 168

Herrick, 316  
 Hewins, 79  
 Hicks, 235  
 Hill, 210  
 Hill, 285  
 Hinckley, 121  
 Hinckley, 122  
 Hind, 334  
 Hitchcock, 250  
 Hodgkins, 236  
 Hodgsdon, 198  
 Holman, 93  
 Holmes, 224  
 Holt, 117  
 Holt, 174  
 Hooper, 270  
 Hopkins, 80  
 Van Horn, 129  
 Horton, 69  
 Horton, 177  
 Hosford, 157  
 House, 157  
 Howard, 190  
 Howe, 93  
 Howland, 108  
 Howlett, 107  
 Hoyt (Stanley), 341  
 Hubbard, 167  
 Huckins, 132  
 Huey, 285  
 Huguenin, 129  
 Hungerford, 296  
 Hunter, 137  
 Hurlburt (Longley), 175  
 Hurlburt, 268  
 Hutchinson, 53  
 Hutchinson, 334  
 Hutchinson, 334

## I

Ingalls, 35  
 Ingalls, 103  
 Ireland, 88

## J

Jarvis, 257  
 Jarvis, 261  
 Jellerson, 129  
 Jenkins, 311  
 Jenkins, 202  
 Jewell, 329  
 Jewell, 339  
 Jewett, 276  
 Johnson, 116  
 Johnson, 197

Johnson, 197  
 Johnson, 350  
 Jones, 130  
 Jones, 184  
 Jones, 200  
 Jones, 343  
 Jordan, 116  
 Jordan, 129  
 Joslyn, 277  
 Joslyn, 280  
 Judd, 304

## K

Keith, 68  
 Kelley, 291  
 Kellogg, 169  
 Kelso, 134  
 Kendall, 342  
 Keyes, 119  
 Kimball, 103  
 Kimball, 112  
 Kimball, 124  
 Kitchell, 144  
 Kline, 175  
 Kneeland, 294  
 Knowlson, 246

## L

Labatut, 263  
 Lamb, 83  
 Landais, 70  
 Langdon, 127  
 Larrabee, 326  
 Lavillebonne, 264  
 Lawrence, 246  
 Leavitt, 201  
 Lécivain, 107  
 Lee, 150  
 Lee, 223  
 Leland, 97  
 LeMonnier, 264  
 Leonard, 294  
 Lewis, 131  
 De Lilly, 263  
 Lind, 245  
 Linnell, 203  
 Locke, 236  
 Logue, 211  
 Loomis, 169  
 Loomis, 269  
 Loomis, 269  
 Lovering, 55  
 Lovett, 81  
 Lovett, 245  
 Lucas, 269

Lymeburner, 119  
 Lyon, 80

## M

Magoon, 203  
 Manley, 101  
 Mann, 154  
 Manning, 128  
 Manning, 305  
 Manzer, 184  
 Marache, 87  
 Marks, 153  
 Marriner, 112  
 Marshall, 349  
 Martel, 229  
 Martel, 231  
 Martell, 207  
 Martin, 272  
 Mason, 242  
 Maxey, 175  
 Maynadier, 148  
 Maynard, 90  
 Maynard, 94  
 Maynard, 98  
 McAlpine, 332  
 McCall, 110  
 McClellan, 245  
 McClure, 137  
 McCollom, 99  
 McCollumn, 282  
 McComb, 255  
 McCurdy, 247  
 McEntire, 182  
 McKenzie, 120  
 McKnight, 183  
 McNab, 216  
 McNally, 104  
 McSween, 214  
 Mead, 171  
 Means, 130  
 Mears, 203  
 Meech, 99  
 Meloney, 204  
 Mercein, 142  
 Mereau (or Merean ?), 122  
 Merrill (French), 110  
 Merrill, 279  
 Merrill, 294  
 Merritt, 290  
 Miller, 131  
 Miller, 300  
 Missant, 229  
 Mitchell, 235  
 Mitchell, 279  
 Mollegen, 266  
 Moore, 89  
 Moore, 197

Moreau, 304  
 Morgan, 148  
 Morgan, 205  
 Morgan, 283  
 Morris (Salter), 70  
 Morse (Dunton), 78  
 Morse, 81  
 Mostelle, 224  
 Moulthrop, 293  
 Mowry, 297  
 Mowry, 297  
 Muggah, 205  
 Muggah, 206  
 Muggah, 208  
 Muggah, 215  
 Mulling, 220  
 Murphy, 248  
 Murtough, 331

## N

Nash, 255  
 Nauman, 238  
 Nelson, 192  
 Nelson, 336  
 Newton, 335  
 Nickels, 131  
 Nisbet, 219  
 Norton, 117  
 Norton, 118

## O

Oliver, 351  
 Ord, 256  
 Ormond, 213  
 Ormsby, 199  
 Osgood, 23, 24, 26, 152, 153  
 Osgood, 37  
 Osgood, 53  
 Osgood, 102  
 Osgood, 117  
 Osgood, 121  
 Otis, 175  
 Overmann, 244  
 Owen, 257  
 Owen, 261  
 Owen, 306

## P

Page (Titus), 343  
 Paine, 69  
 Parker, 54  
 Parker, 118  
 Parlee, 125  
 Parmerly, 159

Parr, 247  
 Partridge, 121  
 Patrick, 234  
 Patten, 97  
 Patten, 116  
 Payne, 221  
 Peabody (Stevens), 102  
 Pearl, 112  
 Pease, 178  
 Peasley, 341  
 Penniman, 66  
 Penniman, 81  
 Pepalow, 64  
 Perkins, 42  
 Perkins, 49  
 Perkins, 61  
 Perkins, 131  
 Perry, 135  
 Perry, 241  
 Peters, 122  
 Petty, 247  
 Phelps, 96  
 Phelps, 157  
 Phelps, 159  
 Phelps, 276  
 Phelps, 277  
 Phelps, 278  
 Phillips, 336  
 Phillips, 337  
 Phipps, 83  
 Pierce (Tucker), 344  
 Plimpton, 77  
 Plympton, 83  
 Pollard, 84  
 Pond, 113  
 Porter (Ross), 137  
 Porter (Gurley), 242  
 Potter, 80  
 Preston, 256  
 Price, 80  
 Pritchard, 311  
 Purington, 237  
 Purkitt, 233

## Q

Quincy, 149

## R

Randal, 280  
 Rawson, 68  
 Rawson, 312  
 Raymond, 219  
 Reed, 150  
 Reeve, 271  
 Reeves, 88

Remington, 69  
 Reynolds, 198  
 Rhodes, 273  
 Rice, 80  
 Rice, 149  
 Rich, 132  
 Richards, 149  
 Richardson, 53  
 Richardson, 195  
 Richardson, 214  
 Richardson, 272  
 Rix, 316  
 Robbins, 196  
 Roberts, 132  
 Roberts, 167  
 Robertson, 224  
 Robinson, 51  
 Robinson, 245  
 Rogers, 68  
 Rogers, 188  
 Rogers, 241  
 Rogers, 283  
 Rollins, 86  
 Rollins, 127  
 Root, 270  
 Root, 279  
 Root, 279  
 Root, 279  
 Ross, 216  
 Rowe, 192  
 Ruggles, 88  
 Russ, 37  
 Russell, 87  
 Russell, 107

## S

Sady, 32  
 Sanborn, 342  
 Sanders, 101  
 Sanderson, 72  
 Sargent, 130  
 Sawyer, 115  
 Sawyer, 335  
 Scaif, 172  
 Seagar, 193  
 Severance, 328  
 Sewall, 79  
 Seymour, 257  
 Sharpe, 139  
 Sheldon, 289  
 Sheldon, 292  
 Sheppard, 222  
 Sherman, 183  
 Shipman, 99  
 Shipman, 177  
 Sibbons, 33

Sibley, 92  
 Silver, 105  
 Simmons, 126  
 Skinner, 128  
 Slack, 203  
 Slocomb, 55  
 Smith, 174  
 Smith, 190  
 Smith, 193  
 Smith, 284  
 Smith, 325  
 Smith, 325  
 Snellgrove, 171  
 Snelling, 119  
 Snowman, 124  
 Southard, 73  
 Southworth, 100  
 Spencer, 206  
 Spencer, 221  
 Spencer, 223  
 Spofford, 112  
 Spofford, 340  
 Spooner, 319  
 Stackpole, 125  
 Stagg, 275  
 Standley, 346  
 Stearns, 54  
 Stearns, 340  
 Stephens, 120  
 Stevens, 92  
 Stevens, 107  
 Stevens, 108  
 Stoutenborough, 246  
 Stoutenborough, 249  
 Strickland, 280  
 Strong, 305  
 Stubblefield, 270  
 Styles, 206  
 Sutherland, 215  
 Sutton, 157  
 Symonds, 241

## T

Taft, 311  
 Tappan, 198  
 Tarleton, 201  
 Taylor, 245  
 Taylor, 247  
 Taylor, 318  
 Tebbetts, 119  
 Tenney, 328  
 Tenney, 342  
 Thacher, 68  
 Thaxter, 145  
 Thaxter, 146  
 Thayer, 326

Thomas, 262  
 Thompson, 65  
 Thompson, 108  
 Thompson, 162  
 Thorndike, 113  
 Thurber, 244  
 Tibbetts, 132  
 Toplin, 333  
 Town, 165  
 Townsend, 176  
 Trask, 55  
 Trask, 71  
 Trask, 84  
 Treat, 162  
 Trueworthy, 193  
 Trumbull, 161  
 Trumbull, 276  
 Tucker, 55  
 Tucker, 133  
 Tuller, 277  
 Tuller, 278  
 Tyler, 85

## U

Upton, 113  
 Usher, 340

## V

Valentine, 183  
 Vankirk, 105  
 Viles, 74  
 Vose, 133

## W

Van Wagner, 75  
 Walker, 110  
 Walker, 285  
 Walker, 288  
 Walker, 315  
 Ward, 251  
 Warden, 192  
 Ware, 81  
 Warrin, 248  
 Washburn, 200  
 Watson, 187  
 Webster, 124  
 Weeks, 232  
 Welles, 177  
 Welles, 309  
 Wells, 171

West, 307  
 West, 326  
 Westcott, 118  
 Westcott, 119  
 Westcott, 119  
 Westcott, 119  
 Wheeler, 241  
 Whitcomb, 91  
 White, 189  
 White, 196  
 White, 327  
 Whiting, 92  
 Whiting, 135  
 Whitman, 71  
 Whitman, 145  
 Whitney, 149  
 Whitney, 303  
 Whitney, 343  
 Wilbourn, 2  
 Wilbourn, 29  
 Wilkeson, 242  
 Willard, 328  
 Williams, 87  
 Williams, 87  
 Williams, 145  
 Williams, 162  
 Williams, 278  
 Williams, 301  
 Williams, 342  
 Willson, 285  
 Wilson, 109  
 Winegar, 293  
 Winship, 233  
 Winter, 176  
 Wiston, 86  
 Wiswell, 130  
 Wood, 116  
 Wood, 116  
 Wood, 116  
 Wood, 120  
 Wood, 132  
 Woodman, 131  
 Woods, 248  
 Woodward, 128  
 Woodward, 329  
 Wright, 32  
 Wright, 111  
 Wyles, 173

## Y

Yeats, 294  
 York, 138  
 Young, 202  
 Young, 308



# INDEX

## A

- Abbott, Charlotte, 43  
 Elizabeth, 51  
 George, 19, 20, 27, 45  
 Hannah, 20  
 John, 19, 23, 25  
 Nehemiah, 45  
 Sarah, 20  
 William, 19
- Adams, Henry, 109  
 Mehitabel, 109, 110
- Albee, Captain John, 82
- Alden, Lydia, 130
- Allen, Andrew, 35, 36  
 Anna W., 69  
 Colonel Ethan, 250  
 Hannah, 30, 35  
 Hezekiah, 64  
 John, 20, 21, 30, 35, 36  
 Joseph, 395  
 Martha, 21, 35, 36, 154  
 Mary, 64
- Ally, Mary Ann, 121  
 Sally, 124
- Anderson, Mary, 205, 207-211,  
 213  
 —, 312
- Andruss, Isaac Mix, 255  
 Margaretta Artimesia, 255
- Appleton, Captain, 14
- Archer, Jonathan, 400  
 Mary, 400
- Arnold, General, 99
- Ash, Hannah, 397  
 Thomas, 397
- Aslebe, John, 20, 23-25  
 Mary, 41
- Aslet (Aslebe), John, 19
- Atherton, Humphrey, 4  
 —, 90
- Atkinson, Anne, 253
- Austin, Lydia Isabella, 255  
 Mary Elizabeth, 150, 151  
 Thomas, 150
- Averill, Abigail, 121

- Avery, Austin Eldredge, 398  
 Nancy Denison, 251  
 Samuel, 398

## B

- Bacon, Adele, 249  
 Hannah, 77
- Bagley, Charlotte M., 204
- Bailey, Adeline, 337  
 Caroline Robinson, 237  
 Colonel, 82  
 Edward A., 237  
 General, 243  
 John W., 101  
 Levi, 337  
 Myron, 192  
 William, 101
- Baker, Amasa, 78  
 Mary, 80  
 Col. Samuel R., 197  
 William, 15
- Baldwin, Benjamin, 157  
 Benjamin, Jr., 157  
 Ellen, 289
- Ballard, William, 19
- Barker, Benjamin, 43, 51  
 Ebenezer, 17, 44, 48  
 John, 19  
 Richard, 26, 27
- Barkuloo, Ann, 129
- Barnard, Elizabeth, 19  
 Rev. —, 27  
 Robert, 42, 44  
 Thomas, 19, 30, 31
- Barnet, Ann, 186, 188, 189, 204,  
 221, 233, 239, 367  
 Robert, 186, 367
- Barney, Jemima, 342
- Barry, Hannah, 117
- Bartlett, Mary, 132
- Bates, Abner L., 73  
 Martha, 101  
 Mary Elizabeth, 73
- Batherick, Olive, 400
- Beach, Electa, 251

- Beal, Mary, 407  
 Beals, Lydia, 339  
 Beamen, Samuel, 156  
 Beamsley, Abigail, 357, 358  
     Anne, 357  
     Anne Woodward, 360  
     Edward Bushnell, 360  
     Elizabeth Page, 360  
     George, 358  
     Grace, 357  
     Grace Graves, 360  
     Habakkuk, 357, 358  
     Hannah, 42, 357, 358  
     Hannah Beamsley, 360  
     Martha, 3-5, 359  
     Mary, 358  
     Mary Robison, 360  
     Mercy, 1, 2, 7, 31-35, 37, 41,  
         42, 357-360  
     Samuel, 357, 358  
     Sarah, 358  
     William, 1, 2, 7, 357-360  
 Beare, Mary, 349, 350  
 Beebe, Abigail, 158  
     Ebenezer, 158  
     Ruel, 158  
 Belcher, Governor, 13  
     Jeremiah, 29  
     Colonel William, 180  
 Belding, Polly, 324  
 Bell, S. P., 366  
 Bellingham, Richard, 2  
 Bennett, Frank B., 117  
     Rev. Stephen, 233  
     William, 117  
 Benson, James, 245  
     Joseph Wesley, 245  
 Bentley, A. W., 297  
 Bettis, William Johnson, 70  
 Bickford, Benjamin, 396  
     James, 396, 399  
 Bidwell, Elizabeth, 134  
 Bigelow, Colonel Timothy, 82  
 Bigsbee, Daniel, 24  
 Billings, Abigail, 125  
     Anna, 351  
     Benjamin, 123  
     Nathan, 125  
     Permilla, 126  
     Phebe, 123-126, 390, 391  
 Billingham, John, 399  
 Birdseye, Eunice, 258  
     Mary, 258, 261  
     William, 258  
 Black, George Nixon, 130  
     Colonel John, 130  
     N. P., 404  
 Blakely, George, 86  
 Blanc, Evarist Louis, 263  
 Blanchard, Jacob, 76  
     Samuel, 19, 37, 38, 48, 153  
 Blaney, Aaron, 99  
 Bliss, Ellis, 190, 221  
     Lydia, 190-192, 196, 197,  
         200, 221  
     Tamar, 221  
 Boarman, —, 105  
 Bodge, George M., 9, 10  
 Bond, Eli, 174  
     Thomas Newton, 174  
 Booth, Daniel, 293  
     Mary Ann, 255, 256  
     Walter S., 293  
     William A., 255  
 Bowker, John Pearson, 80  
     John Pearson, Jr., 80  
 Bown, Charles R., 215  
 Bowne, Gilbert W., 128  
     Samuel, 128  
 Bradford, Samuel, 61  
 Bradley, Charles, 146  
     Emily Cummings, 144, 146,  
         147  
 Bradstreet, Ann, 19  
     Colonel, 189  
     Dudley, 19, 20, 23-25, 28, 29,  
         44  
     Simon, 20  
 Brewer, Fletcher, 271  
     Hannah, 35  
     Jacob F., 271  
 Brigham, Hannah L., 91, 92  
     Jedediah, 91  
     Lydia, 91  
 Brooke, Helen, 142  
 Brooks, Calvin, 118  
     Jennie, 118  
 Brown, Aphia, 115  
     Augusta J., 94  
     Catherine W., 94  
     Edward, 126  
     Ezra, 221  
     Jeremiah, 54  
     Martha, 54  
     Ruth, 54  
     Salome, 126  
     Simeon, 94  
     Thomas, 155  
 Browne, Causten, 148  
     Henry Rossiter Worthington,  
         148  
 Buckland, Sophia, 138  
 Buell, Timothy, 154  
     Timothy, Jr., 154, 160

- Bull, Buckland Watson, 137, 148  
     Captain, 156  
     Cora Lucretia, 148  
     Ebenezer Watson, 138  
 Bullard, Captain, 67  
     Colonel Seth, 79  
 Bullen, Bela, 67  
     Elizabeth, 67, 68  
 Bunker, David Wellington, 121  
     John Edward, 121  
 Burbank, Susan Janet, 238  
 Burchard, Deborah, 307-309  
 Burgoyne, General, 187  
 Burnap, Joseph, 44  
 Burnham, James, 9  
     Joseph, 169  
     Lydia, 169-171  
     Thomas, 9  
 Burr, Isaac Tucker, 150  
     Isaac Tucker, Jr., 150  
 Burrill, Ebenezer, 317  
 Butler, David, 170  
     Nehemiah, 340  
     Olive J., 340  
 Butman, Charles, 130  
     Charles O., 130  
  
     C  
 Caldwell, Rev. Augustine, 6  
 Calhoun, Elizabeth, 247  
     Captain Richard, 247  
     Susan Mary, 247  
 Cameron, Eva, 139  
 Campbell, Alexander F., 97  
     Mary F., 97  
 Canfield, Joel, 98  
     Samuel, 98  
 Card, Abigail L., 232, 233  
 Carleton, Clara, 118  
     John, 24, 102  
     Phebe, 102, 103, 153  
 Carlton, Benjamin, 110  
     Joanna, 110  
     Phebe, 23, 26  
 Carney, Mark, 104  
     Nancy, 104, 105  
 Carnick, John, 402  
 Carpenter, Anna, 288  
 Carr, Dabney, 140  
     Sarah, 330  
 Carrier, Martha Allen, 21, 35, 36,  
     154  
     Thomas, 35, 154  
 Carson, Kit, 249  
 Case, Amos, 243  
     Azubah, 267  
  
 Mary Elizabeth, 287, 288  
 Moses, 154  
 Moses, Jr., 154  
 Seth, 287  
 Zenas, 158  
 Zia, 267  
 Caster, Catherine, 327  
 Catlin, Annie, 283  
     Charles, 283  
 Caulkins, Elizabeth Farnham,  
     163, 164  
     Frances Mainwaring, 100  
 Chadbourn, Asenath, 75  
     George, 75  
     William Hobbs, 75  
 Chadwick, David, 338  
     Edmund, 338  
     Mary, 51  
 Chamberlain, John, 268  
     Phineas, 268  
 Chambers, Margaret, 248  
 Chandler, Annis, 30, 35  
     Bridget, 19  
     David, 35  
     Elizabeth, 35  
     Ephraim, 35  
     Hannah, 19, 20, 35  
     Henry, 43, 45  
     John, 19, 20, 23-25, 43, 45  
     Mary, 29, 35  
     Thomas, 16, 17, 19, 20, 23, 35  
     Thomas, Jr., 20, 35  
     Timothy, 35  
     William, 19-22, 24, 25  
     William, Jr., 19, 20  
 Chapin, Paulina, 287  
 Chapman, Colonel, 161  
     David, 29  
     Edward, 29  
     Elizabeth, 163  
     Hannah, 29  
     John, 29  
     Mary, 29  
     Michael, 29  
     Nathaniel, 29  
 Chapwell, Jonathan, 304  
     Ruth, 304-306  
 Chenery, Benjamin, 63  
     Captain Ephraim, 67  
     Hannah, 63, 65, 75, 77, 81,  
     89  
 Cheneverd, Margaret Julia, 148  
 Cheney, Zillah, 77  
 Chester, David, 174  
     Sophie M., 174-176  
 Chickering, Hannah, 53, 54  
     Samuel, 53

- Childs, Mehitable, 80  
 Chittenden, Horace Hatch, 253  
     Lucius Eugene, 253  
 Choate, John, 57, 61  
 Chubb, Captain, 28  
 Chute, Andrew, 135  
     Martha Elizabeth, 135, 136  
 Clap, Mary, 63  
     Thomas, 63  
 Clark, Asa, 77  
     Benjamin, 71  
     Catherine, 71  
     Charlotte Ann, 134  
     David, 124  
     Captain Eleazer, 101  
     Harriet Louisa (Peters),  
         71  
     Hobart, 107  
     Jacob, 72  
     Jonathan, 172  
     John, 72  
     John H., 107  
     Mary Jane, 124  
     Maude, 302  
     Seth Daniel, 172  
     Thomas, 4, 5  
     William, 71, 77, 134  
 Clarke, S. Almira, 299  
     Thomas, 7  
 Clemens, Mary, 17  
     Rev. Robert, 17  
 Clement, Job M., 201  
 Clemons, Abel, 298  
     Lucy, 298  
 Clendenning, Margaret, 246  
 Clifford, Myra D., 271, 274  
     Rufus, 271  
 Clift, William, 251  
     Rev. William, 251  
 Clinton, Sir Henry, 282  
 Cloutman, —, 395  
     Elizabeth, 398  
     Joseph, 395  
 Cobb, Benjamin, 185  
     Mary, 130  
     Mary Ella, 185  
 Cochran, Anna, 332, 337  
 Coggill, George, 253  
     Julia, 253  
 Coggins, Elizabeth, 115  
     Lydia, 130  
     Mary, 116  
 Colby, Eliphalet, 332  
     Joseph B., 332  
     Sarah, 335  
 Cole, Abner, 169  
     Andrew, 169  
     Catherine, 286, 287  
     Martha, 287  
 Coleman, Sophia, 122  
 Communy, Adèle, 265  
 Compton, Sibyl, 283  
 Cone, Caroline, 168, 169, 171,  
     172  
     Zachariah, 168  
 Connor, John, 234  
 Cook, Arthur, 244  
     Elmira, 69  
     Joseph, 396  
 Coolidge, Captain, 78  
 Coombs, Susannah, 319, 322, 326,  
     328  
 Cooper, James, 274  
     Rhoda, 274  
 Corey, James, 237  
     Susan Tucker, 237-239  
 Cossit, Catherine Julia, 209, 210  
 Cotton, Sarah Ann, 121  
     Theophilus, 30  
 Cousins, Ellen, 122  
     Isaac, 122, 407  
 Covell, Abbey, 244, 247, 248  
     Silas, 244, 245  
 Cowell, Edward Joseph, 87  
     John Van Hyst, 87  
 Cowles, Cornelia Halsey, 144  
     Henry, 144  
 Cradus (or Crowdus), Ann, 214  
 Crane, Catherine, 286  
 Crary, Lois, 98, 100  
 Crocker, Abby Mereau, 122  
     Timothy, 122  
 Crockett, Charles, 72  
     Mary Elizabeth (Peters), 72  
     Sallie, 72  
     Woodbury Langdon, 72  
 Cromwell, Oliver, 367  
 Crowninshield, Abraham Watson,  
     234  
 Cruse, Isaac, 134  
     Mary Wilson, 134, 135  
 Cummings, Sarah Ellen, 146  
 Cunningham, John, 115  
     Sally, 115  
 Curtis, Augustus, 299  
     Lucina, 299, 300  
 Cushing, Anna Quincy, 146  
     Benjamin, 146  
     Mary Dyer, 112, 391  
     Nathaniel, 112  
 Cushman, Albert W., 135  
     Mary Frances, 135  
 Cutler, Benjamin, 398  
     Captain John H., 398

## D

Dadley, George, 234  
 Samuel Cox, 234  
 Daland, Benjamin, 395  
 George, 395  
 Damrell, Etta J., 200  
 Dane, Deliverance, 17  
 Rev. Francis, 19, 20, 35  
 Francis, Jr., 19  
 Hannah, 19  
 Joanna, 19  
 Mathias, 283  
 Dart, Esther, 285  
 Davenport, Samuel Daniels, 81  
 Davies, Charlotte E., 194  
 Joseph, 194  
 Davis, Elizabeth Farrington, 106,  
 107  
 George, 270, 271  
 George W., 271  
 J. W., 275  
 Jefferson, 298  
 Olive, 340  
 Day, Lydia, 267, 269  
 Noah, 267  
 Sarah, 120  
 Deane, Nathaniel, 17  
 Deland, Hannah, 399  
 De Lilly, Jean Philippe, 263, 264  
 Marianne Angélique, 263, 264  
 Descomb, —, 331  
 Devereux, Abigail, 79  
 Dexter, —, 127  
 Louisa, 139  
 Dillon, Elizabeth, 226-228  
 Dix, Ann, 72  
 Susan, 126  
 Dobson, W. M., 210  
 Dodd, William, 399  
 Dodge, Edward W., 69  
 Elvira, 131  
 Henry, 69  
 Jonah, 113  
 Reuben, 113, 391  
 Dolliver, Hannah, 108  
 Drury, William E., 134  
 William H., 134  
 Dunham, Laura Ann, 132  
 Dunn, Alexander, 131  
 Dunton, Benjamin, 78  
 Gershom, 64  
 Margaret Morse, 78, 80  
 Samuel, 64  
 Duryea, Cornelius Rapalyea, 129  
 Harmanus Barkuloo, 129  
 Dustin, Hannah, 24

Dutton, Samuel, 116  
 Samuel, Jr., 116  
 Dyar, Ellen Maria, 94  
 Mary Jane, 94  
 Smith, 94  
 Dyer, Elisha, 131  
 James, 112  
 Mary, 112, 115, 116, 123, 127,  
 129, 137  
 Phebe, 131

## E

Eager, Hannah, 336  
 Joseph, 331  
 Sarah Wood, 331, 332, 335,  
 336  
 Eaker, Josiah, 284  
 Eastman, Jonathan, 314, 315, 346  
 Eddy, Mary Frances, 84  
 Edgar, Louise, 255  
 Edgecomb, Reliance, 352  
 Edson, Abigail, 343  
 David, 324  
 Sylvia, 324  
 Edwards, Andrew, 32  
 John, 31, 32  
 Mary, 31, 32, 349  
 Ellicott, John A., 137  
 Joseph Porter, 137  
 Joseph Porter, 393  
 Elliott, George, 398  
 Captain George, 398  
 Ellis, Eleazar, 77  
 Jesse, 79  
 Mary, 79  
 Nathan, 77, 114  
 Sarah (Peters), 77  
 Emery, Sarah, 109  
 Emmons, Daniel Ormistead, 101  
 Erskine, Levi, 117  
 Mary Augusta, 117, 118  
 Ewan, Ann, 88

## F

Fairbank, Abigail, 279  
 Fairbanks, Rachel, 89, 98  
 Farnham, Elizabeth, 33, 163, 315-  
 319, 329  
 John, 124, 341  
 John, Jr., 317  
 Joseph, 341  
 Captain John, 163  
 Leroy, 125  
 Martha Ann (Peters), 125



- Farnham (*Continued*)  
 Mary, 30, 31  
 Otis, 124  
 Thomas, 33  
 Farrington, Ruth, 106  
 Farwell, Elizabeth, 107  
 Faulkner, Daniel, 102  
 Francis, 44  
 Paul, 42, 43  
 Fay, Calista, 238, 239  
 Ferguson, John, 184  
 William, 184  
 Ferris, Joshua Beal, 262  
 Fessenden, Louisa, 96  
 Fickett, Addie, 233  
 Fifield, Benjamin, 315, 316  
 Fisher, Abigail, 77, 78  
 Fisk, Amos, 241  
 Franklin, 338  
 Joseph, 338  
 Josiah, 241  
 Fitch, Anne Eliza, 248  
 Flint, Daniel, 115  
 Joseph Warren, 115  
 Martha Bockée, 404  
 Fobes, George C., 237  
 Forbes, James, 77  
 Forester, Martha, 127  
 Forman, Gabriella Brooke, 142  
 Thomas Marsh Bryan, 142  
 Foster, Andrew, 24  
 Captain Asa, 51  
 Asa, Jr., 50-52  
 Daniel, 109  
 Daniel, Jr., 50  
 Eliza, 335, 336  
 Ephraim, 27, 43-48  
 Rhoda, 131  
 William, 47  
 Zebulon, 335  
 Fowle, Abigail, 65  
 Harriet Hunt, 119  
 Fowler, Enoch M., 121  
 Moses, 121  
 Philip, 14, 15  
 Fox, Sarah Ives, 34  
 Francis, Joseph, 400  
 Freethy, John, 125  
 French, Molly Merrill, 110  
 Thomas, 5  
 —, 110  
 Frie, James, 19, 20, 56  
 John, 19, 20, 43-48  
 Jonathan, 56  
 Phebe, 17, 20, 25, 41, 48, 50,  
 51, 56, 63, 102, 111  
 Samuel, 20, 23, 25, 26, 41  
 Friend, Alice Marion, 120  
 John Willard, 120  
 Frothingham, Nathaniel, 103  
 Frye, Eunice, 17  
 John, 17, 108  
 Phebe, 17  
 Susanna, 108, 109  
 Fuller, Andrew, 61  
 Luther, 397  
 G  
 Gale, R. W., 236  
 Galt, Joseph, 285  
 Robert S., 285  
 Gardner, Eliza Ann, 72, 74  
 Elizabeth P., 109  
 William, 72  
 Gates, Elias, 217  
 George, 308  
 Mary, 217-219  
 Nehemiah, 308  
 Gavett, John, 399  
 Gibbs, Mathew, 309  
 Gibbs, Eliza, 218  
 James H., 218  
 Martha, 279  
 Gilbert, Abigail, 257, 258  
 Samuel, 257, 258  
 Gillette, Gilbert, 184  
 John, 184  
 Gilmore, Catherine, 73  
 John, 73  
 John F., 73  
 Lucy, 130  
 Gleason, Benjamin Whitney, 96  
 Charles Whitney, 96  
 Orrin P., 328  
 Goodwin, Orrin G., 68  
 Gookin, Daniel, 64  
 Margaret, 64  
 Richard, 64  
 Gore, Lt.-Gov., 257  
 Goss, Franklin, 330  
 Goud, Susanna, 104  
 Gould, Abigail, 332  
 Anna, 93  
 Elizabeth, 338-340  
 Jane Almira, 138, 139  
 John, 93  
 Maria, 93, 95  
 William R., 138  
 Gowdy, Charles, 176  
 Willis, 176  
 Granniss, George Benjamin, 132  
 Robert Andrews, 132



- Grant, Catherine, 204, 214, 215  
 General U. S., 204
- Graves, John, 168  
 —, 261  
 Roxanna, 271, 272  
 Samuel, 6, 7, 168  
 Stephen, 271  
 William, 168
- Gray, Clara, 126  
 Matilda, 122
- Green, —, 312
- Greene, Catharine, 80
- Grey, David, 110  
 Henry Peters, 110
- Griffin, Rhesa, 96
- Griffing, Frederick M., 185  
 Rev. H. L., 185
- Griswold, Hannah Lucretia, 297
- Grozelier, Leopold, 107  
 Louis, 107
- Gunnison, Elisha, 400
- Gurley, Rev. John, 242  
 Mary (Porter), 242
- H
- Hadley, Fanny, 333, 334  
 Obadiah, 333, 334  
 Rosannah, 334  
 Silas, 334
- Hagaman, Cynthia, 245
- Haggens, Edmund, 128  
 Mary, 128
- Haines, James, 327  
 Rosan, 327
- Hale, Harriet, 108
- Haliburton, Andrew, 128  
 James Pierrepont, 128  
 Susan Hamilton (Peters), 128
- Hall, Martha, 87  
 Oliver, 87
- Hamden, Mary, 32
- Hamilton, Susan, 128
- Hanna, George, 172  
 James Scott, 287  
 Margaret Jane, 172  
 Mary Whipple, 287
- Hapgood, Asa, 96  
 Lucy Woods, 96, 97  
 Phebe, 96
- Harding, Mary, 79
- Hardon, Anna Frances, 150
- Hargrave, Mary A., 122  
 Thomas, 122
- Harmon, John, 10
- Harney, William H., 195
- Harris, John, 80
- Harris, Joseph, 80
- Harrison, Gen. Thomas, 188  
 Major-General Thomas, 367
- Hart, Goodm., 14
- Hartshorn, Elizabeth, 67
- Hasbrouck, Margaret, 75
- Haskell, Martha K., 134
- Hastings, Charles C. P., 69  
 Elbridge Gerry, 92  
 Helen Augusta (Peters), 69  
 Phebe, 92  
 Rozel, 92
- Hatch, Harriet Hinckley, 250-  
 253, 255  
 Mary Yates, 253  
 Reuben, 250
- Hathaway, Hon. Joshua Warren,  
 132  
 Mary Ann, 132
- Haven, George Wallis, 128  
 John, 128
- Hawkes, John, 74  
 Sarah Johanna, 74
- Hazeltine, Deliverance, 17
- Hazzard, Samuel Parker, 87  
 Stephen, 87
- Heard, Elizabeth, 71  
 Jacob, 71  
 Richard, 71  
 Samuel, 71  
 Thomas, 71
- Heath, Harriet Jane Worthington,  
 336  
 Robert, 336
- Heiser, Helen Russell, 142  
 Henry Anthon, 142
- Hellyard (Hilliard), Elizabeth,  
 394, 395
- Henchman, Bridget, 20
- Henderson, Caroline, 246  
 Mary, 303
- Herne, Anne, 168
- Herrick, Annah, 316  
 George, 21, 22
- Hewins, Jacob, 79  
 James, 79
- Hicks, Susan Caroline, 235  
 William, 235
- Hill, Douglas, 210  
 Mary E., 285, 288-292  
 Roger, 403
- Hilliard, Edward, 394
- Hinckley, Benjamin F., 122  
 Ebenezer, 115  
 Eugene F., 122  
 Phebe P., 121
- Hind, Lydia, 334

- Hitchcock, Lorraine Allen, 250  
 Samuel, 250
- Hodgkins, Sophia, 236
- Hodgson, Lucinda E., 198, 199
- Holman, Abigail, 93, 94  
 Abraham, 93  
 Azulah, 93
- Holmes, Captain Charles, 397  
 Maria J., 224-226
- Holt, Henry, 24  
 Jeremiah T., 117  
 Joel, 174  
 Oliver, 19  
 Robert Douglas, 174  
 Samuel, 19, 30, 35, 36  
 Thomas N. B., 117
- Hooper, John, 17  
 Thomas, 19  
 William Munger, 270
- Hopkins, Jeremiah, 80  
 Marvel, 66  
 Samuel, 80
- Horton, Ezekiel, 177  
 Frank P., 69  
 Hosea, 122  
 Joel, 181  
 John, 69  
 Mary A. (Hargrave), 122  
 —, 261
- Hosford, Abigail, 157  
 Joseph, 157  
 Joseph, Jr., 157
- House, John, 157  
 John, Jr., 157
- Howard, Keziah, 190, 200, 203
- Howe, Colonel, 79  
 Lydia, 93  
 Sarah, 93  
 Solomon, 93
- Howland, Henry, 108  
 James Henry, 108
- Howlett, John, 107
- Hoyt, John, 37, 38, 40  
 Stephen, 341
- Hubbard, Elizabeth, 167  
 Richard, 5-7, 14, 15
- Hubbert, Richard, 5-7
- Huckins, Aravesta, 132  
 John, 132
- Huey, Joseph, 285
- Huguenin, Daniel, 129  
 Margaret, 129
- Hull, John, 9
- Hunter, Nancy, 137  
 Simcoe, Lt.-Gov., 257
- Hungerford, Ansel, 296  
 Welthy, 296
- Hurlburt, Elizabeth, 175  
 James Harvey, 268  
 Jared, 175  
 Rev. David, 268  
 Sarah Churchill, 175
- Hutchinson, Harriet E., 334  
 J. R., 334  
 Josiah, 53  
 Solomon, 334
- I
- Ingalls, Daniel, 51  
 Faith, 35  
 Henry, 19  
 Henry, Jr., 19  
 John, 19  
 Mehitabel, 103  
 Samuel, 19
- Ireland, Fielding, 88  
 Hannah More (Peters), 88  
 James, 88
- Isbestos, Nancy Carney, 104  
 William, 104
- J
- Jackson, General, 182
- Jarvis, Mary Martha Marvin, 261  
 Patty, 261, 263  
 Samuel, 257, 261  
 Rev. William, 182  
 William, 257
- Jefferson, Thomas, 71
- Jellerson, Elizabeth, 129
- Jenkins, —, 311
- Jenkins, Velma Louise, 202, 203
- Jewell, Dorothy, 339  
 Jacob, 339  
 Sarah, 329-331
- Jewett, —, M.D., 276
- Johnson, Alice, 31  
 Elizabeth, 399  
 Hannah, 197, 199, 350, 351  
 Haswell Wood, 116  
 Captain Haynes, 197  
 John, Jr., 51  
 Mary, 19, 197, 198  
 Susannah, 32  
 Thomas, 16, 19, 24, 42  
 Thomas, Jr., 19  
 Timothy, 354  
 William, 116
- Jones, Henry, 343  
 John Winthrop, 130  
 Sarah, 184, 185  
 Susan M., 200  
 Theodore, 130

Jordan, Melatiah, 129  
 Nancy, 116  
 Sally, 129, 131, 132, 134, 135  
 Joslyn, Elias P., 280  
 Isaac, 277  
 Judd, Philip, 304

## K

Keith, Chloe, 68, 69  
 Lyman, 68  
 Kelley, Lizzie, 291  
 Kellogg, Jerusha, 169  
 Kelso, Mary Elizabeth, 134  
 Kendall, Sanford G., 342  
 William, 342  
 Keyes, Sarepta, 119  
 Kimball, Daniel, 103  
 Hannah, 103, 104, 106, 108,  
 391  
 Seldon, 124  
 Seth, 112  
 Kitchell, Henrietta, 144  
 Kline, John P., 175  
 Kneeland, Helen M., 294-296  
 Knowlson, Alexander Masterton,  
 246  
 Richard, 246  
 Knowlton, Deacon, 14

## L

Labatut, Fanny, 263  
 Lamb, Henry, 83  
 Jabesh, 83  
 Sally, 83  
 Landais, François Henri de, 70  
 Louis, 70  
 Lane, Captain, 37  
 Langdon, Charlotté, 127, 129  
 John, 127  
 Martha Forester, 127  
 Larrabee, Celinda, 326, 327  
 Lavillebonne, Aspasia, 264  
 Jourdan, 264  
 Lawrence, Amos, 245  
 Chester Berkely, 246  
 Effingham Nicoll, 246  
 William, 245  
 Leavitt, Charles A., 201  
 Lécivain, Anne, 107  
 Lee, Charles, 223  
 Frances Howey, 150  
 James, 150  
 Major-General, 300  
 Leland, Eleazar, 97  
 Zilpah H., 97

Lemoine, Captain, 100  
 Le Monnier, Marie Félicie, 264-  
 266  
 Dr. Y. R., 265  
 Leonard, Cordelia Amelia, 294  
 Lewis, Birdsey, 131  
 Thompson, 131  
 Lind, Henrietta Adelaide, 244, 245  
 Linnell, Alice Isabel, 203  
 Joshua, 203  
 Litch, Edwin Ruthvin, 402  
 John, 402  
 Littlefield, Abigail, 403  
 Locke, Abel, 236  
 Henry, 236  
 Logue, Mary Ann, 211-213  
 Longfellow, E., 243  
 Longley, Sarah Churchill, 175  
 Longstreet, General, 208  
 Loomis, George Franklin, 269  
 Joel, 169  
 Josiah, 269  
 Roger, 169  
 Warren, 269  
 Lord, Robert, 5  
 Lovejoy, Captain Henry, 314, 317  
 William, 24, 45  
 Lovell, Thomas, 5, 6  
 Lovering, Ruth A., 55  
 Lovett, Beulah, 81, 83, 89  
 John, 245  
 Mary Lucretia, 245  
 Phinehas, 81  
 Lucas, Ira, 269  
 Matilda, 269, 270, 274, 275  
 Lymeburner, Nancy, 119  
 Lyon, Elisha, 80  
 Judah L., 80

## M

McAlpine, C. G., 332  
 Daniel, 332  
 McCall, James A., 110  
 William Alexander, 110  
 McClellan, Nancy, 245  
 McClure, Lucretia, 137-139, 145,  
 148, 149  
 Thomas, 137  
 McCollom, Duncan, 99, 282  
 McCollumn, Catherine, 282, 284,  
 293, 297, 298  
 Daniel, 282  
 McComb, John, 255  
 Matilda, 254, 255  
 McCormick, Samuel James, 366,  
 386

- McCurdy, Elizabeth, 247  
 McEntyre, Christya, 182, 183  
     Daniel, 183  
 McKenzie, Grace, 120  
 McKnight, John, 183  
 McNab, Mary, 216, 217  
     Robert, 216  
 McNally, Thomas, 104  
 McSween, Bessie Amelia, 214  
     Ronald, 214  
 Magoon, Charles W., 204  
     Elvira, 203  
 Manley, Emma J., 101  
 Mann, John, 154  
     Nathaniel, 154, 260  
     Captain Sabin, 79  
 Manning, Dean, 305  
     Sarah Ann, 128  
 Manzer, Clarinda Peters, 184  
     John, 184  
     Manly, 184  
 Marache, Hannah, 87  
 Marks, Joseph, 153, 156  
     Mary, 153-156, 177, 257,  
         304, 307  
 Marriner, Mary, 112  
 Marshall, Holle, 349  
 Martel, Jane, 229, 231  
 Martell, Esther, 207, 208  
 Martin, John, 51  
     Rupert, 272  
     Samuel, 19  
     William, 272  
 Mason, John W., 242  
 Maxey, William P., 175  
     Zenias, 175  
 Maynard, Ephraim, 90  
     Eunice, 90  
     Hannah, 98  
     Lydia, 90, 91, 96  
     Mary Susan, 94  
     Simeon, 98  
 Maynardier, Katharine E., 148  
 Mead, Eliza, 171  
     General, 204  
 Means, Frederick S., 130  
     Matthew, 130  
 Mears, Emily A., 203  
 Meech, Joshua, 99  
 Meloney, John, 204  
 Mercein, Rosalie, 142  
 Mereau, Lois, 122  
 Merrill, Calvin, 294  
     Frank, 279  
     Lucy Eliza, 294  
     Molly, 110  
     Wadsworth, 279  
 Merritt, Susan, 290, 291  
 Mighill, Margaret Wilson, 34  
 Miles, Noah, 243  
 Miller, John, 300  
     Nathaniel Jones, 131  
     Nathaniel Jones, Jr., 131  
     Ruth Lovett, 300-303  
 Missant, Rachel, 229, 230  
 Mitchell, —, 235  
     Mary A., 279, 280  
     William, 279  
 Mollegen, Lillian Catherine, 266  
 Moore, Abigail, 89  
     James, 89  
     Josiah, 89  
     Thomas H., 197  
 Moreau, Abigail, 304, 306  
 Morgan, Alanson, 283  
     Edward, 205  
     Gertrude Cheneverd, 148  
     William Henry, 148  
 Morris, Charles, 70  
     Sarah, 70, 71  
 Morse, Beulah, 81  
     Captain, 78  
     Margaret, 78  
     Samuel, 78  
 Morton, Ellen (Cousens), 122  
     Robert, 122  
 Moseley, Abner, 181  
 Mostelle, Theodore, 224  
 Moulthrop, Mary Ann, 293  
     Solomon, 293  
 Mowry, John S., 297  
     Samuel, 297  
     Stephen Jared, 297  
 Muggah, Annie, 208, 209  
     Elizah, 215-217, 219, 220  
     Captain John, 205  
     Captain William, 206  
 Mulling, Augusta Josephine, 220  
 Murphy, Kathleen, 248  
 Murry, Elizabeth (Phelps), 159  
 Murtough, Henry F., 331  
  
     N  
 Nash, Charles H., 255  
     John R., 255  
 Nauman, William H., 238  
 Neal, Hannah, 396, 397, 400  
 Nelson, Hannah, 336  
     Margaret, 192, 193, 195  
 Newton, Levi Colby, 335  
     Solomon, 335  
 Nickels, Jeremiah O., 131  
     Reuben, 131

- Nisbet, Jane S., 219  
 Norman, Mary, 399  
     —, 400  
 Norton, Frank Warren, 117  
     Stephen, 118  
     William, 5, 15  
     O
- Oliver, Hannah, 351  
 Ord, Mary Elizabeth, 256  
 Ormond, Bridget, 213  
 Ormsby, Etta C., 199  
     Mary, 199  
     Rufus F., 199  
 Osborne, Amos, 402  
     Nancy, 402  
 Osgood, Abby, 121  
     Captain Christopher, 23-26,  
         152, 153  
     Deborah, 37  
     Elizabeth (Betsey), 117  
     Hannah, 53, 102  
     Hooker, 19  
     John, 17, 23, 24, 27  
     Joseph, 44-46, 121  
     Mary, 17  
     Stephen, 16, 44, 45  
     Thomas, 24  
 Otis, Amos T., 175  
     A. Thatcher, 175  
 Overmann, Christian Frederick,  
     244  
     Henry John, 244  
 Owen, Amos, 306  
     Dorothy, 306  
     Elizabeth, 258  
     Hannah, 257, 258, 261  
     L., 114  
     Silas, 257, 258  
     P
- Page, —, 343  
     Mary, 398  
 Paine, Naomi, 69  
 Parker, Jacob, 54  
     Mary, 118  
 Parlee, William, 125  
 Parmerly, Ira, 159  
 Parr, Captain Andrew H., 247  
     Parthenia Calhoun, 247  
 Partridge, Ellison L., 121  
     Washington Irving, 121  
 Paterson, Brigadier-General, 320  
 Patrick, Elizabeth P., 234, 235  
 Patten, Julia, 97  
     Polly, 116
- Payne, Orilla, 221, 222, 230-  
     232  
 Peabody, Francis, 61  
     Sarah, 102  
 Pearl, Abigail, 112  
 Pearse, William, 5  
 Pease, Samuel, 178  
 Peasley, Abraham, 341  
     Sarah, 341, 342  
 Peirce, George, 243  
 Penniman, Eleanor, 66, 67  
     Elijah, 81  
     Josiah, 81  
     Lovett, 81  
 Pennock, Samuel, 155  
 Pepalow, John, 64  
 Perkins, Abraham, 42, 357  
     Beamsley, 42  
     Phebe, 61  
     Phebe Peters, 42, 49, 50  
     Sally, 131  
     Timothy, 42, 49, 61  
 Perry, Joseph, 241  
     Maria, 135  
     Silas, 241  
 Peter, Captain, 406  
     Elisha, 406  
     John, 406  
     Josiah, 406  
     Thomas, 406  
 Peters, Abbey Louisa, 244  
     Abbie Eleanor, 343  
     Abbie M., 220  
     Abby, 80  
     Abel, 404  
     Abigail, 65, 66, 162, 168, 284,  
         345, 403  
     Abigail Orrel, 174, 175  
     Abigail S., 279  
     Abigail Thompson, 163, 173  
     Absalom, 268  
     Absalom, General, 158, 241-  
         244, 250, 254  
     Absalom Oliver, 311, 313  
     Ada L., 290  
     Ada Mary, 217  
     Adam, 63-65, 77-80  
     Adolphus, 91, 96  
     Adrian, 128  
     Albert, 213  
     Albert E., 343, 344  
     Albert H., 94  
     Albert Jarvis, 262  
     Albert Kimble, 104  
     Albert Richard, 105  
     Alberta Louise, 256  
     Alexander, 66-68



Peters (*Continued*)

Alexander Abercrombie, 66,  
69-71  
Alexander Hamilton, 127-  
129  
Alfred, 404  
Alfred Langdon, 127  
Alice, 140  
Alice Lillian, 144  
Alice Manning, 238  
Alice McClure, 150  
Alice Richmond, 142  
Alma Maria, 119  
Almira Parker, 116  
Alonzo T., 225  
Alvah Henry, 198-200  
Amanda, 230, 263  
Amasa, 306  
Amey, 139  
Amos, 405  
Amy, 77, 78, 79, 81, 392  
Andrew, 305-307, 311-315,  
349-351, 353, 387, 388,  
390, 391, 394, 397, 402  
Andrew (Colonel), 41, 63-65,  
81-83, 89  
Andrew (Peters), 1-10, 14-  
16, 19-35, 37, 41, 49, 50,  
56, 57, 61-65, 81-83, 89,  
99, 102-106, 108, 113,  
129, 131, 132, 134, 135,  
140, 144, 155, 156, 158,  
159, 164, 206  
Reverend Andrew, 10, 14, 41,  
49, 50, 56, 57, 61, 62, 406  
Andrew Barnet, 186, 189-  
192, 196, 197, 200, 201-  
203, 221, 240,  
Andrew Bliss, 190, 200  
Andrew C., 167  
Andrew H., 202, 203  
Andrew James, 137, 149  
Andrew James, Jr., 149  
Andrew Otis, 165, 167  
Andrew Vincent, 105  
Andrew Washington, 88  
Ann, 204, 206, 406  
Ann Barnet, 187, 189  
Ann Christina, 234  
Ann Eliza, 192  
Ann Maria, 130, 324  
Ann Mary, 215  
Ann Webb, 101  
Anna, 190, 221  
Anna Elizabeth, 92  
Anna L., 69  
Anna S., 280

Anne, 211  
Annie, 223  
Annie Charlotte, 133  
Annie Maria, 225  
Annis, 177, 183  
Anson, 115  
Anthony, 231  
Aphia, 113  
Aphia Brown, 116  
Ariel, 103  
Arthur, 121, 292, 406  
Arthur Gardner, 73  
Arthur Mulling, 220  
Arthur N., 194  
Arthur Silver, 106  
Arthur Webster, 336  
Arthur W., 201-203  
Augusta Blanche, 220  
Augusta Maria, 117, 391  
Augustus, 83, 84, 122  
Augustus Connate, 117, 121,  
122  
Austin, 150, 211, 212, 227,  
228  
Azubah, 267, 311  
Barnabas Coombs, 322, 323,  
325, 328, 329  
Barnet, 221, 222, 234, 236  
Beamsley, 41, 42, 49, 111  
Belvard John, 405  
Bemslee, 155, 156, 160, 177-  
183, 268, 368, 389, 390  
Bemsley, 61  
Benjamin, 51-55, 63, 65, 75,  
76, 98, 181, 395-402  
Benjamin, Jr., 399  
Benjamin E., 352, 353  
Benjamin Franklin, 263-266  
Benjamin Franklin, Jr., 265,  
266  
Bennory, 224  
Bertha Borodell, 253  
Bertha Louise, 95  
Bessie, 230, 280  
Bessie Amelia, 214  
Bessie Otis, 172  
Bethia, 311, 395, 396, 399  
Betsey, 407  
Betsey E., 122  
Betsey Purkitt, 234  
Betsey S., 101  
Beulah, 288  
Beulah Lovett, 83  
Birdie, 291  
Blanche, 220  
Branch Eldrich, 217  
Bryan Forman, 142



Peters (*Continued*)

- Cæsar, 260, 261  
 Captain, 407  
 Caroline, 130, 169, 210  
 Caroline A., 272, 274  
 Caroline Cora, 245  
 Caroline Maria, 124, 125, 391  
 Caroline Phinney, 235, 236  
 Caroline Robison, 237  
 Carrie A., 230  
 Carrie Eliza, 72  
 Carrie Louise, 203  
 Carrie Otis, 173  
 Carrie Whitney, 303  
 Catherine, 184, 205  
 Catharine B., 283  
 Catherine Covell, 246  
 Catherine E., 285  
 Catherine Eliza, 293  
 Catherine Isabel, 215  
 Chancey, 291  
 Dr. Charles, 403  
 Charles, 129, 131, 132, 135,  
     223, 229, 230, 391, 392,  
     404  
 Charles Adams, 84, 85  
 Charles Albert, 73, 74  
 Charles B., 289  
 Charles Blanchard, 118  
 Charles Bradley, 146, 147  
 Charles C., 211, 212  
 Charles Edward, 197-199  
 Charles Franklin, 200  
 Charles Henry N., 199  
 Charles Herbert, 220  
 Charles Ives, 72, 74  
 Charles Joseph, 72-74, 194  
 Charles McNab, 216  
 Charles Morris, 70  
 Charles Muggah, 217, 219  
 Charles R., 227  
 Charles Rolla, 245, 248  
 Charles Rolla, Jr., 248  
 Charles S., 165  
 Charles Thomas, 238, 239  
 Charles Tilden, 117, 122, 123  
 Charles W., 165, 167, 168  
 Charles William, 88  
 Charles Willis, 287, 288  
 Charlotte, 107, 113, 127  
 Charlotte Abigail, 70, 71  
 Charlotte Eliza, 217  
 Charlotte R., 125  
 Cicely Frances, 105  
 Clara Augusta, 117  
 Clara Emma, 201  
 Clara Howard, 131  
 Clarence Henry, 120  
 Clarence N., 207, 208  
 Clarinda, 177, 179, 180, 183,  
     184  
 Clarissa, 106, 326  
 Clarissa (Clara) Elizabeth,  
     117  
 Clinton Noyes, 239  
 Comfort, 319, 320  
 Cora Maria, 94  
 Cordelia, 339  
 Corinne, 263  
 Cornelia Appleby, 129  
 Cornelia Eliza, 216  
 Cornelia R., 273  
 Courtney Chester, 176, 177  
 Daniel, 81, 83, 88, 89, 103,  
     108, 113, 123-126, 270,  
     275, 276, 390, 391  
 Daniel C., 190, 196  
 Daniel Kimball, 109  
 Daniel McEntyre, 183  
 Daniel Phelps, 276, 278, 279  
 Daniel Porter, 123, 125  
 Daniel W., 343, 344  
 David, 267, 269, 270, 274,  
     275  
 David, Jr., 406  
 David, Sr., 406  
 David McGregore Rogers, 189  
 David William, 275  
 Deborah, 88, 306, 307  
 Delia, 297, 327  
 Desdemona (Destimony), 178  
 Dewight, 292  
 De Witt C., 286, 292  
 De Witt Clinton, 245, 248,  
     249  
 Dewitt I., 291  
 Dolly P., 312  
 Dora, 148  
 Dorothy, 150, 303  
 Druzilla, 333  
 Dudley Bridges, 123  
 Dwight, 289  
 Dyer, 113  
 Earle, 325  
 Ebenezer, 395, 407  
 Eber, 282-284, 293, 297-299  
 Eber Hanna, 287  
 Eber Samuel, 283, 284, 287,  
     293, 294, 296  
 Eber Seth, 287  
 Edgar, 230  
 Edith, 291, 292, 343  
 Edmond, 206  
 Edmond C., 225

Peters (*Continued*)

Edmond Fanning, 186, 191,  
203, 204, 234, 237-239  
Edmond Frank, 203  
Edmond Howard, 218  
Edmond Lothaire, 237, 239  
Edmond W., 207  
Edmund, 128  
Edmund Randolph, 220  
Edward Augustus, 121  
(Edward) Dyer, 113, 137-  
139, 145, 147, 149, 388,  
391, 393  
Edward Dyer, 145-147  
Edward Dyer, Jr., 137-139  
Edward Gould, 138, 139  
Edward James, 131, 134, 135  
Edward McClure, 140, 144,  
146  
Edward McClure, Jr., 144  
Edward Payson, 251  
Edward Southard, 73  
Edwin H., 222, 230, 231  
Edwin R., 93  
Effie, 92  
Eleanor, 68  
Eleanor Bradley, 144  
Elinor, 350  
Eliza, 54, 76, 99, 268, 335, 398  
Eliza Ann, 323  
Eliza Jane, 269, 270, 275  
Eliza Margaret, 216  
Elizabeth, 1, 32, 33, 53, 140,  
168, 172, 223, 229, 232,  
247, 257, 258, 315, 331,  
338, 345, 350, 399, 400,  
402, 404  
Elizabeth Augusta, 120  
Elizabeth Clark, 134  
Elizabeth Glean, 255  
Elizabeth Lovering, 121  
Elizabeth Pritchard, 197  
Elizabeth R., 210  
Elizabeth Winslow, 145  
Ella E., 290  
Ella Mary, 122  
Ellen, 210, 213  
Ellen (Eleanor) Bradley, 146  
Ellen Louise, 237  
Ellen R., 174  
Ellinor May, 230  
Elmer, 292  
Eloisa Paine, 127  
Emily, 107, 169, 223  
Emily J., 124  
Emily Louise, 249  
Emily Ruth, 250

Emily S., 210  
Emma Clare, 292  
Emma Eliza, 74  
Emma F., 329  
Emma L., 334  
Emma Mary, 209  
Emma Pearl, 288  
Emma S., 290  
Ephraim, 91, 406, 407  
Ephraim Dyer, 123  
Essie, 325  
Esther, 396, 399  
Ethel Florence, 199  
Eugene, 86, 87  
Eva B., 227  
Eva May, 202  
Eve, 63-65  
Everett Foster, 336  
Fannie, 334  
Fannie Roberts, 133  
Fanny, 332  
Finis, 63-65  
Florence, 132, 165  
Florence E., 167, 195  
Floretta, 291  
Franc Noble Monnell, 294  
Frances, 140  
Frances Louisa, 108  
Frances Margaretta, 251  
Frances Marion, 245  
Francis, 123  
Francis Alonzo, 137, 149-151  
Francis E., 213  
Francis R., 328, 329  
Frank, 291  
Frank Arthur, 202  
Frank H., 225, 226, 289  
Frank Henderson, 246  
Frank M., 194  
Frank Reed, 150  
Franklin, 245  
Franklin Armstrong, 244  
Frazier Forman, 143  
Fred Henry, 194  
Frederick C., 343, 344  
Frederick Dennison, 253  
Frederick H., 280  
Frederick S., 207, 208  
Frederick Watson, 146, 147  
Freeman S., 91  
Gabriella Brooke Forman, 142  
Galen H., 225, 226  
Garret Eber, 293, 294  
Genevra Mary, 300  
George, 89-92, 96, 168, 171,  
172, 211, 212, 229, 399,  
400, 405

Peters (*Continued*)

- George Absalom, 251, 253,  
254, 255  
George Chase, 237, 238  
George Covell, 244, 246  
George Edward, 209  
George Edwin, 72, 74  
George G., 227, 228  
George Gorham, 145  
George H., 176, 177, 353  
George Haswell, 137, 145  
George James, 220  
George Lemuel, 119  
George Lewis, 91, 92  
George Llewellyn, 301, 302  
George M., 195  
George Muggah, 215, 219  
George Otis, 172  
George Pierce, 241, 250  
George Quincy, 149  
George Robert, 192  
George Stevens, 130, 134  
George W., 343  
Gertrude, 293  
Gertrude Cheneverd, 148  
Gertrude L., 97  
Gilbert, 394, 395  
Governor John Samuel, 259,  
389, 390, 392, 393  
Grace, 247  
Hamilton Lovett, 245  
Hannah, 50-52, 53, 57, 61,  
62, 76, 77, 82, 89, 99,  
103, 108, 111, 179, 180,  
190, 257-259, 282, 316,  
331, 333, 338, 351, 398,  
401  
Hannah Breck, 86  
Hannah Delvena, 257  
Hannah Elizabeth, 52  
Hannah Frothingham, 115,  
116, 120  
Hannah Jemima, 342  
Hannah Kimball, 107  
Hannah Maria, 92  
Hannah More, 88  
Hannah Phipps, 84  
Hannah Usher, 341  
Harold, 149  
Harriet, 104, 127  
Harriet Adaline, 251  
Harriet Angélique, 263  
Harriet Augusta, 262  
Harriet Louisa, 71  
Harriet Smith, 70  
Harriet Upton, 130  
Harry Kneeland, 294, 295  
Hattie Louise, 296  
Helen, 142, 206, 295  
Helen Augusta, 69  
Helen Frances, 131, 245  
Helen Margaret, 193  
Helen Maria, 73  
Helen R., 290  
Henrietta Erminie Albertina,  
261  
Henry, 207, 213, 223, 400  
Henry Adams, 110  
Henry Burbank, 238, 239  
Henry Cogell, 247  
Henry Edmond, 217, 218  
Henry Franklin, 117, 120  
Henry Harrison, 339, 340  
Henry Hunter, 137, 144-147  
Henry Hunter, Jr., 146  
Henry Moore, 186, 221, 222,  
230, 232  
Henry Nelson, 193, 194  
Henry Pierce, 211, 212  
Herbert, 210  
Herbert E., 225  
Hetty, 401  
Hiram, 104  
Horace Hatch, 251  
Horace L., 340  
Horatio, 327  
Horatio Nelson, 217  
Hubert, 140  
Hugh, 86, 87, 163, 170, 171,  
188, 256, 300, 302, 365,  
367  
Hugh Albert, 262  
Hugh Cowardine, 301, 302  
Hugh D., 279-281  
Hugh Eber, 294, 296  
Hugh Florian, 165, 166  
Huldah, 291  
Ida, 126  
Ida Augusta, 121  
Ida Belle, 185  
Ida L., 278, 279  
Ida S., 290  
Ignatius Kemble, 106  
Ira, 269, 274, 275  
Irene, 91  
Irene Abigail, 95  
Irene Freeman, 93  
Isaac Alexander, 72, 74  
Isaac Cruse, 134  
Isabel, 140, 142  
Isabel Sutherland, 209  
Israel, 407  
Ithiel Town, 165  
Jacob, 76, 330-332, 335-337

## Peters (Continued)

James, 112, 115, 206, 210-212, 309, 314-322, 324, 326, 328, 329, 340, 397, 398, 400, 404, 407  
 James A., 211  
 James C., 352  
 James Hugh, 251, 255, 256  
 James Hull, 293, 296  
 James Lee, 150  
 James Milton, 285, 288, 289  
 James Robert, 216  
 James Samuel Rogers, 189  
 James Scott, 288  
 James W., 327, 328  
 James Whitelaw, 241  
 Jane, 138, 139, 229, 401  
 Jane S., 172  
 Janette, 327  
 Jared H., 193  
 Jeannette, 183, 184  
 Jennie E., 219  
 Jephthah, 322  
 Jeremy, 110, 111  
 Jervis T., 279  
 Jesse, 322, 326, 327  
 Jessie Louise, 206  
 Jessie Townsend, 176  
 Jethro, 63-65, 89, 90, 98  
 Joan St. Michael Forman, 143  
 Joanna Sutherland, 129  
 Joel N., 223, 226-228  
 Joel S., 227, 228  
 John, 1, 2, 16, 23, 24, 26, 29, 31-34, 37, 38, 41, 48, 49, 61, 75, 83, 102, 103, 106, 107, 110, 112-116, 123, 127, 129, 137, 153, 186, 188-191, 206, 209-212, 214, 257, 268, 269, 304, 307, 311, 312, 322, 326, 331, 333-336, 340-344, 349-351, 353-356, 369, 388-394, 397, 399-402, 406, 407  
 Colonel John, 154, 156-160, 161, 178, 186-189, 204, 221, 233, 239, 241, 243, 267, 268, 276, 311, 366-386, 405  
 John, Jr., 113, 127-129, 138  
 John A., 352  
 John Alva, 296  
 John Andrew, 130, 132, 133, 165  
 John Andrew, Jr., 135

John Clinton, 249  
 Dr. John, 406  
 John Eddy, 84, 85  
 John F., 227, 228  
 John Foster, 335, 336  
 John G., 93, 95  
 John Gerard, 294, 296  
 John Grant, 215-217  
 John Hamilton, 116  
 John Hathaway, 132  
 John Henry, 293-296  
 John Howe, 91, 96, 97  
 John Hugh, 108, 162, 163  
 John Lovett, 84  
 John Melville, 97  
 John Miller, 300, 303  
 John Moore, 232, 233  
 John Parris, 120  
 John Peter, 356  
 John Punnett, 140-143  
 John Punnett Forman, 142  
 John Q., 328  
 John Robert, 204, 213  
 John Rogers, 241, 244-248  
 John Rogers, Jr., 244, 247  
 John Samuel, 178, 180-182, 183-185, 393  
 John Thompson, 162-164, 173-176, 282, 283, 298, 299, 390  
 John Thompson, Jr., 174, 176, 177  
 John W., 278-280  
 Johnson Hill, 285, 288  
 Jonathan, 155, 156, 162, 163, 168-173, 304, 305, 368, 399, 400, 406  
 Joseph, 42, 52, 63, 65, 66-69, 82, 89, 100, 103, 109, 110, 154, 156, 187, 231, 232, 239, 240, 267, 270, 282, 291, 299, 300, 304-310, 330, 338-340, 389  
 Joseph Augustus, 300-302  
 Joseph Chrysostom, 105  
 Joseph Colby, 332, 337  
 Joseph E., 227  
 Joseph Edward, 202, 203  
 Joseph Eli, 275  
 Joseph Frank, 118  
 Joseph Franklin, 273  
 Joseph Henry, 110  
 Joseph Howard, 190, 200, 201  
 Joseph Huey, 288  
 Joseph L., 284, 286, 287  
 Joseph Le Monnier, 265

Peters (*Continued*)

- Joseph Parris, 116, 119  
 Joseph Phelps, 158, 267-269  
 Joseph Priestly, 169, 172  
 Joseph Samuel, 217, 218  
 Joseph Thompson, 66, 70-72, 74  
 Joseph Westcott, 120  
 Josephine, 292  
 Josiah, 406  
 Josie, 335  
 Josie Clark, 175  
 Judith Brown, 323  
 Julia, 90, 140, 297  
 Julia Ann, 124  
 Julia Augusta, 96  
 Kate F., 207  
 Kathleen Murphy, 248  
 Kiah Bailey, 104  
 Laura, 169, 170, 196, 234  
 Laura E., 343  
 Lauren W., 328, 329  
 Lemuel, 113, 116-122  
 Lemuel Edward Dyer, 116, 118, 119  
 Lemuel Ward, 119  
 Leota, 325  
 Lewis, 280  
 Lewis Augustus, 84, 85  
 Lewis I., 225, 226  
 Libbie, 328  
 Liddiah, 403  
 Lillian Mary, 85  
 Lillian May, 199  
 Linda, 327  
 Lizette F., 290  
 Loda, 292  
 Lois, 331  
 Louisa, 106  
 Louise, 230  
 Louise Edgar, 256  
 Lou May, 199  
 Lovett, 81, 83, 85, 87, 88  
 Lowell, 289  
 Lowell Mason, 69  
 Lucien Haynes, 150, 151  
 Lucretia, 137, 139, 269  
 Lucretia Matilda, 275  
 Lucretia McClure Forman, 143  
 Lucy Gleason, 97  
 Lucy Juliette, 323  
 Lucy Malinda, 293  
 Lucy Woods, 96  
 Luther, 91-95, 341  
 Luther Holman, 93, 94  
 Lydia, 52, 55, 157, 222, 241, 267, 270, 276, 305, 407  
 Lydia Ann, 200  
 Lydia Bliss, 192  
 Lydia Brigham, 91  
 Lydia E., 352  
 Lydia M., 271  
 Lydia P., 312  
 Lydia Phelps, 279  
 Major, 405  
 Malcolm, 255  
 Manley, 283, 297, 298  
 Manley B., 285, 289  
 Margaret, 31, 78, 129, 154, 156, 158, 305  
 Margaret A., 227  
 Margaret Charlotte, 205  
 Margaret Elizabeth, 250  
 Margaret Flora, 193  
 Margaret J., 195  
 Margaret McGregore Rogers, 189  
 Margaret Russ, 34, 37-41  
 Maria Langdon, 115  
 Maria Louise, 131  
 Mariah Dickman, 175  
 Marie Amire, 265  
 Marie Félicie, 265  
 Marie Louise, 284  
 Marie Rogers, 246  
 Marietta M., 277  
 Marinda, 169  
 Marion, 140  
 Marion Frances, 74  
 Mark, 403  
 Marmion, 278-280  
 Martha, 224, 297  
 Martha Ann, 125, 271  
 Martha Custis, 405  
 Martha Nellie, 198, 200  
 Mary (Mercy), 1, 3, 19, 31  
 Mary, 1, 3, 17, 20, 29, 34, 35, 51, 53, 63-65, 66, 79, 80, 128, 154, 156, 157, 183, 204-206, 238, 242, 304, 305, 309, 315, 316, 318, 319, 324, 330, 345, 349, 350, 353, 392, 395-402  
 Mary A., 328  
 Mary Alice, 134, 272  
 Mary Ann, 196, 201, 216, 231, 239, 285, 342  
 Mary Ann Barnett, 188  
 Mary Ann Waite, 233  
 Mary Anne, 137, 148  
 Mary Armstrong, 294



Peters (*Continued*)

Mary Augusta, 95  
 Mary C., 332  
 Mary Cone, 169  
 Mary Crawford, 218  
 Mary E., 289  
 Mary Edith, 74  
 Mary Elizabeth, 70, 72, 128,  
 130, 209, 210, 236, 251,  
 261, 262  
 Mary Ellen, 201  
 Mary Emeline, 323  
 Mary Emma, 203  
 Mary Esther, 324  
 Mary Frances, 117  
 Mary Griswold, 297  
 Mary H., 352  
 Mary Harriet, 105  
 Mary J., 195  
 Mary Jane, 197, 271  
 Mary Lizzie, 73  
 Mary Lorrain, 244  
 Mary Louise, 235  
 Mary Lovett, 86  
 Mary Martha, 178, 389, 390  
 Mary Matilda, 232, 255  
 Mary N., 400  
 Mary O., 401  
 Mary Osborne, 402  
 Mary Otis, 163  
 Mary Plympton, 83, 87  
 Mary Rachel, 292  
 Mary Rogers, 246  
 Mary Sophie, 175  
 Mary Tennessee, 110  
 Mary Tercsa Hicks, 235  
 Mary Warrin, 248  
 Matilda Mary, 217  
 Mattie, 288  
 Maude Julia, 97  
 Maurice, 148, 407  
 May Frances, 125  
 McClure, 146, 147  
 Mehitabel, 103, 109  
 Melinda, 283  
 Mercein, 142  
 Mercy (Marcy), 1, 3, 7, 15,  
 20, 28, 30, 31, 35,  
 36, 154, 156, 158, 160,  
 161  
 Mildred, 144  
 Milo Robert, 193, 195, 196  
 Minnie B., 200  
 Minnie J., 195  
 Minnie K., 69  
 Minnie S., 201  
 Mira Matilda, 124

Molly, 112  
 Moses, 65-67  
 Moses Pillsbury, 123, 126  
 Moses Sawyer, 331, 336  
 Myra, 242  
 Myrthé Elizabeth, 263  
 Myrthe Marie, 265  
 Nancy, 104, 239, 397, 400  
 Nancy B., 221  
 Nancy E., 341  
 Nancy Nelson, 193  
 Naomah, 55  
 Naomi, 53  
 Nathan, 63-65, 98-101, 338,  
 339  
 Nathaniel, 43, 104, 107  
 Nellie, 289  
 Nellie Chester, 175  
 Nellie M., 280  
 Nellie May, 195  
 Nettie Bell, 95  
 Nora Ellen, 123  
 Norman, 282, 284-292  
 Norman I., 286, 290, 291  
 Obadiah, 316, 333-335, 346-  
 348  
 Olive, 78  
 Oliver, 78, 80  
 Ollie, 230  
 Onslow, 83, 85-87  
 Onslow Blake, 93, 94  
 Orelia Jane, 232  
 Orilla, 229, 231  
 Orlando, 229  
 Ormond, 221-224, 226, 228  
 229  
 Otis, 170  
 Otis Sewall, 126  
 Otis Thompson, 169  
 Patience, 231  
 Patty, 54  
 Pauline, 148  
 Pauline Marie, 247  
 Peace, 90, 98  
 Pearl Lawrence, 118  
 Pearl Spofford, 116-118,  
 392  
 Persis Abigail, 323  
 Peter, 90, 399  
 Peter Edward, 205, 215-217,  
 219, 220  
 Phebe, 41, 42, 49, 102, 112,  
 154, 156, 157, 241, 308  
 Phebe Ann, 124, 132  
 Phebe Billings, 123  
 Polly, 98  
 Prudence Bullen, 67



Peters (*Continued*)

- Putnam, 107  
 Rachel, 81, 89, 305  
 R. Chastina, 193  
 Rebecca, 80  
 Rebecca Frances, 109  
 Rebecca Wyles, 174  
 Reuben, 322-325  
 Rev. Richard, 404  
 Rhoda, 339  
 Richard, 394-396, 402-404, 407  
 Richard Alexander, 220  
 Richard Burke, 216, 220  
 Richard Dudley, 148  
 Richard Dudley, Jr., 149  
 Robert, 206-208  
 Robert A., 207  
 Robert Crary, 99-101  
 Robert Howard, 301, 302  
 Rodney Ira, 272, 274  
 Roxana Myra, 275  
 Royal, 66, 68  
 Rufus Bailey, 123, 124  
 Rufus S., 272, 274  
 Ruth, 303, 304, 317, 342, 345, 349, 402, 403  
 Ruth McClure, 150  
 Sabin Pond, 123  
 Salem Towne, 116  
 Sally, 98, 113, 129, 130, 340, 391  
 Sally Carney, 104  
 Sally Clarkson, 140  
 Sally Hannah, 262  
 Samuel, 1, 2, 17, 19, 23, 25, 29-31, 37, 41-49, 51-56, 61, 63, 78, 102, 111, 112, 155, 156, 158, 159, 161, 186, 190, 192, 193, 195, 204-215, 268, 307-309, 396-400, 402, 406  
 Rev. Samuel, 69, 155, 156, 160, 178, 179, 191, 257-260, 261, 368, 392  
 Samuel Andrew, 162, 168, 173-176, 258, 390  
 Samuel Andrew, Jr., 173  
 Samuel E., 223-226  
 Samuel Eber, 277, 278  
 Samuel G., 207, 208  
 Samuel I., 227, 228  
 Samuel Jarvis, 262-266  
 Samuel Joseph, 215, 217-219  
 Samuel R., 211, 212  
 Samuel W., 225
- Sarah, 77, 80, 101, 102, 107, 110, 130, 309, 317, 331, 333, 345, 389, 397, 403, 407  
 Sarah Adelaide, 74  
 Sarah Ann, 275  
 Sarah Bullen, 68  
 Sarah Byles, 234  
 Sarah Cushman (Kate), 174  
 Sarah E., 185, 334, 352  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 68, 131  
 Sarah Ellen, 214  
 Sarah Flavilla, 121  
 Sarah Jane, 110, 124, 324  
 Sarah Maria, 196  
 Sarah P., 311  
 Sarah Phipps, 87  
 Sarah Popelia, 158, 159  
 Sarah W., 332  
 Seaborn, 314, 315  
 Seaverns, 314  
 Seberance, 314, 315  
 Seberence (Sibbons?), 29  
 33  
 Seborn, 315, 316  
 Seborne, 314, 315, 346  
 Sewall Everett, 126  
 Seward, 289  
 Sibbons, 314, 330  
 Sibyl, 81  
 Silvia, 81  
 Simeon, 53, 401  
 Simeon Andrew, 311, 313  
 Simeon Blanchard, 118  
 Simeon Parker, 117  
 Simon, 350-352, 404  
 Solon, 295  
 Sophia, 236  
 Sophie Louise, 202  
 Sophronia Jane, 272  
 Stephen William, 271-273  
 Susan, 326, 341, 399  
 Susan Ann, 400  
 Susan Augusta, 197  
 Susan Clara, 125  
 Susan Elizabeth, 107, 108  
 Susan Hamilton, 128  
 Susan Paulina, 287  
 Susan Tucker, 237  
 Susan Tyler, 86  
 Susanna, 109, 157  
 Susanna H., 352  
 Susannah, 307, 399  
 Tabitha G., 338  
 Taphenes, 63-65  
 Thankful, 322  
 Theodore B., 227, 228

## Peters (Continued)

Theodore C., 286, 291  
 Theodore Curtis, 299-303  
 Theodore Lewis, 255, 256  
 Thomas, 129, 404, 405  
 Thomas Andrew, 213  
 Thomas Hugh, 123  
 Thomas McClure, 137, 139,  
 140, 142, 144, 146  
 Thomas McClure, Jr., 140,  
 144  
 Thomas McClure Forman,  
 142  
 Timothy, 54, 55  
 Valentine, 404  
 Viola, 327  
 Wallace A., 225  
 Walter, 292  
 Walter H., 335  
 Walter Hicks, 235  
 Warren Sibley, 93, 94  
 Warrin Hugh, 248  
 Whitman Spurgeon, 214  
 Willard, 106  
 William, 1, 19, 23, 24, 29, 34,  
 37-41, 49, 61, 63-65, 75-  
 81, 83, 89, 90, 104, 105,  
 109, 112, 152-154, 156,  
 158, 159, 184, 186, 190,  
 192, 197-199, 206, 211,  
 212, 231, 234-236, 242,  
 254, 255, 263, 276-278,  
 282, 304-306, 311, 312,  
 314, 316-318, 329-334,  
 339, 344-346, 367, 394,  
 395, 398, 403, 404  
 William A., 272, 274  
 William Absalom, 273  
 William Barnet, 236  
 William Barnet Tryon, 186,  
 233-237  
 William Birdseye, 258, 261-  
 263  
 William Bonaventure, 105,  
 106  
 William Bourne, 131, 135,  
 136  
 William Chute, 135, 136  
 William Cowper, 137, 147,  
 148  
 William Curtis, 84, 85  
 William D., 342  
 William E., 284, 286  
 William Earle, 324, 325  
 William Edward, 216, 219  
 William Ernest, 195, 196  
 William Francis, 197, 198

William George, 217, 218  
 William Grant, 209  
 William H., 335, 340  
 William Henry, 88, 232, 233,  
 388, 405  
 William Hugh, 175, 269-272,  
 274, 277  
 William J., 106  
 William Le Monnier, 265  
 William Morgan, 148  
 (William) Morris Austin, 150,  
 151  
 William N., 227  
 William Richmond, 139, 142  
 William Richmond, Jr., 142  
 William S., 98  
 William Sherman, 185  
 William Theodore, 249  
 William Thompson, 163-167  
 William Thompson, Jr., 165,  
 166  
 William W., 223, 226  
 William Ward, 117, 122  
 William Wentworth, 222,  
 232, 233  
 William York, 138, 139  
 William York, Jr., 139  
 Willis E., 343  
 Wry (William), 1  
 Zia, 267  
 Zora, 325  
 Petter, Ebenr., 406  
 Petties, James, 406  
 Petts (Pettis, Pittis), John, 406  
 Petty, Addison Louis, 247  
 Asbury Lewis, 247  
 Phelps, —, 261  
 Betsey, 96  
 Elizabeth, 159  
 Ichabod, 276  
 John, 188, 367  
 Jonathan, 159, 161  
 Joseph, 157, 160, 161  
 Julia Ann, 96  
 Lydia, 157, 158, 160, 161, 186,  
 267, 276-278, 311, 372,  
 374  
 Rhoda, 277, 278  
 Samuel, 96  
 Phillips, Ebenezer, 336, 337  
 Lois M., 336  
 Sarah W. E., 337  
 Phipps, Hannah, 83  
 Pierce, Hiram, 344  
 Pike, Rev. John, 37  
 Pinal (Pinet?), Captain Philip, 399  
 Pitman, Nathaniel, 400

Pitt, William, 259  
 Plimpton, Olive, 77  
 Plympton, John, 77  
   Mary, 83, 85, 87, 88  
   Silvanus, 83  
 Polk, General, 265  
 Pollard, Andrew, 84  
   Lucy, 84  
 Poloquonquet, Peter, 243  
 Pond, Eli, 113  
   Sabin, 113  
 Poor, Catherine, 399  
   Daniel, 19  
   Peter, 54, 104  
 Porter, Elijah, 61  
   Mary, 242  
   Mary S., 137  
   Pelatiah, 242  
 Potter, Eunice, 17  
   Lewis, 184  
   Mary, 80  
 Prentiss, Rev. Thomas, 64  
 Presson, John, 19  
 Preston, Colonel Albert William,  
   256  
   Alberta Louise, 256  
 Price, Abigail, 80  
   Edward, 80  
 Pritchard, —, 311  
 Punderson, Ebenezer, 155  
 Purington, John F., 237  
 Purkitt, Mary, 233, 235-237  
 Putnam, General Israel, 106  
   Jonathan, 22  
 Putten, William, 243

## Q

Quiller, Joseph, 5  
 Quincy, George, 149  
   Priscilla Rice, 149

## R

Randal, Amanda, 280  
 Ralphe, John, 243  
 Rawson, —, 312  
   Chloe, 68  
   Edw., 5, 7  
 Raymond, Ann, 219  
 Read, Colonel Joseph, 82  
   Captain Thaddeus, 67  
 Reed, Elvira, 150  
 Reeve, Edmund, 271  
   Thomas, 271

Reeves, James Eyre, 88  
   Mark, 88  
 Remington, Henry W., 69  
   Jefferson, 69  
 Reynolds, Eliza, 198  
 Rhodes, Absalom, 273  
   Mary J., 273  
 Rice, Frances, 149  
   Susan, 80  
 Rich, Charlotte, 132  
 Richards, Catherine, 149  
 Richardson, Abigail, 53  
   Charlotte, 214  
   Ellen F., 195, 196  
   Jonathan, 53  
   Orlena, 272  
   Samuel, 272  
   Solomon, 53  
 Richmond, Alice Clarissa, 139,  
   142, 144, 146  
   Rev. William, 140  
 Rikert, Julia A., 185  
 Rite, Amos, 398  
 Rix, James, 316  
   Nathaniel, 316  
 Robbins, Benjamin F., 196  
 Roberts, Alice, 167, 168  
   Hon. Amos M., 132  
   Fanny Elizabeth, 132  
   Jonathan, 400  
 Robertson, Sarah, 224  
 Robinson, Anne, 245  
   Dane, 51  
   Joseph, 19  
   Mary, 51, 53  
   Phebe, 19  
 Rogers, —, 188  
   Colonel James, 188  
   Lucretia, 68  
   Mary, 241, 244, 250, 254  
   Nathaniel, 241  
   William, 283  
 Rollins, Daniel, 86  
   Captain George, 127  
   John F., 86  
   John T., 127  
   Mary, 86  
 Root, Charles, 270  
   Elmer, 279  
   Frederick, 279  
 Ross, Alexander C., 216  
   John H., 137  
   Mary S. (Porter), 137  
   Sarah, 8  
 Rowe, Dolly, 192  
 Rowlee, Captain Abijah, 161  
 Rudd, Captain, 161

- Ruggles, Eliza E., 88  
 Rush, Dr. Benjamin, 181  
 Russ, John, 37  
     (Russe), Margaret, 34, 37, 38,  
     153  
 Russel, James, 19  
     Mary, 19, 87  
     Moses B., 107  
     Mr., 32  
     Robert, 19
- S
- Sady, John, 32  
     Samuel, 32  
 Salter, Dr. Malachi, 70  
     Sarah Morris, 70, 71  
 Saltonstall, Major, 33  
 Sanborn, Joseph, 342  
 Sanderford, Charles, 399  
 Sanders, John, 101  
     John Nelson, 101  
 Sanderson, Rebecca, 72  
 Sargent, Catharine, 130  
 Sawyer, Mary, 335  
     Priscilla, 115  
 Scaif, Jane, 172  
 Seagar, Paul H., 193  
 Severance, Ebenezer, 329  
     Lucy M., 328, 329  
 Sewal, Stephen, 22  
 Sewall, Rev. Charles C., 79, 392  
     Judge, 28  
     Samuel, 79  
 Seymour, Martha, 257  
 Sharpe, Amey Dexter, 139  
     Lucien, 139  
 Shatswell, Richard, 5, 6, 14  
 Sheldon, Elizabeth, 292  
     Sarah M., 289  
 Sheppard, Elizabeth, 222, 223,  
     226, 228, 229  
 Sherman, Hugh, 183  
     William, 183  
 Shillaber, Hannah, 399  
 Shipman, Annis, 177, 180, 182  
     Ansel, 99  
     Dr. Samuel, 177  
 Shippen, Dr., 181  
 Shute, Aaron, 314  
 Sibbons, Elizabeth, 33  
 Sibley, Hannah, 92  
     Lydia E., 92  
     Lyman, 92  
 Silver, Cicely, 105  
 Simmons, Charles, 126
- Skerry, Elizabeth, 399  
 Skinner, Ann, 128  
 Slack, Abner, 203  
     Mary Ann, 203  
 Slocomb, James, 55  
     Nathan, 55  
 Smith, Abbie, 284, 286, 287  
     Edwin, 174  
     Eleazer, 190  
     Elizabeth, 398  
     Rev. Frank W., 193  
     Governor, 164  
     Harriet E., 325  
     Colonel John, 67  
     Josiah, 325  
     Mary Alma, 325  
     Reuben F., 174  
     Truman, 295  
 Snellgrove, Rosamond, 171  
 Snelling, Charlotte Gardiner, 119  
     Washington Gardiner, 119  
 Snowman, Alexander, 124  
 Sewall Perkins, 124  
 Southard, Helen Maria, 73  
     Helen Mary, 73, 74  
     Zibeon, 73  
 Southworth, Martin, 100  
     Rosalinda, 100, 101  
 Spencer, George, 223  
     Nathaniel, 221, 223  
     Theopolis, 206  
 Spofford, Amos, 112  
     Clara F., 340  
     Daniel, 112  
 Spooner, Bigford, 319  
     Comfort, 319, 320  
     Rhoda, 319  
 Stackpole, Walter, 125  
 Stagg, Elizabeth, 275  
     Joseph, 275  
 Standley, Ruth, 346  
 Stanley, Betsey, 341  
 Stark, General, 354, 355  
 Stearns, Elizabeth, 54, 55  
     Lydia, 54  
     Sarah, 340  
     Timothy, 54  
 Stephens, Rev. John, 120  
 Stevens, Abiel, 107  
     Abiel, Jr., 107  
     Ann Maria, 92  
     Benjamin, 19  
     Elizabeth, 19  
     Ephraim, 19  
     Horace N., 108  
     James, 102  
     Jonathan, 407

Stevens (*Continued*)

- Joseph, 27  
 Maria, 92  
 Moses, 92  
 Nathaniel, 108  
 Sarah Peabody, 109  
 Stewart, Joseph, 243  
 Story, Daniel, 243  
 Stoutenborough, Catharine Matilda, 246  
   Emily, 249  
   William, 246  
 Strickland, Jennie, 280, 281  
 Strong, Deborah, 282, 305, 306  
   Eleazer, Jr., 305  
 Stuart, Elijah, 283  
 Stubblefield, William, 270  
 Sweet, Mary, 353  
 Styles, Eliza, 206  
 Sullivan, General, 161  
 Sutherland, George R., 215  
 Sutton, David, 157  
   Phebe, 157  
   Seth, 157  
 Symonds, Rebecca, 241  
   Samuel, 7

## T

- Taft, Sarah, 311-313  
 Tappan, Mary J. F., 198  
 Tarleton, Andrew J., 201  
 Taylor, General, 264  
   James Truman, 245  
   Jonathan, 318  
   Nicholas Brink, 245  
   Rhoda, 318, 319, 321  
   Sara Eliza, 247  
 Tebbets, Rev. Arthur, 119  
   Benjamin F., 119  
 Tenney, James G., 342  
   Joshua, 338  
   Moses, 342  
 Thacher, Theodosia, 68  
 Thaxter, Anna, 146  
   Edward, 145  
   Susan Barker, 145, 146  
   Susan Joy, 145  
 Thayer, Jechonias, 138  
   T. J., 326  
 Thomas, Captain William, 262  
 Thompson, Abigail, 65, 66, 69,  
   162, 163, 168, 173, 388  
   John, 162  
   Jonathan, 65  
   Stephen, 108  
   Susanna, 108

- Thorndike, Sarah, 113  
 Thurber, Rebecca, 244  
 Tibbetts, Sarah, 132  
 Titus, Mary A., 343, 344  
 Toplin, Hannah, 333  
   Richard, 333  
 Town, Etha L., 165-167  
   Ithiel, 165  
 Townsend, Rev. Jonathan, 64  
   Mary E., 176, 177  
   Thomas A., 176  
 Trask, Abigail, 71, 72, 74  
   Elizabeth, 399  
   Minnie Augusta, 84, 85  
   Joseph, 71  
   Sarah, 55  
 Treat, Selah, 163  
   Selah Burr, 163  
   Rev. Selah Burr, 388  
 Trowbridge, Hannah, 42  
 Trueworthy, James B., 193  
 Trumbull, Asaph, 161  
   Hannah, 161  
   Colonel John, 159  
   Mary, 276  
 Tryon, Governor, 187  
 Tucker, Abigail Vose, 133  
   Celanda, 344  
   Charity, 399  
   Peter, 55  
 Tuller, Abel, 277, 278  
   Abigail, 278, 279  
   Susan, 277  
 Tuttle, Simon, 5, 6, 9, 14  
 Tyler, Brigadier-General, 309  
   General, 99, 161  
   Hannah, 85  
   Hannah Parkman, 85, 86  
   John Eugene, 85  
   Colonel Nathan, 67  
 Tyng, Jonathan, 37

## U

- Underwood, Frances, 400  
 Upton, Abraham, 113  
   Elias, 113  
   Samuel, 114  
 Usher, Hannah, 340, 341  
   Robert, 340

## V

- Valentine, Frederick, 183  
   Lucretia, 183, 184  
 Van Dusen, Frances, 150  
 Van Horn, Clarissa, 129



- Vankirk, Joseph, 105  
 Van Wagner, Maria, 75  
 Viles, Frances Ann, 74  
   James, 74  
   Mary Ella, 74  
 Vose, George, 133  
   Prescott H., 133
- W
- Wainwright, Francis, 9  
 Walker, Maria, 110  
   Russel G., 285  
   Theresa, 288  
   William, 315  
 Ward, Alber' S., 251  
   General, 90  
   William, 251  
 Warden, Andrew, 192  
 Ware, Esther, 81  
 Warrin, John, 248  
   Mary Watkinson, 248  
 Washburn, Clarissa Culver, 200,  
   201  
 Watson, Daniel, 187  
   Isabella, 187  
   William, 187  
 Webster, Peter, 124  
 Weeks, Joseph, 232  
 Welles, Annis, 389, 392  
   Edmund, 309  
   Prudence, 177  
   Sarah, 309  
   Thomas, 177  
   Thomas, Jr., 177, 261  
 Wells, Almira, 171, 172  
   Colonel, 99  
   Roswell, 171  
 Wentworth, Governor, 187  
 West, C. T., 326  
   Hopkins, 307  
   Moses, 307  
   Sarah, 399  
 Westcott, Archibald, 119  
   Joseph, 118, 119  
   Maria D., 118, 119  
   Nancy, 119  
   Sarah M., 119  
 Wheeler, Mary, 241  
 Wheelock, Abigail, 17  
   Colonel Ephraim, 78  
   Rev. Dr., 243  
 Whitcomb, Anna, 91  
   Lydia, 91  
   Moses, 91  
 White, Anna, 189  
   George F., 327  
   Sarah, 196  
   Thomas, 8  
 Whiting, Artemus, 92  
   Merrick, 92  
   Nabby, 92  
   Sarah, 135  
 Whitman, Elizabeth Winslow, 145  
   Nathan Brooks, 71  
   Nathan Brooks, Jr., 71  
 Whitney, Eleanor C., 343, 344  
   Eli Martin, 149  
   Isaac, 343  
   James Frothingham, 303  
   Mary Eskildson, 303  
   Mary Richards, 149  
 Whittemore, Abigail, 34  
   Benjamin, 399  
 Whittingham, John, 15  
 Wilborne, Mary, 2-5  
   Michael, 2  
 Wilbourn, Anne, 1  
   Mary, 29  
   Michael, 1, 2, 3  
 Wilkeson, John, 242  
   Samuel, 242  
 Wilkins, Rev. ———, 57  
 Willard, Amos, 328  
   Rebecca P., 328, 329  
 Williams, Anna, 163  
   Deborah, 87  
   Laura, 342  
   Melancie Anna, 145  
   Oliver, 342  
   Phebe Jane, 301, 302  
   Samuel, 145  
   William, 278  
 Willson, Peter, 285  
 Wilson, Isaac, 109  
   James, 34, 37, 40, 41, 155  
   John, 45, 46  
   John, Jr., 50  
   Joseph, 23, 45  
   Margaret, 34, 41  
   Sarah Chandler, 17  
   Thomas, 34, 41  
 Winegar, Garret, 293  
   Harriet, 293, 294, 296  
 Winship, Mary Ann Waite Peters,  
   233  
   Seth, 233  
 Winter, Alpheus, 176  
   Mahlon A., 176  
 Wistar, Dr., 181  
 Wiston, Henry B., 86  
 Wiswell, Arno, 130  
   Andrew Peters, 134  
   John, 130



- Wood, Betsey, 116-122  
 Daniel, 132  
 Frank P., 132  
 John, 116  
 Johnson, 116, 120  
 Molly, 116  
 Robert Haskell, 116  
 Captain Samuel, 99  
 Sarah Peters, 120
- Woodbridge, Benjamin, 25
- Woodman, —, 26  
 Mary, 131
- Woods, Isaiah C., 248  
 Robert Joy, 248
- Woodward, —, 329  
 Anne, 128  
 Ezekiel, 6
- Wright, Abigail, 33  
 Dorothy, 33  
 (Rite) Elizabeth, 19, 29, 33  
 Hannah, 111
- John, 45  
 Joseph, 33, 111  
 Sarah, 33  
 Walter, 15, 16, 19, 20, 24, 30,  
 32, 33, 36  
 Walter, Jr., 30
- Wyles, David, 173  
 Orrel, 173, 174
- Wyman, Elizabeth, 400
- Y
- Yeats, Robert Thomas, 294  
 Robert Thomas, Jr., 294
- York, Eunice, 138
- Young, —, 396  
 Huldah, 308, 309  
 John, 400  
 Sarah J., 202  
 Susannah, 396

MS. A. 2.4













DOBBS BROS.  
LIBRARY BINDING

NOV 78  
ST. AUGUSTINE

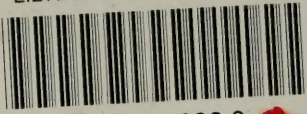


FLA.

32084



LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 007 870 996 0

